Theoretical and Numerical Combustion

Thierry Poinsot
Institut de Mécanique des Fluides de Toulouse

Denis Veynante
CNRS/Ecole Centrale Paris

Edwards www.rtedwards.com

© 2001 R.T. Edwards, Inc. All rights reserved. Neither this work nor any part thereof may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means whatsoever – including photocopying, microfilming, and recording, or by any information storage or retrieval system – without prior written permission from the publisher. For ordering information or reprint permission, please contact: R.T. Edwards, Inc., P.O. Box 27388, Philadelphia, PA 19118 USA.

Information contained in this work has been obtained by R.T. Edwards, Inc. ("R.T. Edwards") from authentic and highly regarded sources believed to be reliable. However, neither R.T. Edwards nor its authors guarantee the accuracy or completeness of any information contained herein, and neither R.T. Edwards nor its authors shall be responsible for errors or omissions, or for the consequences or damages arising out of the use of this information. This work is published with the understanding that R.T. Edwards and its authors are supplying information but are not attempting to render engineering or other professional services. If such services are required, the assistance of an appropriate professional should be sought.

Cover photo credits:
Front – Jean Philippe Legier, CERFACS (with authorization by SNECMA)
Back – Benoit Bedat, CERFACS/Institut de Mécanique des Fluides de Toulouse

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Poinsot, Thierry.
Theoretical and numerical combustion / Thierry Poinsot, Denis Veynante.
p.cm.
Includes bibliographical references and index.
ISBN 1-930217-05-6 (alk. paper)
1. Combustion – Mathematical models. I. Veynante, D. II. Title.

QD516 .P58 2001
541.3'61'015118--dc21

2001033125

1 2 3 4 5 LS 1 2 3 4 5
Printed in the United States of America

Contents

Preface ix

1 Conservation equations for reacting flows 1
- 1.1 General forms . . . 1
  - 1.1.1 Choice of primitive variables . . . 1
  - 1.1.2 Conservation of momentum . . . 12
  - 1.1.3 Conservation of mass and species . . . 13
  - 1.1.4 Diffusion velocities and Fick's law . . . 13
  - 1.1.5 Global mass conservation and correction velocity . . . 14
  - 1.1.6 Conservation of energy . . . 16
- 1.2 Usual simplified forms . . . 21
  - 1.2.1 Constant pressure flames . . . 21
  - 1.2.2 Equal heat capacities for all species . . . 22
  - 1.2.3 Constant heat capacity for the mixture only . . . 23
- 1.3 Summary of conservation equations . . . 24

2 Laminar premixed flames 27
- 2.1 Introduction . . . 27
- 2.2 Conservation equations and numerical solutions . . . 28
- 2.3 Steady one-dimensional laminar premixed flames . . . 30
  - 2.3.1 One-dimensional flame codes . . . 30
  - 2.3.2 Sensitivity analysis . . . 32
- 2.4 Theoretical solutions for laminar premixed flames . . . 35
  - 2.4.1 Derivation of one-step chemistry conservation equations . . . 35
  - 2.4.2 Thermochemistry and chemical rates . . . 37
  - 2.4.3 The equivalence of temperature and fuel mass fraction . . . 40
  - 2.4.4 The reaction rate . . . 41
  - 2.4.5 Analytical solutions for flame speed . . . 44
  - 2.4.6 Generalized expression for flame speeds . . . 51
  - 2.4.7 Single step chemistry limitations and stiffness of reduced schemes . . . 54

2.4.8 Variations of flame speed with temperature and pressure 55
2.5 Premixed flame thicknesses 56
2.5.1 Simple chemistry 56
2.5.2 Complex chemistry 58
2.6 Flame stretch 59
2.6.1 Definition and expressions of stretch 59
2.6.2 Stretch of stationary flames 62
2.6.3 Examples of flames with zero stretch 62
2.6.4 Examples of stretched flames 63
2.7 Flame speeds 66
2.7.1 Flame speed definitions 66
2.7.2 Flame speeds of laminar planar unstretched flames 68
2.7.3 Flame speeds of stretched flames 70

3 Laminar diffusion flames **81**
3.1 Diffusion flame configurations 81
3.2 Theoretical tools for diffusion flames 83
3.2.1 Passive scalars and mixture fraction 84
3.2.2 Flame structure in the z-space 86
3.2.3 The steady flamelet assumption 88
3.2.4 Decomposition into mixing and flame structure problems 89
3.2.5 Models for diffusion flame structures 89
3.3 Flame structure for irreversible infinitely fast chemistry 93
3.3.1 The Burke-Schumann flame structure 93
3.3.2 Maximum local flame temperature in a diffusion flame 95
3.3.3 Maximum flame temperature in diffusion and premixed flames 96
3.3.4 Maximum and mean temperatures in diffusion burners 96
3.4 Complete solutions for irreversible fast chemistry flames 99
3.4.1 Unsteady unstrained one-dimensional diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry and constant density 99
3.4.2 Steady strained one-dimensional diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry and constant density 103
3.4.3 Unsteady strained one-dimensional diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry and constant density 106
3.4.4 Jet flame in an uniform flow field 109
3.4.5 Extensions to variable density 111
3.5 Extensions of theory to other flame structures 112
3.5.1 Reversible equilibrium chemistry 112
3.5.2 Finite rate chemistry 112
3.5.3 Summary of flame structures 116

3.5.4 Extensions to variable Lewis numbers . . . 116
3.6 Real laminar diffusion flames . . . 118
3.6.1 One-dimensional codes for laminar diffusion flames . . . 118
3.6.2 Mixture fractions in real flames . . . 118

4 Introduction to turbulent combustion **125**
4.1 Interaction between flames and turbulence . . . 125
4.2 Elementary descriptions of turbulence . . . 126
4.3 Influence of turbulence on combustion . . . 129
4.3.1 One-dimensional turbulent premixed flame . . . 130
4.3.2 Turbulent jet diffusion flame . . . 131
4.4 Computational approaches for turbulent combustion . . . 132
4.5 RANS simulations for turbulent combustion . . . 141
4.5.1 Averaging the balance equations . . . 141
4.5.2 Unclosed terms in Favre averaged balance equations . . . 143
4.5.3 Classical turbulence models for the Reynolds stresses . . . 144
4.5.4 A first attempt to close mean reaction rates . . . 146
4.5.5 A challenge for turbulent combustion modeling: flame flapping and intermittency . . . 148
4.6 Direct numerical simulations . . . 151
4.6.1 The role of DNS in turbulent combustion studies . . . 151
4.6.2 Numerical methods for direct simulation . . . 152
4.6.3 Spatial resolution and physical scales . . . 156
4.7 Large eddy simulations . . . 160
4.7.1 LES filters . . . 160
4.7.2 Filtered balance equations . . . 162
4.7.3 Unresolved fluxes modeling . . . 163
4.7.4 Simple filtered reaction rate closures . . . 167
4.7.5 Limits of large eddy simulations . . . 168

5 Turbulent premixed flames **171**
5.1 Phenomenological description . . . 171
5.1.1 The effect of turbulence on flame fronts: wrinkling . . . 171
5.1.2 The effect of flame fronts on turbulence . . . 174
5.1.3 The infinitely thin flame front limit . . . 177
5.2 Premixed turbulent combustion regimes . . . 184
5.2.1 A first difficulty: defining u' . . . 184
5.2.2 Classical turbulent premixed combustion diagrams . . . 185
5.2.3 Modified combustion diagrams . . . 188
5.3 RANS of turbulent premixed flames . . . 202
5.3.1 Premixed turbulent combustion with single one-step chemistry . . . 202
5.3.2 The "no-model" or Arrhenius approach . . . 204

5.3.3 The Eddy Break Up (EBU) model . . . 204
5.3.4 Models based on turbulent flame speed correlations . . . 206
5.3.5 The Bray Moss Libby (BML) model . . . 207
5.3.6 Flame surface density models . . . 212
5.3.7 Probability density function (pdf) models . . . 220
5.3.8 Modeling of turbulent scalar transport terms $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$ . . . 226
5.3.9 Modeling of the characteristic turbulent flame time . . . 231
5.3.10 Kolmogorov-Petrovski-Piskunov analysis . . . 232
5.3.11 Flame stabilization . . . 235
5.4 LES of turbulent premixed flames . . . 238
5.4.1 Introduction . . . 238
5.4.2 Extension of RANS models . . . 239
5.4.3 Artificially thickened flames . . . 240
5.4.4 G-equation . . . 241
5.4.5 Flame surface density LES formulations . . . 243
5.4.6 Scalar fluxes modeling in LES . . . 245
5.5 DNS of turbulent premixed flames . . . 248
5.5.1 The role of DNS in turbulent combustion studies . . . 249
5.5.2 DNS database analysis . . . 249
5.5.3 Studies of local flame structures using DNS . . . 253
5.5.4 Complex chemistry simulations . . . 259
5.5.5 Studying the global structure of turbulent flames with DNS . . . 262
5.5.6 Production and dissipation of flame surface area . . . 264
5.5.7 DNS analysis for large eddy simulations . . . 267

6 Turbulent non premixed flames 269
6.1 Introduction . . . 269
6.2 Phenomenological description . . . 270
6.2.1 Typical flame structure: jet flame . . . 270
6.2.2 Specific features of turbulent non premixed flames . . . 270
6.2.3 Turbulent non premixed flame stabilization . . . 271
6.2.4 An example of turbulent non premixed flame stabilization . . . 278
6.3 Turbulent non premixed combustion regimes . . . 280
6.3.1 Flame/vortex interactions in DNS . . . 282
6.3.2 Scales in turbulent non premixed combustion . . . 287
6.3.3 Combustion regimes . . . 290
6.4 RANS of turbulent non premixed flames . . . 292
6.4.1 Assumptions and averaged equations . . . 292
6.4.2 Models for primitive variables with infinitely fast chemistry . . . 296
6.4.3 Mixture fraction variance and scalar dissipation rate . . . 298
6.4.4 Models for mean reaction rate with infinitely fast chemistry . . . 300
6.4.5 Models for primitive variables with finite rate chemistry . . . 302

6.4.6 Models for mean reaction rate with finite rate chemistry 308
6.5 LES of turbulent non premixed flames 313
6.5.1 Linear Eddy Model 313
6.5.2 Infinitely fast chemistry 314
6.5.3 Finite rate chemistry 316
6.6 DNS of turbulent non premixed flames 317
6.6.1 Studies of local flame structure 317
6.6.2 Autoignition of a turbulent non premixed flame 321
6.6.3 Studies of global flame structure 324

7 Flame/wall interactions **327**
7.1 Introduction 327
7.2 Flame–wall interaction in laminar flows 330
7.2.1 Phenomenological description 330
7.2.2 Simple chemistry flame/wall interaction 333
7.2.3 Computing complex chemistry flame/wall interaction 334
7.3 Flame/wall interaction in turbulent flows 337
7.3.1 DNS of turbulent flame/wall interaction 339
7.3.2 DNS of the influence of walls on flame stabilization 341
7.3.3 Influence of flame/wall interaction on turbulent combustion models . . . 343
7.3.4 Influence of flame/wall interaction on wall heat transfer models 345

8 Flame/acoustics interactions **355**
8.1 Introduction 355
8.2 Acoustics for non-reacting flows 356
8.2.1 Fundamental equations 356
8.2.2 Plane waves in one dimension 358
8.2.3 Harmonic waves and guided waves 360
8.2.4 Longitudinal modes in constant cross section ducts 362
8.2.5 Longitudinal modes in variable cross section ducts 363
8.2.6 Longitudinal/transverse modes in rectangular ducts 364
8.2.7 Longitudinal modes in a series of constant cross section ducts 367
8.2.8 Acoustic modes in cavities 370
8.2.9 The Helmholtz resonator 373
8.2.10 Acoustic energy density and flux 373
8.3 Acoustics for reacting flows 376
8.3.1 An equation for $\ln(P)$ in reacting flows 376
8.3.2 A wave equation in low Mach-number reacting flows 377
8.3.3 Acoustic velocity and pressure in low-speed reacting flows 378
8.3.4 Acoustic jump conditions for thin flames 379
8.3.5 Longitudinal modes in a series of ducts with combustion 382
8.3.6 The acoustic energy balance in reacting flows 384

8.4 Combustion instabilities . . . 386
8.4.1 Stable versus unstable combustion . . . 386
8.4.2 Interaction of longitudinal waves and thin flames . . . 387
8.4.3 The $(n-\tau)$ formulation for flame transfer function . . . 389
8.4.4 Complete solution in a simplified case . . . 390
8.4.5 Vortices in combustion instabilities . . . 394
8.5 Large eddy simulations of combustion instabilities . . . 400
8.5.1 Introduction . . . 400
8.5.2 LES strategies to study combustion instabilities . . . 400
8.5.3 LES computation of forced response . . . 403
8.5.4 LES computation of self-excited combustion instability . . . 406

9 Boundary conditions **409**
9.1 Introduction . . . 409
9.2 Description of characteristic boundary conditions . . . 411
9.2.1 Theory . . . 411
9.2.2 Reacting Navier-Stokes equations near a boundary . . . 413
9.2.3 The Local One Dimensional Inviscid (LODI) relations . . . 417
9.2.4 The NSCBC strategy for the Euler equations . . . 419
9.2.5 The NSCBC strategy for Navier-Stokes equations . . . 419
9.2.6 Edges and corners . . . 423
9.3 Examples of implementation . . . 424
9.3.1 A subsonic inflow with fixed velocities and temperature (SI-1) . . . 424
9.3.2 A subsonic non-reflecting inflow (SI-4) . . . 425
9.3.3 Subsonic non-reflecting outflows (B2 and B3) . . . 426
9.3.4 A subsonic reflecting outflow (B4) . . . 427
9.3.5 An isothermal no-slip wall (NSW) . . . 428
9.3.6 An adiabatic slip wall (ASW) . . . 428
9.4 Applications to steady non-reacting flows . . . 429
9.5 Applications to steady reacting flows . . . 433
9.6 Unsteady flows and numerical waves control . . . 436
9.6.1 Physical and numerical waves . . . 436
9.6.2 Vortex/boundary interactions . . . 440
9.7 Applications to low Reynolds number flows . . . 443

References **451**

Index **471**

Preface

This text presents basic techniques and recent progress in the field of numerical combustion. The complexity of reacting flows often limits our ability to handle such phenomena without the help of computers. As a result, numerical techniques for combustion have become essential tools for engineers as well as for research specialists. This state of affairs brings two comments:

- First, the development of "off-the-shelf" codes for numerical combustion leads many users to believe that these may be employed without knowledge of combustion theory. This is a dangerous mistake. Proper utilization of combustion codes cannot be achieved at the moment without understanding combustion basics. Unfortunately, these basic theories are often presented in highly specialized texts and non-experts are reluctant to spend the time needed to understand and use theoretical results. We attempt to identify and present these complex interrelationships in a logical and comprehensible way.

- Second, the numerics of combustion are difficult because they gather the specificities of fluid mechanics and of chemical systems. In general, solving for combustion means solving for the flow and for the chemical species. And since flow and species distributions are strongly coupled the resolution must be simultaneous. Numerical schemes derived for non-reacting flows cannot be extended in a straightforward manner to reacting flows: for these flows, heat release induces changes in density, viscosity and diffusion coefficients which change the requirements needed in the numerical method. The existence of very stiff chemical source terms in the species and energy equations is in itself an additional and crucial problem.

There are many excellent books on both combustion (Kuo[259], Lewis and Von Elbe[277], Williams[486], Glassman[179], Linan and Williams[288], Borghi and Destriau[51], Peters[356]) and numerical combustion (Oran and Boris[344]) and our aim is not to duplicate these books. Instead, we concentrate on what is not in these books: i.e. giving to readers who know about fluid mechanics all the information necessary to move on to a solid understanding of numerical combustion. We also avoid concentrating on numerical methods for fluid mechanics. Information on Computational Fluid Dynamics (CFD) may be found in Roache[400], Anderson[8], Hirsch[210], Oran and Boris[344] or Ferziger and Perić[154]. This text concentrates on which equations to solve and not on how to solve them.

The presentation is limited to deflagrations, i.e. to flames with low speed. Detonations constitute a different numerical challenge which is not considered here (see Oran and Boris[344]).

The chemistry of combustion is also a topic which requires a book (or many) in itself. This text does not try to address this issue: the construction of chemical schemes and their reduction and validation are not discussed here. The impact of chemical schemes on reacting flow computations, however, is discussed; especially in the field of turbulent combustion. Recent progress in this field, both at the fundamental level and for practical applications, has changed the way industrial combustion systems are being designed today. The important numerical tools needed to understand this evolution are presented.

This text is organized as follows:

- Chapter 1 first describes the conservation equations needed for reacting flows and reviews different issues which are specific to the numerical resolution of the Navier Stokes equations for a multi-species reacting flow. Tables summarizing the main conservation forms used in numerical combustion codes are provided. Specific difficulties associated with reacting flows are also discussed: models for diffusion velocities, possible simplifications for low-speed flames and simple chemistry approximations.

- Chapter 2 provides a short description of numerical methods for laminar premixed flames. It also includes a summary of many significant theoretical results which are useful for numerical combustion. Most of these results come from asymptotic theory. They are given here to not only provide an understanding of the results and limitations of numerical combustion codes, but also to provide insight into how to initialize them, determine necessary grid resolutions or verify their results. Extended definitions and examples of flame speeds, flame thicknesses or flame stretch are given and discussed.

- Chapter 3 introduces laminar diffusion flames and two specific concepts associated with such flames: mixture fraction and scalar dissipation. Asymptotic results and the structure of the "ideal" diffusion flame are used to provide an accurate picture of the phenomenology of these flames before computation.

- Chapter 4 introduces the basic concepts used to study turbulent combustion. Elementary concepts of turbulence and flame/turbulence interaction are described. Averaging and filtering procedures are discussed. A classification of the different methods (RANS: Reynolds Averaged Navier Stokes, LES: Large Eddy Simulation, DNS: Direct Numerical Simulation) used in numerical combustion for turbulent flames is given.

- Chapter 5 presents turbulent premixed flames. After a description of the main phenomena characterizing these flames, a review of recent results and theories is presented for RANS, LES and DNS approaches. Implications for turbulent combustion computations are discussed. The close relations between all numerical techniques used in the last ten years (especially DNS results used to develop RANS or LES models) are emphasized.

- Chapter 6 presents turbulent diffusion flames. These flames present even more complexities than premixed flames and numerical investigations have recently helped to uncover

many of their specificities. Models are also very diverse. The topology of diffusion flames is first described and RANS methods used for turbulent non premixed combustion are classified for CFD users. Recent advances in the field of LES and DNS are also described.

- Chapter 7 addresses the problem of flame/wall interaction. This issue is critical in many combustion codes. Asymptotic results and DNS studies are used to illustrate the main characteristics of this interaction. Models including this interaction in RANS codes are described. Since the presence of a flame strongly modifies the turbulence as well as the density and the viscosity near walls, models for wall friction and heat transfer in reacting flows are also discussed.

- Chapter 8 describes a series of theoretical and numerical tools used to study the coupling phenomena between combustion and acoustics. This coupling is the source of not only noise but also of combustion instabilities which can significantly modify the performances of combustors. Basic elements of acoustics in non reacting flows are described before extending acoustic theory to reacting flows. This chapter then focuses on two numerical tools for combustion instability studies: (1) one-dimensional acoustic models to predict the global behavior of a full combustion system submitted to longitudinal waves and (2) multi-dimensional Large Eddy Simulation codes to investigate the detailed response of the combustion chamber itself which is a critical building block for the one-dimensional acoustic models.

- Chapter 9 presents recent techniques to specify boundary conditions for compressible viscous reacting flows. Modern simulation techniques (LES or DNS) as well as recent applications of CFD (such as combustion instabilities described in Chapter 8) require elaborate boundary conditions to handle unsteady combustion and acoustic waves as well as to adjust for numerical schemes which do not provide large levels of dissipation. This chapter gives the basis of such methods and provides a list of test cases for steady and unsteady flows which can be used in any code.

To assist the reader, this book uses two distinctive pedagogical devices throughout. First, fundamental and frequently used formulae are boxed for easy identification. Second, an innovative citation system has been adopted to provide rapid access to a comprehensive set of references.

Thierry POINSOT
Institut de Mécanique des Fluides
UMR CNRS/INP/UPS 5502
Institut National Polytechnique
de Toulouse/ENSEEIHT

Denis VEYNANTE
Laboratoire E.M2.C.
UPR CNRS 288
Ecole Centrale Paris

Chapter 1

Conservation equations for reacting flows

1.1 General forms

This section presents the conservation equations for reacting flows and highlights the differences between these equations and the usual Navier-Stokes equations for non reacting cases. The derivation of these equations from mass, species or energy balances may be found in such standard books as those by Williams[486], Kuo[259] or Candel[76]. This chapter concentrates on the various forms used in combustion codes and on their implications for numerical techniques.

1.1.1 Choice of primitive variables

Combustion involves multiple species reacting through multiple chemical reactions. The Navier-Stokes equations apply for such a multi-species multi-reaction gas but they require some additional terms.

First, species are characterized through their mass fractions Y_k for $k = 1$ to N where N is the number of species in the reacting mixture. The mass fractions Y_k are defined by:

$$\boxed{Y_k = \frac{m_k}{m}} \tag{1.1}$$

where m_k is the mass of species k present in a given volume V and m is the total mass of gas in this volume. The primitive variables for a three-dimensional compressible reacting flow are:

- the density $\rho = m/V$,
- the three dimensional velocity field u_i,
- one variable for energy (or pressure or enthalpy or temperature T),

- and the mass fractions Y_k of the N reacting species.

Going from non reacting flow to combustion requires solving for $N+5$ variables instead of 5. Knowing that most chemical schemes involve a large number of species (N is larger than 50 for most simple hydrocarbon fuels), this is the first significant effort needed to compute reacting flows: increase the number of conservation equations to solve.

Thermochemistry

For a mixture of N perfect gases, total pressure is the sum of partial pressures:

$$p = \sum_{k=1}^{N} p_k \quad \text{where} \quad p_k = \rho_k \frac{R}{W_k} T \tag{1.2}$$

where T is the temperature, $R = 8.314\,J/(mole K)$ is the perfect gas constant, $\rho_k = \rho Y_K$ and W_k are respectively the density and the atomic weight of species k. Since the density ρ of the multi-species gas is:

$$\boxed{\rho = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \rho_k} \tag{1.3}$$

the state equation is:

$$\boxed{p = \rho \frac{R}{W} T} \tag{1.4}$$

where W is the mean molecular weight of the the mixture given by:

$$\boxed{\frac{1}{W} = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \frac{Y_k}{W_k}} \tag{1.5}$$

For a reacting flow, there are multiple possible variables to represent energy or enthalpy. First, Table 1.1 gives definitions for energy (ϵ_k), enthalpy (h_k), sensible energy (ϵ_{sk}) and sensible enthalpy (h_{sk}) for one species.

The mass enthalpy of formation of species k at temperature T_0 is written $\Delta h^o_{f,k}$. In principle, any value could be assigned to the reference temperature T_0. $T_0 = 0$ would have been a logical choice (Reynolds and Perkins[396]) but gathering experimental information on formation enthalpies at 0 K is difficult so that the standard reference state used to tabulate formation enthalpies is usually set to $T_0 = 298.15\,K$.

In addition to the reference temperature T_0, a reference enthalpy (or energy) value must also be chosen. This level is set up by assuming that the enthalpy h_k is such that:

$$h_k = \underbrace{\int_{T_0}^{T} C_{pk} dT}_{\text{sensible}} + \underbrace{\Delta h^o_{f,k}}_{\text{chemical}} \tag{1.6}$$

Form	Energy	Enthalpy
Sensible	$e_{sk} = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_{vk}dT - RT_0/W_k$	$h_{sk} = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_{pk}dT$
Sensible+Chemical	$e_k = e_{sk} + \Delta h^o_{f,k}$	$h_k = h_{sk} + \Delta h^o_{f,k}$

Table 1.1: Enthalpy and energy forms for species k. Enthalpies and energies are related by $e_{sk} = h_{sk} - p_k/\rho_k$ and $e_k = h_k - p_k/\rho_k$.

so that the sensible enthalpy h_{sk} is zero at $T = T_0$ for all substances (even though the enthalpy at $T = T_0$ ($h_k = \Delta h^o_{f,k}$) is not). Furthermore, sensible energies are defined to satisfy $h_{sk} = e_{sk} + p_k/\rho_k$. This choice requires the introduction of the RT_0/W_k term in e_{sk}: the sensible enthalpy h_{sk} is zero at $T = T_0$ but the sensible energy e_{sk} is not: $e_{sk}(T_0) = -RT_0/W_k$.[i]

In all these forms, energies and enthalpies are *mass* quantities: for example, the formation enthalpies $\Delta h^o_{f,k}$ are the enthalpies needed to form 1 kg of species k at the reference temperature $T_0 = 298.15\,K$. These values are linked to molar values $\Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k}$ (which are often the values given in textbooks) by:

$$\Delta h^o_{f,k} = \Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k}/W_k \tag{1.7}$$

For example, the mass formation enthalpy of CH_4 is -4675 kJ/kg while its molar formation enthalpy $\Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k}$ is -74.8 kJ/mole. Table 1.2 gives reference values of $\Delta h^o_{f,k}$ and $\Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k}$ for some typical fuels and products used for examples in this book.

Substance	Molecular weight W_k (kg/mole)	Mass formation enthalpy $\Delta h^o_{f,k}$ (kJ/kg)	Molar formation enthalpy $\Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k}$ (kJ/mole)
CH_4	0.016	-4675	-74.8
C_3H_8	0.044	-2360	-103.8
C_8H_{18}	0.114	-1829	-208.5
CO_2	0.044	-8943	-393.5
H_2O	0.018	-13435	-241.8
O_2	0.032	0	0
H_2	0.002	0	0
N_2	0.028	0	0

Table 1.2: Formation enthalpies (gaseous substances) at $T_0 = 298.15\,K$.

[i] Another solution would be to define $e_{sk} = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_{vk}dT$ and $e_k = e_{sk} + \Delta h^o_{f,k} - RT_0/W_k$ where $\Delta e^o_{f,k} = \Delta h^o_{f,k} - RT_0/W_k$ would be a formation energy at constant volume. In this case e_{sk} and $h_{sk} - p_k/\rho_k$ would be different. The final equations are equivalent.

The heat capacities at constant pressure of species k (C_{pk}) are mass heat capacities related to molar capacities C_{pk}^m by $C_{pk} = C_{pk}^m/W_k$. For a perfect diatomic gas:

$$C_{pk}^m = 3.5R \quad \text{and} \quad C_{pk} = 3.5R/W_k \tag{1.8}$$

In practice, the changes of C_{pk}^m with temperature are large in combusting flows and C_{pk}^m values are usually tabulated as temperature functions using polynomials (Stull and Prophet[441], Heywood[203]). Fig. 1.1 shows heat capacities C_{pk}^m (divided by the perfect gas constant R) as a function of temperature. While N_2 and H_2 heat capacities are of the order of $3.5R$ at low temperatures, they deviate rapidly from this value at high temperature.

The mass heat capacities C_{pk} of usual gases are displayed in Fig. 1.2. CO_2, CO and N_2 have very similar values of C_{pk}. Water has a higher capacity (2000 to 3000 J/(kgK)) and H_2 mass heat capacities are much higher (of the order of 16000 J/(kgK)).

The mass heat capacities C_{vk} at constant volume are related to the C_{pk} by:

$$C_{pk} - C_{vk} = R/W_k \tag{1.9}$$

For a mixture of N species, Table 1.3 summarizes the different forms used for energy and enthalpy (eight because of the possible combinations between sensible, kinetic and chemical parts). The enthalpy h is defined by:

$$h = \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k Y_k = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \left(\int_{T_0}^{T} C_{pk} dT + \Delta h_{f,k}^o \right) Y_k = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_p dT + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h_{f,k}^o Y_k \tag{1.10}$$

while the energy $e = h - p/\rho$ is given by, using Eq. (1.4), (1.5) and (1.9):

$$e = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \left(\int_{T_0}^{T} C_{pk} dT - RT/W_k + \Delta h_{f,k}^o \right) Y_k = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \left(\int_{T_0}^{T} C_{vk} dT - RT_0/W_k + \Delta h_{f,k}^o \right) Y_k$$

$$= \int_{T_0}^{T} C_v dT - RT_0/W + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h_{f,k}^o Y_k = \sum_{k=1}^{N} e_k Y_k \tag{1.11}$$

Most compressible codes use the total non chemical energy (E) and enthalpy (H) forms for non reacting flows.

C_p, the heat capacity at constant pressure of the mixture, is:

$$\boxed{C_p = \sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{pk} Y_k = \sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{pk}^m \frac{Y_k}{W_k}} \tag{1.12}$$

Eq. (1.12) shows that the mixture heat capacity C_p is a function both of temperature (T) and composition (Y_k). It may change significantly from one point to another. However, in most hydrocarbon/air flames, the properties of nitrogen dominate and the mass heat capacity

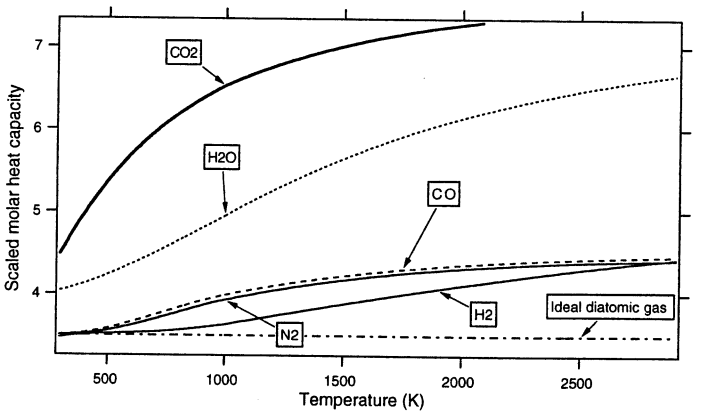


Figure 1.1: Scaled molar heat capacities at constant pressure C_{pk}^m/R of CO_2, CO, H_2O, H_2 and N_2.

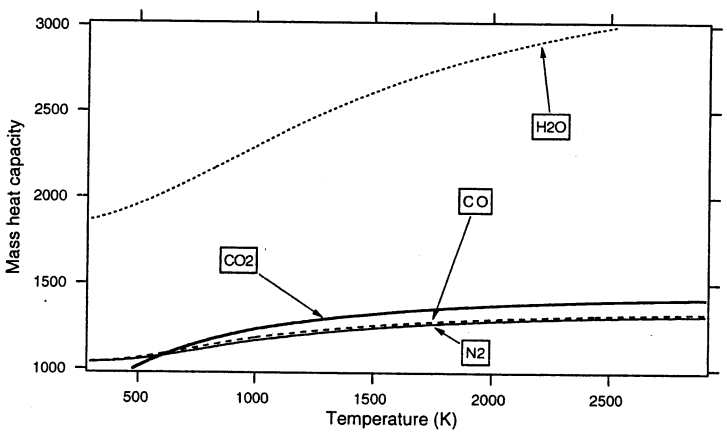


Figure 1.2: Mass heat capacities (J/(kgK)) at constant pressure C_{pk} of CO_2, CO, H_2O and N_2.

Form	Energy	Enthalpy
Sensible	$e_s = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_v dT - RT_0/W$	$h_s = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_p dT$
Sensible+Chemical	$e = e_s + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} Y_k$	$h = h_s + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} Y_k$
Total Chemical	$e_t = e + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$	$h_t = h + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$
Total non Chemical	$E = e_s + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$	$H = h_s + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$

Table 1.3: Enthalpy and energy forms used in conservation equations.

of the mixture is very close to that of nitrogen. Furthermore, this value changes only from 1000 to 1300 J/(kg K) when temperature goes from 300 K to 3000 K so that C_p is often assumed to be constant in many theoretical approaches (§ 2 and 3) and some combustion codes.

C_v, the heat capacity of the mixture at constant volume, is defined as:

$$\boxed{C_v = \sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{vk} Y_k = \sum_{k=1}^{N} C^m_{vk} \frac{Y_k}{W_k}} \tag{1.13}$$

where the heat capacities C_{vk} of individual species are obtained by: $C_{vk} = C_{pk} - R/W_k$ for mass values or $C^m_{vk} = C^m_{pk} - R$ for molar values.

Viscous tensor

The velocity components are called u_i for $i = 1$ to 3. The viscous tensor τ_{ij} is defined by:

$$\tau_{ij} = -\frac{2}{3}\mu \frac{\partial u_k}{\partial x_k} \delta_{ij} + \mu \left(\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial u_j}{\partial x_i} \right) \tag{1.14}$$

where p is the static pressure and μ is the dynamic viscosity. The kinematic viscosity is $\nu = \mu/\rho$. The bulk viscosity is supposed to be zero (Kuo[259]). δ_{ij} is the Kronecker symbol: $\delta_{ij} = 1$ if $i = j$, 0 otherwise.

Viscous and pressure tensors are often combined into the σ_{ij} tensor defined by:

$$\sigma_{ij} = \tau_{ij} - p\delta_{ij} = -p\delta_{ij} - \frac{2}{3}\mu \frac{\partial u_k}{\partial x_k} \delta_{ij} + \mu \left(\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial u_j}{\partial x_i} \right) \tag{1.15}$$

Molecular transport of species and heat

The heat diffusion coefficient is called λ. The diffusion coefficient of species k in the rest of the mixture (used in Fick's law, see below) is called D_k. Diffusion processes involve binary diffusion coefficients (D_{kj}) and require the resolution of a system giving diffusion velocities. This is not done in most combustion codes (Ern and Giovangigli[148]): solving the diffusion problem in a multi-species gas is a problem in itself. Simplified diffusion laws (usually Fick's law) are used in a majority of combustion codes and this text is restricted to this case. The D_k coefficients are often characterized in terms of Lewis number defined by:

$$\boxed{Le_k = \frac{\lambda}{\rho C_p D_k} = \frac{D_{th}}{D_k}} \tag{1.16}$$

where $D_{th} = \lambda/(\rho C_p)$ is the heat diffusivity coefficient. The Lewis number Le_k compares the diffusion speeds of heat and species k. Section 2.4 shows that this parameter is important in laminar flames. Le_k is a local quantity but, in most gases, it changes very little from one point of the flame to another. From the kinetic theory of gases (Hirschfelder et al.[211]), λ changes roughly like $T^{0.7}$, ρ like $1/T$ and D_k like $T^{1.7}$ so that Le_k is changing only by a few percents in a flame.

The Prandtl number, Pr, compares momentum and heat transport:

$$\boxed{Pr = \frac{\nu}{\lambda/(\rho C_p)} = \frac{\rho \nu C_p}{\lambda} = \frac{\mu C_p}{\lambda}} \tag{1.17}$$

Soret (molecular species diffusion due to temperature gradients) and Dufour (heat flux due to species mass fraction gradients) effects are neglected for this presentation (Ern and Giovangigli[148], Giovangigli[171]).

Chemical kinetics

Consider a chemical system of N species reacting through M reactions:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu'_{kj} \mathcal{M}_k \rightleftharpoons \sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu''_{kj} \mathcal{M}_k \quad \text{for} \quad j = 1, M \tag{1.18}$$

where $\mathcal{M}_k$ is a symbol for species k, ν'_{kj} and ν''_{kj} are the molar stoichiometric coefficients of species k in reaction j. Mass conservation enforces:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu'_{kj} W_k = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu''_{kj} W_k \quad \text{or} \quad \sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu_{kj} W_k = 0 \qquad \text{for} \quad j = 1, M \tag{1.19}$$

where

$$\nu_{kj} = \nu''_{kj} - \nu'_{kj} \tag{1.20}$$

For simplicity, only mass reaction rates are used. For species k, this rate $\dot{\omega}_k$ is the sum of rates $\dot{\omega}_{kj}$ produced by all M reactions:

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_k = \sum_{j=1}^{M} \dot{\omega}_{kj} = W_k \sum_{j=1}^{M} \nu_{kj} \mathcal{Q}_j} \quad \text{with} \quad \frac{\dot{\omega}_{kj}}{W_k \nu_{kj}} = \mathcal{Q}_j \tag{1.21}$$

where $\mathcal{Q}_j$ is the rate of progress of reaction j.

Summing all reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ and using Eq. (1.19), one obtains:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \dot{\omega}_k = \sum_{j=1}^{M} \left(\mathcal{Q}_j \sum_{k=1}^{N} W_k \nu_{kj} \right) = 0 \tag{1.22}$$

showing that total mass is conserved.

The progress rate $\mathcal{Q}_j$ of reaction j is written:

$$\boxed{\mathcal{Q}_j = K_{fj} \Pi_{k=1}^{N} \left(\frac{\rho Y_k}{W_k} \right)^{\nu'_{kj}} - K_{rj} \Pi_{k=1}^{N} \left(\frac{\rho Y_k}{W_k} \right)^{\nu''_{kj}}} \tag{1.23}$$

where K_{fj} and K_{rj} are the forward and reverse rates of reaction j. $\rho Y_K / W_k = \rho_k / W_k$ is the molar concentration of species k.

These rate constants constitute a central problem of combustion modeling. They are usually modeled using the empirical Arrhenius law:

$$\boxed{K_{fj} = A_{fj} T^{\beta_j} \exp\left(-\frac{E_j}{RT} \right) = A_{fj} T^{\beta_j} \exp\left(-\frac{T_{aj}}{T} \right)} \tag{1.24}$$

Expressing the individual progress rates $\mathcal{Q}_j$ for each reaction means providing data for the preexponential constant A_{fj}, the temperature exponent β_j and the activation temperature T_{aj} (or equivalently the activation energy $E_j = RT_{aj}$). Before giving these constants, even identifying which species and which reactions should or should not be kept in a given scheme is the challenge of chemical kinetics. Describing the construction of chemical schemes and their validation is beyond the scope of this text. In most numerical approaches for reacting flows, the chemical scheme is one of the data elements which must be available for the computation. Certain properties of the kinetics data have a crucial effect on the success of the computation (as discussed in Section 2) so numerical combustion users cannot avoid considering the characteristics of these schemes. An example of a kinetic scheme for H_2 - O_2 combustion proposed by Miller et al.[322] is given in Table 1.4 in standard CHEMKIN format (Kee et al.[236]). First, elements and species which have been retained for the scheme are listed. For each reaction, the table then gives A_{fj} in cgs units, β_j and E_j in cal/mole. The backwards rates K_{rj} are computed from the forward rates through the equilibrium constants:

$$K_{rj} = \frac{K_{fj}}{\left(\frac{p_a}{RT}\right)^{\sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu_{kj}} \exp\left(\frac{\Delta S_j^0}{R} - \frac{\Delta H_j^0}{RT}\right)} \tag{1.25}$$

where $p_a = 1$ bar. The Δ symbols refer to changes occurring when passing from reactants to products in the j^{th} reaction: ΔH_j^0 and ΔS_j^0 are respectively enthalpy and entropy changes for reaction j. These quantities are obtained from tabulations.

```
ELEMENTS
 H   O    N
END
SPECIES
H2 O2 OH O H H2O HO2 H2O2 N N2 NO
END
REACTIONS
H2+O2=OH+OH                              1.700E13   0.0     47780.
H2+OH=H2O+H                              1.170E09   1.30     3626.
H+O2=OH+O                                5.130E16  -0.816   16507.
O+H2=OH+H                                1.800E10   1.0      8826.
H+O2+M=HO2+M                             2.100E18  -1.0         0.
  H2/3.3/ O2/0./ N2/0./  H2O/21.0/
H+O2+O2=HO2+O2                           6.700E19  -1.42        0.
H+O2+N2=HO2+N2                           6.700E19  -1.42        0.
OH+HO2=H2O+O2                            5.000E13   0.0      1000.
H+HO2=OH+OH                              2.500E14   0.0      1900.
O+HO2=O2+OH                              4.800E13   0.0      1000.
OH+OH=O+H2O                              6.000E08   1.3         0.
H2+M=H+H+M                               2.230E12   0.5     92600.
  H2/3./ H/2./  H2O/6.0/
O2+M=O+O+M                               1.850E11   0.5     95560.
H+OH+M=H2O+M                             7.500E23  -2.6         0.
  H2O/20.0/
HO2+H=H2+O2                              2.500E13   0.0       700.
HO2+HO2=H2O2+O2                          2.000E12   0.0         0.
H2O2+M=OH+OH+M                           1.300E17   0.0     45500.
H2O2+H=H2+HO2                            1.600E12   0.0      3800.
H2O2+OH=H2O+HO2                          1.000E13   0.0      1800.
END
```

Table 1.4: Chemical scheme for H_2 - O_2 combustion (Miller et al.[322]). For each reaction, the table provides respectively A_{fj} (cgs units), β_j and E_j (cal/mole).

At this point, for numerical combustion users, it is important to mention that data on $\mathcal{Q}_j$ correspond to models: except for certain reactions, these data are obtained experimentally and values of kinetic parameters are often disputed in the kinetics community (Just[226]). For many flames, very different schemes are found in the literature with very comparable accuracy and the choice of a scheme is a difficult and controversial task. Unfortunately for numerical combustion the values of the parameters used to compute $\mathcal{Q}_j$ and the stiffness associated with the determination of $\mathcal{Q}_j$ create a central difficulty for numerical combustion: the space and time scales corresponding to the $\mathcal{Q}_j$ terms are usually very small and require meshes and time

steps which can be orders of magnitude smaller than in non reacting flows. Particular attention must be paid to the activation energy E_j (usually measured in kcal/mole in the combustion community): the exponential dependence of rates to E_j leads to considerable difficulties when E_j takes large values (typically more than 60 kcal/mole). A given combustion code for laminar flames may work perfectly with a given mesh when E_j is small but will require many more points to resolve the flame structure when E_j is increased even by a small amount (see § 2.4.4).

Stoichiometry in premixed flames

Even though multiple radicals may be involved in a flame, certain species are more important to characterize the combustion regime. The fuel and the oxidizer mass fractions are obviously significant quantities and their ratio is commonly used to characterize the flame. There are different ways to define the equivalence ratio (Fig. 1.3) depending on the configuration of the burner (premixed or non premixed).

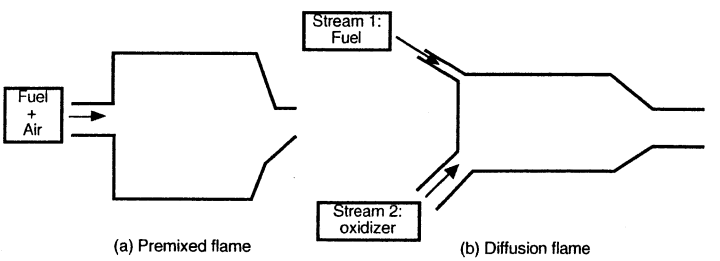


Figure 1.3: Premixed and diffusion flames configurations.

In a premixed combustor (Fig. 1.3a), fuel and oxidizer are mixed before they enter the combustion chamber. If ν'_F and ν'_O are the coefficients corresponding to fuel and oxidizer when considering an overall unique reaction of the type

$$\nu'_F F + \nu'_O O \rightarrow Products \tag{1.26}$$

(for example $CH_4 + 2O_2 \rightarrow CO_2 + 2H_2O$), the mass fractions of fuel and oxidizer correspond to stoichiometric conditions when:

$$\boxed{\left(\frac{Y_O}{Y_F}\right)_{st} = \frac{\nu'_O W_O}{\nu'_F W_F} = s} \tag{1.27}$$

This ratio s is called the mass stoichiometric ratio. The equivalence ratio of a given mixture

is then:

$$\boxed{\phi = s\frac{Y_F}{Y_O} = \left(\frac{Y_F}{Y_O}\right) / \left(\frac{Y_F}{Y_O}\right)_{st}} \tag{1.28}$$

It can also be recast as:

$$\phi = s\frac{\dot{m}_F}{\dot{m}_O} \tag{1.29}$$

where $\dot{m}_F$ and $\dot{m}_O$ are respectively the mass flow rates of fuel and oxidizer.

The equivalence ratio is a central parameter for premixed gases: rich combustion is obtained for $\phi > 1$ (the fuel is in excess) while lean regimes are achieved when $\phi < 1$ (the oxidizer is in excess).

Most practical burners operate at or below stoichiometry. In hydrocarbon/air flames, the fresh gases contain Fuel, O_2 and N_2 with typically 3.76 moles of nitrogen for 1 mole of oxygen. Since the sum of mass fractions must be unity, the fuel mass fraction is:

$$\boxed{Y_F = \frac{1}{1 + \frac{s}{\phi}\left(1 + 3.76\frac{W_{N_2}}{W_{O_2}}\right)}} \tag{1.30}$$

Table 1.5 shows typical values of the stoichiometric ratio s and of corresponding fuel mass fractions for stoichiometric mixtures ($\phi = 1$) with air.

Global reaction	s	Y_F^{st}
$CH_4 + 2(O_2 + 3.76N_2) \rightarrow CO_2 + 2H_2O + 7.52N_2$	4.00	0.055
$C_3H_8 + 5(O_2 + 3.76N_2) \rightarrow 3CO_2 + 4H_2O + 18.8N_2$	3.63	0.060
$2C_8H_{18} + 25(O_2 + 3.76N_2) \rightarrow 16CO_2 + 18H_2O + 94N_2$	3.51	0.062
$2H_2 + (O_2 + 3.76N_2) \rightarrow 2H_2O + 3.76N_2$	8.00	0.028

Table 1.5: Stoichiometric ratio s and fuel mass fraction for stoichiometric combustion ($\phi = 1$) in air given by Eq. (1.30).

Values of the fuel mass fraction at stoichiometry are very small (Table 1.5) so that the premixed gas entering the chamber contains mostly air: adding fuel to air to obtain a reacting mixture does not significantly modify the properties of air in terms of molecular weights, transport properties and heat capacities compared to pure air. This is used in many theories of premixed flames and in certain codes to simplify the evaluation of transport and thermodynamic properties.

Stoichiometry in diffusion flames

For a diffusion flame, fuel and oxidizer are introduced separately into the combustion chamber through two (or more) inlets where flow rates and mass fractions are controlled separately.

For the combustor of Fig. 1.3b with only two inlets (one for the fuel stream with a fuel mass fraction Y_F^1 and the other for the oxidizer stream with an oxidizer mass fraction Y_O^2), a first definition of equivalence ratio is:

$$\boxed{\phi = s\frac{Y_F^1}{Y_O^2}} \tag{1.31}$$

This ratio characterizes the local structure of the flames formed when the two streams (fuel and oxidizer) interact. However, it does not represent the overall behavior of the combustor for which a global equivalence ratio ϕ_g must be introduced:

$$\boxed{\phi_g = s\frac{\dot{m}_F^1}{\dot{m}_O^2}} \tag{1.32}$$

where $\dot{m}_F^1$ and $\dot{m}_O^2$ are the flow rates of fuel in the first inlet and of oxidizer in the second respectively. ϕ_g and ϕ are linked by:

$$\boxed{\phi_g = \phi\frac{\dot{m}^1}{\dot{m}^2}} \tag{1.33}$$

where $\dot{m}^1$ and $\dot{m}^2$ are the total flow rates entering inlet 1 and 2 respectively. For premixed combustors, fuel and oxidizer are carried by the same stream and $\dot{m}^1 = \dot{m}^2$ so that $\phi_g = \phi$. For non premixed systems, these two quantities may differ significantly.[ii]

1.1.2 Conservation of momentum

The equation of momentum is the same in reacting and non reacting flows:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\rho u_j + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\rho u_i u_j = -\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial \tau_{ij}}{\partial x_i} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,j} = \frac{\partial \sigma_{ij}}{\partial x_i} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,j}} \tag{1.35}$$

where $f_{k,j}$ is the volume force acting on species k in direction j. Even though this equation does not include explicit reaction terms, the flow is modified by combustion: the dynamic viscosity μ strongly changes because temperature varies in a ratio from 1:8 or 1:10. Density also changes in the same ratio and dilatation through the flame front increases all speeds by the same ratio. As a consequence, the local Reynolds number varies much more than in a non reacting flow: even though the momentum equations are the same with and without

[ii] The excess air e is also used to characterize the overall mixture in burners. It is defined by

$$e = 100\frac{1-\phi_g}{\phi_g} \tag{1.34}$$

and provides the percentage of air in excess compared to the fuel injected in the burner.

combustion, the behavior of reacting flows is very different. A typical example is found in jets: turbulent non reacting jets may become laminar once they are ignited (Lewis and Von Elbe[277]).

1.1.3 Conservation of mass and species

The total mass conservation equation (1.36) is unchanged compared to non reacting flows (combustion does not generate mass):

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i}{\partial x_i} = 0} \tag{1.36}$$

The mass conservation equation for species k is written:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho(u_i + V_{k,i})Y_k) = \dot{\omega}_k} \quad \text{for} \quad k = 1, N \tag{1.37}$$

where $V_{k,i}$ is the i- component of the diffusion velocity V_k of species k and $\dot{\omega}_k$ is the reaction rate of species k. By definition:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k V_{k,i} = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \sum_{k=1}^{N} \dot{\omega}_k = 0 \tag{1.38}$$

1.1.4 Diffusion velocities and Fick's law

The diffusion velocities V_k are obtained by solving the system:[iii]

$$\nabla X_p = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \frac{X_p X_k}{\mathcal{D}_{pk}} (V_k - V_p) + (Y_p - X_p)\frac{\nabla P}{P} + \frac{\rho}{p} \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_p Y_k (f_p - f_k) \quad \text{for} \quad p = 1, N \tag{1.39}$$

where $\mathcal{D}_{pk} = \mathcal{D}_{kp}$ is the binary mass diffusion coefficient of species p into species k and X_k is the mole fraction of species k: $X_k = Y_k W / W_k$. The Soret effect (the diffusion of mass due to temperature gradients) is neglected.

The system (1.39) is a linear system of size N^2 which must be solved in each direction at each point and at each instant for unsteady flows. Mathematically, this task is difficult and costly (Ern and Giovangigli[148]) and most codes use a simplified approach based on Fick's law which assumes that the diffusion velocity $V_{k,i}$ is written:

$$\boxed{V_{k,i} Y_k = -D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}} \tag{1.40}$$

[iii] The derivation of this system of equations can be found in Williams[486] or Kuo[259]. Since very few codes actually solve this system, this derivation is not described here.

where D_k is the diffusion coefficient of species k into the mixture. The equation for species k becomes:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i Y_k}{\partial x_i} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\omega}_k} \tag{1.41}$$

Fick's law is a convenient approximation for diffusion velocities because Lewis numbers of individual species are usually varying by small amounts in flame fronts. Fig. 1.4 shows a computation of Lewis numbers of main species for a premixed stoichiometric methane/air flame plotted versus spatial coordinate through the flame front. Lewis numbers change slightly through the flame front (located here at $x = 0$) but these changes are small: using diffusion velocities based on Fick's law and constant Lewis numbers is usually a reasonable approximation in many flames.

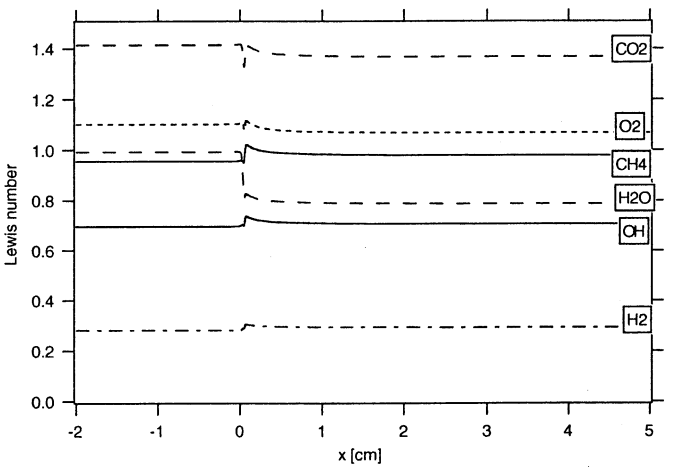


Figure 1.4: Variations of Lewis numbers (defined by Eq. (1.16)) of the main species in a stoichiometric laminar methane air flame (B. Bedat, private communication, 1999).

1.1.5 Global mass conservation and correction velocity

Mass conservation is a specific issue when dealing with reacting flows. Obviously, the sum of mass fractions must be unity: $\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k = 1$. This equation adds to the N equations (1.37) while there are only N unknowns (the Y_k's): the system is over determined. It is easy to check that if all species equations (1.37) are added and the identities $\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k V_{k,i} = 0$ and

$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \dot{\omega}_k = 0$ are used, the mass conservation equation is recovered:

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i}{\partial x_i} = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k V_{k,i}\right) = 0 \tag{1.42}$$

This equation shows that there are only N independent equations and that any one of the N species equations (1.37) or the mass conservation equation (1.36) may be eliminated: this apparent problem is not a difficulty when exact expressions for diffusion velocities are used. However, this is no longer the case when Fick's law is used. In this case, the RHS term of Eq. (1.42) becomes $\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i})$ which is zero only if all diffusion coefficients are equal ($D_k = D$). Otherwise, global mass is not conserved, leading to difficulties. Despite this drawback, most codes in the combustion community use Fick's law because solving for the diffusion velocities is too complex. Two methods can be used in combustion codes to use Fick's law and still maintain global mass conservation:

- The first and simplest method is to solve the global mass conservation equation (1.36) and only $N-1$ species equations. The last species mass fraction (usually a diluent such as N_2) is obtained by writing $Y_N = 1 - \sum_{k=1}^{N-1} Y_k$ and absorbs all inconsistencies introduced by Fick's law. This simplification is dangerous as shown below. Summing all species equations from 1 to $N-1$ and subtracting the resulting equation from the global mass conservation equation (1.36) yields:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_N}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Y_N) = \dot{\omega}_N + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D_N \frac{\partial Y_N}{\partial x_i}\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N-1} (D_N - D_k)\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}\right) \tag{1.43}$$

  Equation (1.43) really controls Y_N. The last term on the RHS of this equation is non physical and should not be there. The sign of the last term is also unknown and depends on species profiles and diffusion coefficients: in certain cases, counter-gradient transport for Y_N may be induced. This error is negligible when the last species Y_N is a high concentration diluent such as N_2 in air flames. Another case where this assumption holds is found when all diffusion coefficients are equal (this assumption is often used in turbulent combustion codes where turbulent diffusion overwhelms molecular transport): $D_k = D$. In this situation, the error term in Eq. (1.43) vanishes.

- In the second method, a correction velocity V^c is added to the convection velocity in the species equations (1.41):

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\rho Y_k + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\rho(u_i + V_i^c)Y_k = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\omega}_k} \tag{1.44}$$

  The correction velocity V_i^c is added to the convection velocity u_i to ensure global mass conservation. If all species equations are summed, the mass conservation equation must

be recovered:

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i}{\partial x_i} = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho V_i^c - \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}\right) = 0 \quad \text{so} \quad \text{that} \quad \boxed{V_i^c = \sum_{k=1}^{N} D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}} \tag{1.45}$$

At each time step, the correction velocity is computed and added to the convecting field u_i to ensure the compatibility of species and mass conservation equations. In this case, it is still possible to solve for (N-1) species and for the total mass but, unlike for the first method, the result for Y_N is correct. This solution is often chosen in laminar flame codes where diffusion coefficients can be very different. Furthermore, Ern and Giovangigli[148] have shown that Fick's law with a correction velocity is the best first-order approximation to the exact resolution of diffusion velocities.

1.1.6 Conservation of energy

The energy conservation equation requires the greatest attention because multiple forms exist. Note first that because of continuity (Eq. 1.36), the following relation (which may be used in all left hand sides of enthalpy, energy or temperature equations) holds for any quantity f:

$$\rho \frac{Df}{Dt} = \rho\left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial t} + u_i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i}\right) = \frac{\partial \rho f}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i f}{\partial x_i} \tag{1.46}$$

where the last form is called conservative. Starting from the conservation equation for total energy e_t (Kuo[259]):

$$\boxed{\rho \frac{De_t}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho e_t}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i e_t) = -\frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\sigma_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})} \tag{1.47}$$

where $\dot{\mathcal{Q}}$ is the heat source term (due for example to an electric spark, a laser or a radiative flux), not to be confused with the heat released by combustion. $\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})$ is the power produced by volume forces f_k on species k. The energy flux q_i is:

$$\boxed{q_i = -\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k Y_k V_{k,i}} \tag{1.48}$$

This flux includes a heat diffusion term expressed by Fourier's Law ($\lambda \partial T/\partial x_i$) and a second term associated with the diffusion of species with different enthalpies which is specific of multi-species gas.

Using the relation between energy and enthalpy: $h_t = e_t + p/\rho$ and the continuity equation (1.36) yields:

$$\rho\frac{De_t}{Dt} = \rho\frac{Dh_t}{Dt} - \frac{Dp}{Dt} - p\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_i} \quad \text{and} \quad \rho\frac{De}{Dt} = \rho\frac{Dh}{Dt} - \frac{Dp}{Dt} - p\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_i} \tag{1.49}$$

Using Eq. (1.49) to eliminate e_t in Eq. (1.47) gives the conservation equation for h_t:

$$\boxed{\rho\frac{Dh_t}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho h_t}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i h_t) = \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} - \frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\tau_{ij}u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})} \tag{1.50}$$

The equation for the sum of sensible and chemical energy (e) is obtained by writing first the kinetic energy equation $\frac{1}{2}u_j u_j$. Multiplying the momentum equation (1.35) by u_j:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left(\frac{1}{2}\rho u_j u_j\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\frac{1}{2}\rho u_i u_j u_j\right) = u_j\frac{\partial \sigma_{ij}}{\partial x_i} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} u_j} \tag{1.51}$$

Subtracting this equation from Eq. (1.47) gives a balance equation for e:

$$\boxed{\rho\frac{De}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho e}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i e) = -\frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \sigma_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}} \tag{1.52}$$

The conservation equation for the enthalpy h is then deduced from Eq. (1.52) and (1.49):

$$\boxed{\rho\frac{Dh}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho h}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i h) = \frac{Dp}{Dt} - \frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}} \tag{1.53}$$

where $\Phi = \tau_{ij}\partial u_i/\partial x_j$ is the viscous heating source term.

The above expressions are not always easy to implement in classical CFD codes because they use expressions for energy and enthalpy including chemical terms ($\sum_{k=1}^{N}\Delta h^o_{f,k}Y_k$) in addition to sensible energy or enthalpy and because the heat flux q also includes new transport terms ($\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k Y_k V_{k,i}$). Sensible energies or enthalpies are sometimes preferred. From the definition of h_s ($h_s = h - \sum_{k=1}^{N}\Delta h^o_{f,k}Y_k$), substituting h_s for h in Eq. (1.53) and using the species equation (1.37) leads to:

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned}\rho\frac{Dh_s}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} &+ \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k}Y_k V_{k,i}\right) + \tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} \\ &+ \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}\end{aligned}} \tag{1.54}$$

where $\dot{\omega}_T$ is the heat release due to combustion:

$$\dot{\omega}_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k \tag{1.55}$$

The sensible enthalpies of species k, $h_{s,k} = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_{p,k} dT$ appear on the RHS of Eq. (1.54). The corresponding term $\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i})$ is zero:

- if the mixture contains only one species or
- if all species have the same sensible enthalpy: $\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i} = h_s \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k V_{k,i} = 0$.

In all other cases, this term does not vanish even though it is sometimes set to zero because it is usually negligible compared to $\dot{\omega}_T$.

The equation for the sensible energy e_s may be deduced from Eq. (1.54) and (1.49):[iv]

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} \rho \frac{De_s}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho e_s}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i e_s) = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) \\ - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}\right) + \sigma_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i} \end{aligned}} \tag{1.56}$$

Another way is to work with the sum of sensible and kinetic energies (the "total non-chemical" energy in Table 1.3). Adding Eq. (1.56) and (1.51) leads to the equation for $E = e_s + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$:

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} \rho \frac{DE}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho E}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i E) = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) \\ - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\sigma_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i}) \end{aligned}} \tag{1.57}$$

In the same way, the equation for $H = h_s + u_i u_i / 2$ is obtained by adding Eq. (1.54) and (1.51):

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} \rho \frac{DH}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho H}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i H) &= \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) \\ + \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}\right) &+ \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\tau_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i}) \end{aligned}} \tag{1.58}$$

[iv] Note that the sensible energy is defined here by $e_s = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_v dT - RT_0/W$ (Table 1.3). A different equation would be found if the sensible energy is defined by $e'_s = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_v dT$:

$$\rho \frac{De'_s}{Dt} = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta e^o_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} (h_{s,k} + RT_0/W_k) Y_k V_{k,i}\right) + \sigma_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}$$

where $\Delta e^o_{f,k}$ is the formation energy at T_O: $\Delta e^o_{f,k} = \Delta h^o_{f,k} - RT_0/W_k$.

In some codes (low-Mach number or incompressible formulations), an equation for temperature is used. Starting from $h_s = \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k$ where $h_{s,k}$ is the sensible enthalpy of species k (Giovangigli[170], Giovangigli and Smooke[172]), the derivative of h_s is:

$$\rho \frac{Dh_s}{Dt} = \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{sk} \rho \frac{DY_k}{Dt} + \rho C_p \frac{DT}{Dt} \tag{1.59}$$

Replacing this derivative in Eq. (1.54) gives:

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} \rho C_p \frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} \quad &+ \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k} Y_k V_{k,i}\right) \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i} + \tau_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} \\ &+ \quad \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \textstyle\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i} \end{aligned}} \tag{1.60}$$

Note that the reaction term $\dot{\omega}'_T$ is not equal to $\dot{\omega}_T$, the reaction term found in the equation for e_s or h_s:

$$\dot{\omega}_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^\circ_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k \quad ; \quad \dot{\omega}'_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k \dot{\omega}_k = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{sk} \dot{\omega}_k - \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^\circ_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k \tag{1.61}$$

These two terms are both called heat release so that different authors use the same term for different quantities. They differ by a small amount due to the contribution of sensible enthalpy terms h_{sk}. Section 1.2.2 shows that they are equal when the heat capacities $C_{p,k}$'s are supposed equal for all species.

An equivalent form may be written with C_v, starting from the definition of e_s to have:

$$\rho \frac{De_s}{Dt} = \sum_{k=1}^{N} e_{sk} \rho \frac{DY_k}{Dt} + \rho C_v \frac{DT}{Dt} \tag{1.62}$$

so that replacing the time derivative of e_s in Eq. (1.56) leads to:

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} \rho C_v \frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}''_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - RT \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k V_{k,i}/W_k\right) \\ -\rho \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i} \sum_{k=1}^{N} (Y_k V_{k,i} C_{p,k}) + \sigma_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i} \end{aligned}} \tag{1.63}$$

where $\dot{\omega}''_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} e_k \dot{\omega}_k$ is another reaction rate (equal to $\dot{\omega}_T$ when all heat capacities C_{pk} are equal).

Table 1.6 summarizes the different forms of energy equations.

Form	Energy	Enthalpy
Sensible	$e_s = h_s - p/\rho = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_v dT - RT_0/W$	$h_s = \int_{T_0}^{T} C_p dT$
Sensible+Chemical	$e = h - p/\rho = e_s + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} Y_k$	$h = h_s + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} Y_k$
Total Chemical	$e_t = h_t - p/\rho = e_s + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} Y_k + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$	$h_t = h_s + \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} Y_k + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$
Total non Chemical	$E = H - p/\rho = e_s + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$	$H = h_s + \frac{1}{2} u_i u_i$

e_t	$\rho \frac{De_t}{Dt} = -\frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\sigma_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})$
h_t	$\rho \frac{Dh_t}{Dt} = \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} - \frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\tau_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})$
e	$\rho \frac{De}{Dt} = -\frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \sigma_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}$
h	$\rho \frac{Dh}{Dt} = \frac{Dp}{Dt} - \frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \tau_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}$
e_s	$\rho \frac{De_s}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}) + \sigma_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}$
h_s	$\rho \frac{Dh_s}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}) + \tau_{ij} \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}$
E	$\rho \frac{DE}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\sigma_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})$
H	$\rho \frac{DH}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k} Y_k V_{k,i}) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\tau_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})$

Table 1.6: Enthalpy and energy forms and corresponding balance equations. The $V_{k,i}$ are the diffusion velocities. The $f_{k,i}$'s are volume forces acting on species k in direction i. $\dot{\mathcal{Q}}$ is the volume source term. q_i is the enthalpy flux defined by $q_i = -\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k Y_k V_{k,i}$. The viscous tensors are defined by $\tau_{ij} = -2/3\mu \frac{\partial u_k}{\partial x_k} \delta_{ij} + \mu(\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial u_j}{\partial x_i})$ and $\sigma_{ij} = \tau_{ij} - p\delta_{ij}$. The heat release $\dot{\omega}_T$ is $-\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k$. For any energy or enthalpy f: $\rho \frac{Df}{Dt} = \rho(\frac{\partial f}{\partial t} + u_i \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i}) = \frac{\partial \rho f}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i f)$.

1.2 Usual simplified forms

The complete form of the energy equation is not always needed and simplified forms are often utilized in combustion codes. The following sections present such forms.

1.2.1 Constant pressure flames

In deflagrations (Williams[486]), flame speeds are small compared to the sound speed (typical values for s_L range from 0.1 to 5 m/s while the sound speed in the fresh gases c_1 varies between 300 and 600 m/s in most combustion chambers), allowing some interesting simplifications:

- The Mach number M_a in the flow is of the order of s_L/c_1 and is small: this is sufficient to show that pressure in the state equation may be assumed to be constant. This may be checked by starting from the conservation of momentum (1.35), written here for simplicity in one dimension only with a constant viscosity μ:

$$\rho\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}+\rho u\frac{\partial u}{\partial x}=-\frac{\partial p}{\partial x}+\mu\frac{\partial}{\partial x}\frac{\partial u}{\partial x} \tag{1.64}$$

This equation may be scaled with:

$$u^+=u/c_1 \quad x^+=x/L \quad \rho^+=\rho/\rho_1 \quad t^+=c_1t/L \quad p^+=p/\left(\rho_1c_1^2\right) \tag{1.65}$$

where L is a reference distance (for example the size of the burner) and c_1 is the sound speed. Index 1 refers to fresh gas quantities. Introducing the acoustic Reynolds number $R_e=\rho_1c_1L/\mu_1$, Eq. (1.64) becomes:

$$\frac{\partial p^+}{\partial x^+}=\underbrace{-\rho^+\frac{\partial u^+}{\partial t^+}}_{o(M_a)}\underbrace{-\rho^+u^+\frac{\partial u^+}{\partial x^+}}_{o(M_a^2)}+\underbrace{\frac{1}{R_e}\frac{\partial}{\partial x^+}\frac{\partial u^+}{\partial x^+}}_{o(M_a/Re)}, \tag{1.66}$$

Eq. (1.66) shows that, in high Reynolds number steady flows, the changes in mean pressure are of the order of M_a^2. They are of the order of M_a in unsteady flows. For subsonic combustion with low Mach numbers, these variations are negligible and pressure can be assumed to be constant in the state equation $p=\rho R/WT$ which is replaced by $\rho R/WT=p_0=cte$. Therefore, the density change through the flame front is directly related to the temperature change through the flame front:

$$\rho_2/\rho_1=T_1/T_2. \tag{1.67}$$

In the energy equation, the pressure term Dp/Dt may be set to zero.

- In the same way, the viscous heating term $\Phi=\tau_{ij}(\partial u_i/\partial x_j)$ in the temperature equation is of high order in M_a and may be neglected.

The temperature equation (1.60) reduces to:

$$\boxed{\rho C_p \frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \rho \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k} Y_k V_{k,i}\right) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}} \tag{1.68}$$

1.2.2 Equal heat capacities for all species

Equations for temperature may be simplified by using assumptions on the species heat capacities C_{pk}. First, assuming that all heat capacities are equal $C_{p,k} = C_p$ and $h_{s,k} = h_s$ (an assumption which is not often true in flames but is often used!), the $\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k} Y_k V_{k,i}$ term in the temperature equation (1.60) is $C_p \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k V_{k,i} = 0$ and the temperature equation becomes:[v]

- for variable pressure, equal $C_{p,k}$ flames:

$$\boxed{\rho C_p \frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) + \tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}} \tag{1.69}$$

- for constant pressure, low speed, equal $C_{p,k}$ flames:

$$\boxed{\rho C_p \frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}} \tag{1.70}$$

Here the two reaction rates $\dot{\omega}'_T$ and $\dot{\omega}_T$ (Eq. 1.61) are equal:

$$\dot{\omega}'_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k \dot{\omega}_k = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_{s,k}\dot{\omega}_k - \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k}\dot{\omega}_k = -h_s \sum_{k=1}^{N} \dot{\omega}_k - \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k}\dot{\omega}_k = \dot{\omega}_T \tag{1.71}$$

because $\sum_{k=1}^{N} \dot{\omega}_k = 0$.

The energy and enthalpy equations also have simplified forms if all heat capacities are equal:

$$\rho \frac{DE}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho E}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i E) = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\sigma_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i}) \tag{1.72}$$

[v] The heat capacity C_p may still be a function of temperature.

$$\rho\frac{DH}{Dt} = \frac{\partial \rho H}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i H) = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial p}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right)$$

$$+\frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\tau_{ij}u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i}) \tag{1.73}$$

Note that, if all heat capacities are equal but also independent of temperature, the equation for ρe_s is an equation for pressure because:

$$\rho e_s = \rho\left(\int_{T_0}^{T} C_v dT - RT_0/W\right) = \rho(C_v T - C_p T_0) = p/(\gamma - 1) - \rho C_p T_0$$

where $\gamma = C_p/C_v$. Replacing ρe_s in Eq. (1.56) gives and using the continuity equation:

$$\boxed{\frac{1}{\gamma - 1}\frac{Dp}{Dt} = -\frac{\gamma p}{\gamma - 1}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_i} + \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) + \tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i}} \tag{1.74}$$

For most deflagrations, p is almost constant: in Eq. (1.74), the first term on the RHS (due to dilatation) compensates the other terms. When a compressible code is used for reacting flows, this equation controls pressure and explains how such codes react to perturbations. If the heat release term $\dot{\omega}_T$, for example, is too high, pressure will locally increase. If γ is not estimated correctly, the term $-\frac{\gamma p}{\gamma - 1}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_i}$ will also induce pressure modifications. Eq. (1.74) is a useful diagnostic tool to identify problems in codes for compressible reacting flows. It may also be used to construct a wave equation in reacting flows (see § 8.3.2).

1.2.3 Constant heat capacity for the mixture only

It is also possible to assume that the mixture heat capacity C_p is constant because one species (N_2 for example) is dominant in the mixture but that the $C_{p,k}$'s are not equal: this approximation is slightly inconsistent because $C_p = \sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k}Y_k$ but it is used in Kuo[259] for example to derive the following temperature equation by setting $Dhs/Dt = C_p DT/Dt$ in the equation for h_s (Eq. 1.54):

$$\rho C_p\frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho T\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k}Y_k V_{k,i}\right)$$

$$+\tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i} V_{k,i} \tag{1.75}$$

where $h_{s,k}$ was replaced by $C_{p,k}T$.

1.3 Summary of conservation equations

Table 1.7 summarizes the equations to solve for reacting flows.

Mass $\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i}{\partial x_i} = 0$
Species: for $k = 1$ to $N - 1$ (or N if total mass is not used) With diffusion velocities: $\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho(u_i + V_{k,i})Y_k) = \dot{\omega}_k$ With Fick's law: $\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho(u_i + V_i^c)Y_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}) + \dot{\omega}_k$ and $V_i^c = \sum_{k=1}^{N} D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}$
Momentum $\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\rho u_j + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\rho u_i u_j = -\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial \tau_{ij}}{\partial x_i} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,j}$
Energy (sum of sensible and kinetic) $\frac{\partial \rho E}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i E) = \dot{\omega}_T - \frac{\partial q_i}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(\sigma_{ij} u_i) + \dot{\mathcal{Q}} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} Y_k f_{k,i}(u_i + V_{k,i})$ with $\dot{\omega}_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k$ and $q_i = -\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i} + \rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k Y_k V_{k,i}$

Table 1.7: Conservation equations for reacting flows: the energy equation may be replaced by any of the equations given in Table 1.6. $\dot{\mathcal{Q}}$ is the external heat source term and f_k measures the volume forces applied on species k.

For most deflagrations, pressure is constant, body forces are zero ($f_{k,j} = 0$), viscous heating is negligible so that these equations may be simplified as shown in Table 1.8.

Mass $\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i}{\partial x_i} = 0$
Species: For $k = 1$ to $N - 1$ (or N if total mass is not used) With diffusion velocities: $\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho(u_i + V_{k,i})Y_k) = \dot{\omega}_k$ With Fick's law: $\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho(u_i + V_i^c)Y_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}) + \dot{\omega}_k$ and $V_i^c = \sum_{k=1}^{N} D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}$
Momentum $\frac{\partial}{\partial}$ $+ \frac{\partial}{\partial}$ $\frac{\partial p}{\partial}$ $\frac{\partial \tau_{ij}}{\partial}$

Chapter 2

Laminar premixed flames

2.1 Introduction

The elementary case of a one-dimensional laminar flame propagating into a premixed gas (fuel mixed with air for example) is a basic problem in combustion, both for theory and for numerical techniques. Numerically solving for laminar premixed flames is of interest because:

- It is one of the few configurations where detailed comparisons between experiments, theory and computations can be performed.
- It may be used to validate chemical models as discussed in Section 1.1.1.
- Many theoretical approaches may be used for laminar flames, not only to study their one dimensional structure but also the various instabilities which can develop on such fronts (Williams[486]).
- Laminar flames are viewed in many turbulent combustion models as the elementary building blocks of turbulent flames (flamelet theory: see Chapt. 5).

From the point of view of numerical techniques, computing laminar premixed flames is a first step toward more complex configurations. However, this step is not necessary to compute turbulent flames using models as shown in Chapter 5 because most turbulent combustion models essentially use completely different approaches: codes devoted to turbulent combustion can usually not be used for laminar flames.

There are many ways to compute laminar flame structure and speed depending on the complexity of the chemistry and transport descriptions (§ 2.2). With complex chemical schemes, there is no analytical solution to the problem and numerical techniques are needed (§ 2.3). However, when chemistry and transport are suitably simplified, analytical or semi-analytical solutions may be developed and these shed an essential light on the behavior of flames and on the numerical challenges to face when one tries to compute them in simple or complex

situations (§ 2.4). These solutions are useful to check the precision of combustion codes and to provide initial solutions for these codes. They are also needed to determine resolution requirements for flames.

2.2 Conservation equations and numerical solutions

For laminar one-dimensional premixed flames, the conservation equations derived in Chapter 1 can be simplified starting from Table 1.8 (the index 1 corresponding to the x direction is omitted):

- Mass conservation

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u}{\partial x} = 0 \tag{2.1}$$

- Species conservation. For $k = 1$ to $N - 1$:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(\rho(u + V_k)Y_k) = \dot{\omega}_k \tag{2.2}$$

- Energy

$$\rho C_p \left(\frac{\partial T}{\partial t} + u \frac{\partial T}{\partial x} \right) = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x} \right) - \rho \frac{\partial T}{\partial x} \left(\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k} Y_k V_k \right) \tag{2.3}$$

with $\dot{\omega}'_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} h_k \dot{\omega}_k$

These equations describe a wave propagating from the burnt to the fresh gas at a speed which reaches a constant value s_L when transients are ignored. Solving for the structure of this flame is still a research task for complex chemistry descriptions even when the flame has reached a constant velocity. When the flame is steady, writing Eq. (2.1) to (2.3) in the reference frame of the flame (moving at speed s_L) leads to:[1]

$$\rho u = \text{constant} = \rho_1 s_L \tag{2.6}$$

[1]Note that the momentum equation is not needed anymore. It can be used to compute the pressure field after all fields have been computed by integrating (viscous terms are neglected):

$$\frac{\partial p}{\partial x} = -\rho u \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} \quad \text{or} \quad p(x) = p_1 - \rho_1 s_L (u(x) - u_1) \tag{2.4}$$

The pressure jump through a steady flame front is obtained by integrating this equation between $-\infty$ to ∞:

$$p_2 - p_1 = \rho_1 u_1^2 (1 - u_2/u_1) = \rho_1 s_L^2 (1 - T_2/T_1) \tag{2.5}$$

using the notations of Fig. 2.1. These pressure jumps through flame fronts are small: for a stoichiometric methane-air flame, with a flame speed of 0.4 ms/s and a temperature ratio T_2/T_1 close to 7, $p_2 - p_1$ is of the order of 1 Pa. Checking in compressible combustion codes whether they capture the correct pressure jump in premixed flames is a good way to verify that boundary conditions and numerical techniques are adequate.

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x}(\rho(u+V_k)Y_k) = \dot{\omega}_k \tag{2.7}$$

$$\rho C_p u \frac{\partial T}{\partial x} = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x}\right) - \frac{\partial T}{\partial x}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k} Y_k V_k\right) \tag{2.8}$$

This set of equations is closed if a model is given for the reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_k$ (Arrhenius law) and for the diffusion velocities V_k (Fick's law with a correction velocity, for example) and if proper boundary conditions are provided. For premixed flames, these boundary conditions may raise some difficulties. Typical inlet conditions (at location $x = 0$) correspond to a cold premixed gas flow (Fig. 2.1): $u(x = 0) = u_1$, Y_k imposed for reactants (in proportions imposed by the code user), $T(x = 0) = T_1$ imposed.

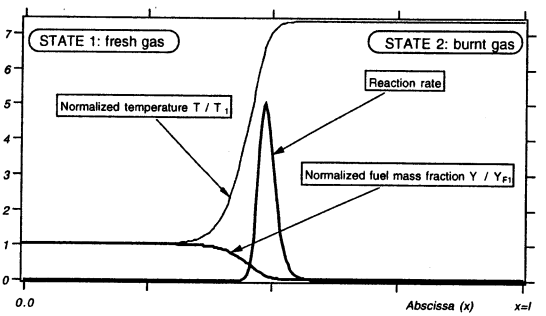


Figure 2.1: Basic configuration for computations of one-dimensional premixed flames. State 1: fresh gas quantities; State 2: burnt gas quantities.

These conditions are not enough to determine whether the flame actually exists in the computational domain:

- The temperature T_1 is usually low and most reaction terms at this temperature are almost zero. If this flow is computed in a parabolic way, i.e. by starting from $x = 0$ and updating all variables for increasing x, the mass fractions (and other quantities as well) remain constant. Reaction rates rise but so slowly that the ignition point is rejected to infinity. This is the "cold boundary" problem (Williams[486]). From a numerical point of view, this paradox is easily solved by recognizing that an additional condition must be imposed, at least in the initial conditions: the flame must have been ignited before it reaches the right side of the domain and the temperature must reach the adiabatic flame temperature at the outlet of the domain ($x = l$). Another way to express the same point is that deflagrations are elliptic phenomena: what happens downstream controls

the flame propagation upstream. This feedback mechanism is produced by thermal and species diffusion as shown in Section 2.4.[ii]

- Even if the flame is ignited, steady solution can exist only if the inlet velocity u_1 is equal to the flame speed s_L (the flame remains on a fixed position). This means that the problem to solve is an eigenvalue problem: the unknowns are the profiles of temperature, species and velocity but also the flame speed s_L which is the eigenvalue of the problem.

2.3 Steady one-dimensional laminar premixed flames

The simplest flame configuration is a planar laminar premixed flame propagating in one direction. It is a one-dimensional problem. It is also a steady problem if equations are written in the reference frame of the flame.

2.3.1 One-dimensional flame codes

Solving Eqs. (2.6) to (2.8) is a numerical problem for which many mathematical tools have been developed in the last twenty years. Typical chemical schemes involve 2 to hundreds of species with 1 to thousands of reactions. When proper boundary conditions are set up and the problem is discretized on a finite difference grid, the resulting system is a strongly non linear boundary value problem which can be written:

$$\mathcal{L}(U_i) = 0 \tag{2.9}$$

where $U_i = (T, Y_1, Y_2, ...Y_N, U)_i$ is the vector of unknowns at point x_i.

This system is usually solved with Newton-type methods. There is no need to develop such codes today because reliable tools already exist such as PREMIX (Kee et al.[237], Kee et al.[235], Kee et al.[236], see also http://www.reactiondesign.com/webdocs). Fig. 2.2 shows the output of such codes for a H_2 - O_2 flame at atmospheric pressure. The flame speed is 32 m/s (such high deflagration speeds are obtained only for pure hydrogen - oxygen combustion and are typical of cryogenic rocket combustion). The chemical scheme for this computation is given in Table 1.4. For this computation, PREMIX uses an adaptive grid and the smallest grid size is 0.001 mm while the largest one is 0.19 mm.

PREMIX and similar one-dimensional flame codes have certain specificities. Two very different tasks have to be performed with one-dimensional flame codes:

- for a given situation, compute a first flame or
- having this first flame solution, compute other solutions for which physical parameters (equivalence ratio, temperature, pressure, etc) are varied.

[ii] Detonations are different: they are essentially parabolic phenomena which can be computed by time or space marching techniques because diffusion phenomena are negligible.

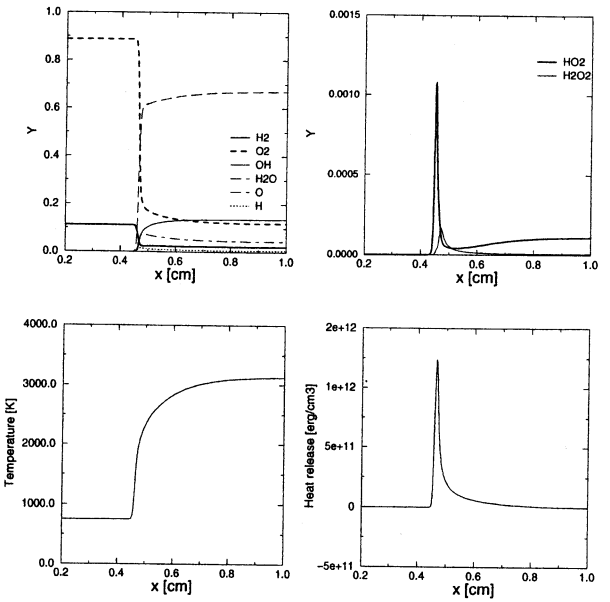


Figure 2.2: PREMIX Computation of a stoichiometric H_2 - O_2 premixed flame at 1 bar. Fresh gas temperature: 700 K. Profiles of species, temperature and heat release.

Computing the first flame is always a challenge because all techniques used to solve the system (2.9) have a finite radius of convergence: if the fields given initially for T and for all species Y_k are too far from the solution, no convergence is obtained. Unfortunately, when fuels requiring 300 species must be computed, initializing these 300 profiles in a smart way is a task depending largely on the experience of the user. In many cases, other codes must be used to initialize the one-dimensional flame code. Furthermore, when new chemical schemes with new constants are introduced, the lack of convergence of the one-dimensional flame code may be due to a problem of initialization but may also be due to an improper modeling of chemistry. For an M reaction scheme, $3M$ constants must be specified (see Eq. 1.24): A_j, β_j and T_{aj} for $j = 1, M$. For octane fuels, it is frequent to use up to 2000 reactions so that 6000 constants are needed. Whether these 6000 constants are well chosen and are compatible with a flame computation is a question which makes calculations of complex fuels very difficult.

Once a solution is obtained for a given case (Case I), and another case (Case II) is studied

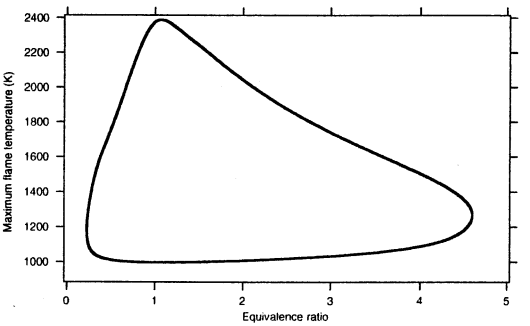


Figure 2.3: Continuation computation of twin premixed H_2 - air flames for a stretch rate of 1000 s^{-1} (Giovangigli, private communication, 1998). The maximum temperature in the flame is plotted versus equivalence ratio.

(for example for a leaner or a richer flame), restarting the exercise from scratch is not an optimum solution. Obviously, the solution obtained for Case I should be used to initialize the computation of Case II. Flame specialists have developed special continuation methods which allow the code to move in the solution domain continuously when parameters are varied (Giovangigli and Smooke[173], Kalamatianos et al.[228], Giovangigli and Smooke[172]). These techniques are crucial when the computation is pushed close to the flammability limits: decreasing the quantity of fuel in the fresh gases, for example, eventually leads to a total quenching of the flame in which case the one-dimensional flame code should predict that the only solution is a "no flame" regime. Determining the exact limit of this extinction may be done with continuation techniques. Fig. 2.3 gives an example of a continuation computation for twin stretched premixed hydrogen/air flames in a stagnation point flow (see § 2.6 for a definition of stretched flames). The computation gives the variations of the flame temperature with equivalence ratio, and the lean and rich extinction limits of flammability. It also provides the non-physical branch going from a lean to rich condition which is unstable and is not observed experimentally.

2.3.2 Sensitivity analysis

In addition to continuation techniques, another tool has changed the way one-dimensional premixed flame codes are used today: sensitivity analysis. Being able to determine the effect of input parameters (chemical or transport parameters) is needed to understand which of these parameters control a given flame quantity.

Sensitivity to chemical parameters

Since the number of chemical parameters to introduce in a flame computation with complex chemistry can be counted in thousands, it is essential to know which of these parameters are really important for a given flame property: for example, if the activation temperature of the fourth reaction $H + O_2 \Leftrightarrow OH + O$ in the scheme given in Table 1.4 is changed, how does the flame speed change? Of course, it is possible to re-run the code and see the result. A better way is to differentiate the whole code using sensitivity analysis tools (see Lutz et al.[296] or Giovangigli and Smooke[174] for a complete description) and directly obtain maps of sensitivity of all outputs versus chemical parameters (see examples in Kalamatianos et al.[228], Fotache et al.[157] or Aung et al.[20]). Fig. 2.4 shows an example of sensitivity analysis of flame speeds given by Aung et al.[20] for hydrogen-air flames at normal temperature and a pressure of 0.35 atm. Four equivalence ratios are studied from 0.45 to 3.5. Such sensitivity analysis reveal the chain branching reaction $OH + H_2 \Leftrightarrow H + H_2O$ to be very important in the determination of the flame speed.

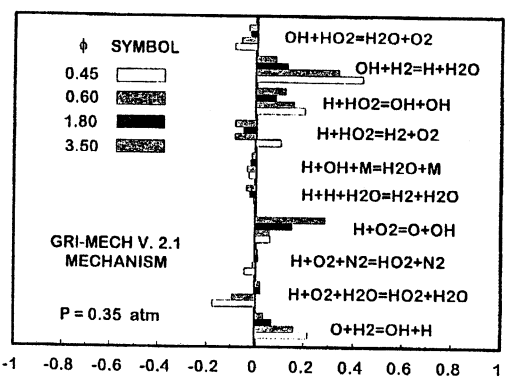


Figure 2.4: Sensitivity analysis of the laminar flame speed of hydrogen air flames. For each reaction, the figure provides the effect of a change of rate on the flame speed (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Aung et al.[20] © the Combustion Institute).

Sensitivity to transport parameters

Transport models (for diffusion coefficients, viscosity, heat diffusion coefficient) also play important roles when computing flames. The chemistry community usually works on zero-dimensional models (well stirred reactors for instance) in which space variations are ignored

and only time evolutions are studied. In flames, however, the way reactants diffuse towards the place where they must burn is often as important as chemistry itself (as shown by theory in the next sections) and the importance of transport on the overall results of one-dimensional flame codes has recently become an issue in many cases. As an example, Fig. 2.5 displays the variation of flame speed versus equivalence ratio for a methane/air flame for which two approaches for transport were tested in PREMIX:

- Full chemistry using the GRI mechanism (http://euler.berkeley.edu/ gri_mech) and full transport.
- Full chemistry using the same scheme and Fick's law with all Lewis numbers set to unity. This assumption is used in many theoretical approaches (see § 2.4). It is true for most radicals in a flame except for very light molecules like H or H_2 which have Lewis numbers of the order of 0.11 and 0.3 respectively (see Fig. 1.4).

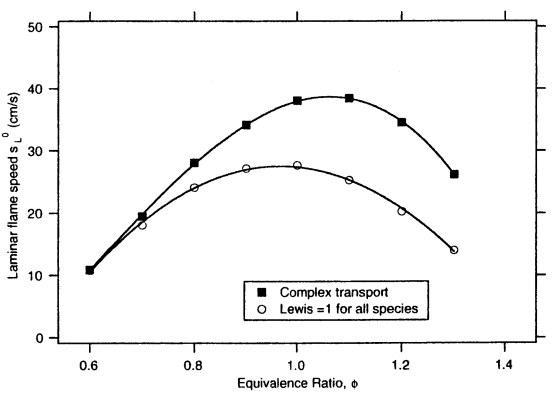


Figure 2.5: The effect of transport on premixed flames: comparison of exact transport model and simplified model (Lewis = 1 for all species) in an atmospheric methane/air flame. (B. Bedat, private communication, 1999).

Fig. 2.5 shows that assuming equal diffusivities for all species has a significant effect on flame speed. A somewhat worrying aspect of this sensitivity to transport models is that these models, even in their most refined forms are being discussed today and that the diffusion coefficients estimated by usual packages probably exhibit larger error margins than generally expected (Paul and Warnatz[351]).

2.4 Theoretical solutions for laminar premixed flames

The computation of premixed flames with complex chemistry and transport is possible but severe restrictions prevent the use of these tools in many situations (for example, unsteady flames). Furthermore, one-dimensional planar steady premixed flames represent only one flame configuration: many more must be studied and understood for example to address the problem of turbulent combustion. Being able to tackle more complex questions on the fluid mechanics level require simplifications of chemistry and transport. This section presents some simple analytical results which have extremely useful implications for numerical combustion.

2.4.1 Derivation of one-step chemistry conservation equations

The simplifications required to develop simple analytical solutions for flames are the following (Williams[486]):

- All species have the same molecular weight $W_k = W$ and the same constant heat capacity $C_{p,k} = C_p$. They also have the same molecular diffusion coefficient $D_k = D$ so that all Lewis numbers are equal $Le_k = \lambda/(\rho C_p D_k) = Le$. Finally species and heat diffuse in the same way so that $Le = 1$.
- Chemistry proceeds only through one irreversible reaction: $M = 1$ in Eq. (1.18).

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu'_{k1} \mathcal{M}_k \rightarrow \sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu''_{k1} \mathcal{M}_k \tag{2.10}$$

The reverse reaction rate is zero: $K_{r1} = 0$. The K_{f1} temperature dependence of the forward reaction follows an Arrhenius dependence: $K_{f1} = A_1 T^{\beta_1} e^{-T_{a1}/T}$. The reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ for each species are linked to the progress rate $\mathcal{Q}_1$ at which the single reaction proceeds by Eq. (1.21):

$$\frac{\dot{\omega}_k}{W_k \nu_{k1}} = \mathcal{Q}_1 \quad or \quad \boxed{\dot{\omega}_k = W_k \nu_{k1} \mathcal{Q}_1} \tag{2.11}$$

The heat release term $\dot{\omega}_T$ in the temperature equation becomes:

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_T = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} \dot{\omega}_k = -\mathcal{Q}_1 \sum_{k=1}^{N} (\Delta h^o_{f,k} W_k \nu_{k1}) = |\nu_{F1}| \, Q^m \mathcal{Q}_1} \tag{2.12}$$

where Q^m is the molar heat of reaction:

$$Q^m = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} W_k \frac{\nu_{k1}}{|\nu_{F1}|} = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k} \frac{\nu_{k1}}{|\nu_{F1}|} = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^{o,m}_{f,k} \frac{\nu_{k1}}{\nu_{F1}} \tag{2.13}$$

because $\nu_{F1} = \nu''_{F1} - \nu'_{F1}$ is negative. Q^m measures the heat released by the complete combustion of 1 mole of fuel. It is often useful to work with the heat of reaction per unit mass (the heat released by the combustion of 1 kg of fuel). There are two ways to define this quantity. The first possibility is:

$$Q' = -\frac{Q^m}{W_F} = -\sum_{k=1}^{N} \left(\Delta h^o_{f,k} \frac{W_k \nu_{k1}}{W_F \nu_{F1}} \right) \tag{2.14}$$

The heat release source term $\dot{\omega}_T$ and the fuel source term $\dot{\omega}_F$ are then linked by:

$$\dot{\omega}_T = Q' \dot{\omega}_F \tag{2.15}$$

Note that with this convention, Q^m is positive while Q' is negative.

Some authors prefer to define Q as:

$$Q = -Q' = Q^m / W_F = \sum_{k=1}^{N} \Delta h^o_{f,k} \frac{W_k \nu_{k1}}{W_F \nu_{F1}} \tag{2.16}$$

to have positive Q values. The link between $\dot{\omega}_T$ and $\dot{\omega}_F$ becomes:

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_T = -Q \dot{\omega}_F} \tag{2.17}$$

The second convention is retained in this text. Typical values of Q^m and Q are summarized in Table 2.1. Note that the values of the heat released per unit mass of fuel Q for hydrocarbons are all very similar.

- The rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ of the reaction (2.10) is assumed to be limited by the fuel mass fraction and not by the oxidizer mass fraction. This assumption corresponds to study a very lean flame in which Y_O remains approximately constant: $Y_O = Y_O^1$. Only one species (Y_F) has then to be considered to evaluate the fuel reaction rate. This situation is obtained for

$$\nu'_{F1} = 1 \quad \nu''_{F1} = 0 \quad \nu_{F1} = -1 \quad \nu'_{O1} = \nu''_{O1} = \nu_{O1} = 0 \tag{2.18}$$

so that, using Eq. (1.21) and (1.23):

$$\dot{\omega}_F = A_1 T^{\beta_1} \nu_{F1} \rho Y_F e^{-T_{a1}/T} = B_1 T^{\beta_1} \rho Y_F e^{-T_{a1}/T} \tag{2.19}$$

where

$$B_1 = A_1 \nu_{F1} \tag{2.20}$$

Even though these assumptions may seem strong (for example at the chemistry level), they actually preserve many essential features of flames: intense non-linear heat release, variable density and temperature.

Global reaction	Q^m (kJ/mole)	Q (kJ/kg)	s	Y_F^{st}
$CH_4 + 2O_2 \rightarrow CO_2 + 2H_2O$	802	50100	4.00	0.055
$C_3H_8 + 5O_2 \rightarrow 3CO_2 + 4H_2O$	2060	46600	3.63	0.060
$2C_8H_{18} + 25O_2 \rightarrow 16CO_2 + 18H_2O$	5225	45800	3.51	0.062
$2H_2 + O_2 \rightarrow 2H_2O$	241	120500	8.00	0.028

Table 2.1: Values of molar (Q^m) and mass (Q) heat of reactions and stoichiometric ratio $s = (\nu_O W_O)/(\nu_F W_F)$ for different irreversible reactions. The last column is the fuel mass fraction for stoichiometric combustion in air given by Eq. (1.30).

The fuel mass fraction in the fresh gas is imposed ($Y_F = Y_F^1$). The corresponding conservation equations become (in the flame reference frame):

$$\rho u = \text{constant} = \rho_1 u_1 = \rho_1 s_L \tag{2.21}$$

$$\rho_1 s_L \frac{dY_F}{dx} = \frac{d}{dx}\left(\rho D \frac{dY_F}{dx}\right) + \dot{\omega}_F \tag{2.22}$$

$$\rho_1 C_p s_L \frac{dT}{dx} = \frac{d}{dx}\left(\lambda \frac{dT}{dx}\right) - Q\dot{\omega}_F \tag{2.23}$$

In these expressions, the fuel reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ is negative.

2.4.2 Thermochemistry and chemical rates

A useful exercise is to integrate Eqs. (2.22) and (2.23) them between $x = -\infty$ and $x = +\infty$ (see Fig. 2.1). Diffusive terms on both sides of the domain are zero and the inlet speed must be equal to the flame speed so that the following relations are obtained:

$$\rho_1 s_L Y_F^1 = -\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \dot{\omega}_F dx = \Omega_F \tag{2.24}$$

$$\rho_1 C_p s_L (T_2 - T_1) = -Q \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \dot{\omega}_F dx = Q\Omega_F \tag{2.25}$$

where Ω_F is the total fuel consumption in the domain.

These equations express simple integral properties of the flame. Eq. (2.24) shows that all fuel entering the domain ($\rho_1 Y_F^1 s_L$) is burnt downstream in the flame front by Ω_F. Eq. (2.25),

on the other hand, states that the power released by the combustion of this fuel ($Q\Omega_F$) is entirely converted into sensible energy to heat up the mass flux $\rho_1 C_p s_L$ from T_1 to T_2.[iii]

Now eliminating Ω_F between Eq. (2.24) and (2.25) leads to:

$$C_p(T_2 - T_1) = QY_F^1 \quad \text{so that} \quad \boxed{T_2 = T_1 + QY_F^1/C_p} \tag{2.28}$$

which provides the adiabatic flame temperature T_2. Eq. (2.28) is a thermochemical expression which can be also directly derived from the conservation of enthalpy between fresh and burnt gas:

$$C_p(T_1-T_0)+\sum_{k=1}^{N}\Delta h^o_{f,k}Y_k^1 = C_p(T_2-T_0)+\sum_{k=1}^{N}\Delta h^o_{f,k}Y_k^2 \quad \text{or} \quad C_p(T_2-T_1) = \sum_{k=1}^{N}\Delta h^o_{f,k}(Y_k^1-Y_k^2) \tag{2.29}$$

where $T_0 = 298.15\,K$ is the reference temperature for formation enthalpies. All species involved in the summation of Eq. (2.29) are linked by Eq. (2.11) leading to:

$$\frac{Y_k^1 - Y_k^2}{Y_F^1 - 0} = \frac{W_k\nu_{k1}}{W_F\nu_{F1}} \quad \text{and} \quad C_p(T_2 - T_1) = \sum_{k=1}^{N}\Delta h^o_{f,k}\frac{W_k\nu_{k1}}{W_F\nu_{F1}}Y_F^1 = -Q'Y_F^1 = QY_F^1 \tag{2.30}$$

recovering Eq. (2.28).

These simple derivations have implications for combustion codes which can be summarized as follows:

- Thermochemistry (i.e. formation enthalpies $\Delta h^o_{f,k}$, heat capacities $C_{p,k}$ and reactants species mass fractions) controls *the maximum temperature* which can be reached in a premixed flame computation.
- Chemical parameters (preexponential constant A_1, activation temperature T_{a1} and exponent β_1) control *the speed of combustion*, i.e. the time or the distance needed for combustion to proceed from the fresh to the burnt state.

[iii] This result is valid only for lean flames with one irreversible reaction. Similar expressions may be written for the general form of the combustion equations, without invoking any of the assumptions used here but their interpretation is more difficult because fuel may not be totally burnt at the exit of the domain. For example, Eq. (1.37) can be integrated from $-\infty$ to $+\infty$ for any species k in the reference frame of a premixed flame to yield:

$$\rho_1(Y_k^1 - Y_k^2)s_L = -\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\dot{\omega}_k dx \tag{2.26}$$

where Y_k^1 and Y_k^2 are the values of Y_k at $x = -\infty$ and $+\infty$ respectively. This equation has a meaning only for species which are present on one side of the flame at least. It provides a correct estimate of the flame speed only if Y_k^2 is known. For burnt gases, for example, it yields:

$$\rho_1 Y_P^2 s_L = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\dot{\omega}_P dx \tag{2.27}$$

Therefore, in a combustion code, there is no sense, for example, to increase the speed of combustion (by increasing the preexponential constant A) in order to increase the maximum temperature since these two quantities are uncorrelated. These properties, demonstrated here only for a single-step chemistry, are valid also for complex chemical schemes. It is also true for turbulent combustion models.

The adiabatic flame temperature obtained with Eq. (2.28) and Table 2.1 provides correct orders of magnitude when compared to measurements but is not a precise estimation because of two important assumptions which are not true quantitatively:

- The combustion products used in the single step reactions of Table 2.1 are not the only final products of combustion: additional reactions, especially dissociation of products like CO_2 and H_2O, take place at high temperatures. These reactions are endothermic and decrease temperature levels.
- The heat capacities C_p vary significantly with temperature and may induce errors of hundreds of degrees on the adiabatic flame temperature.

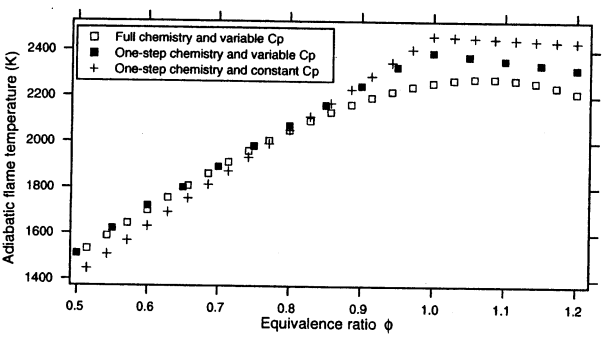


Figure 2.6: Adiabatic flame temperature for an atmospheric propane-air flame ($T_1 = 300$ K) using various assumptions.

These limits may be overcome by performing equilibrium computations, by minimizing the Gibbs energy, and using special thermodynamics packages such as CHEMKIN. But Eq. (2.28) is useful to understand combustion and is used for turbulent combustion models. It is, for example, required for the derivation of the Bray Moss Libby (BML) model (Libby et al.[280], Bray et al.[63]) for turbulent premixed flames. As an example, Fig. 2.6 shows adiabatic flame temperatures for atmospheric propane/air flames computed with three different methods:

- M1: Full chemistry and variable heat capacity: both variable C_p and dissociations are accounted for.

- M2: Single-step chemistry and variable heat capacity: no dissociations are taken into account but the variations of C_p are included.
- M3: Single-step chemistry and constant heat capacity: both the dissociations and the C_p variations are neglected.

The comparison between M1 and M2 results shows the effects of dissociations: at low equivalence ratio, the maximum temperature is low enough to avoid any dissociation and method M2 is precise. At higher equivalence ratio, dissociations of the products lower the temperature. For a stoichiometric flame, this effect decreases the temperature by 150 K. Method M3 is used here with $Q = 46600$ kJ/kg and $C_p = 1300$ J/(kgK). It leads to errors for all equivalence ratios which are of the order of 100 K but it still provides a correct simple evaluation of the final temperature.

2.4.3 The equivalence of temperature and fuel mass fraction

Eq. (2.22) and (2.23) may be simplified introducing reduced variables:

$$\boxed{Y = Y_F/Y_F^1} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{\Theta = \frac{C_p(T-T_1)}{QY_F^1} = \frac{T-T_1}{T_2-T_1}} \tag{2.31}$$

The reduced fuel mass fraction Y goes from 1 in the fresh gases to 0 in the burnt gases while Θ goes from 0 to 1 in these zones. The equations for Y and Θ are derived from Eq. (2.22) and (2.23) using Eq. (2.28):

$$\rho_1 s_L \frac{dY}{dx} = \frac{d}{dx}\left(\rho D \frac{dY}{dx}\right) + \dot{\omega}_F/Y_F^1 \tag{2.32}$$

$$\rho_1 s_L \frac{d\Theta}{dx} = \frac{d}{dx}\left(\frac{\lambda}{C_p}\frac{d\Theta}{dx}\right) - \dot{\omega}_F/Y_F^1 \tag{2.33}$$

Summing these two equations and assuming unity Lewis number $Le = \lambda/(\rho C_p D) = 1$ gives:

$$\rho_1 s_L \frac{d}{dx}(\Theta + Y) = \frac{d}{dx}\left[\rho D \frac{d}{dx}(\Theta + Y)\right] \tag{2.34}$$

which has no source term and is a conserved (or passive) scalar equation. Since $\Theta + Y$ is 1 in the fresh gases and 1 in the burnt gases, the only solution to Eq. (2.34) is:[iv]

$$\boxed{\Theta + Y = 1} \tag{2.35}$$

This integral property of premixed flames can also be derived by stating that the total enthalpy of the mixture is constant everywhere. Temperature and fuel mass fraction are

[iv] This property ($\Theta + Y = 1$) is also true in unsteady cases if the initial conditions satisfy the same property. This is a useful test for numerical algorithms applied to premixed flames: summing Θ and Y must give 1 everywhere.

not independent quantities: when the fuel mass fraction goes down (the chemical enthalpy decreases), the temperature increases (the sensible enthalpy increases). From a numerical point of view, only one variable Θ can be solved for. The other one (Y) is obtained from Θ using Eq. (2.35). The equation for Θ is:[v]

$$\rho_1 s_L \frac{d\Theta}{dx} \doteq \frac{d}{dx}\left(\frac{\lambda}{C_p}\frac{d\Theta}{dx}\right) - B_1 \left(T_1 + \Theta(T_2 - T_1)\right)^{\beta_1} \rho(1-\Theta) \exp\left(-\frac{T_{a1}}{T_1 + \Theta(T_2 - T_1)}\right) \quad (2.36)$$

The reduced temperature Θ (or $1 - Y$) is also called the progress variable c.

2.4.4 The reaction rate

Eq. (2.36) is useful to understand the physics of laminar flames: flame theory has found in such flames a very open field of investigation and many of the most important results on combustion have been derived from these equations. These studies are not described here (see Williams[486] or Williams[487] for a review) but some basic results are useful for computations. To do this, some of the terminology of theoretical models for laminar premixed flames must be introduced. First, the reduced reaction rate ($\dot{\omega}_F$ in Eq. (2.33) or (2.36)) is expressed by Williams[486] in a more convenient form:

$$\frac{\dot{\omega}_F}{Y_F^1} = B_1 T^{\beta_1} e^{-\beta/\alpha} \rho(1-\Theta) \exp\left(-\frac{\beta(1-\Theta)}{1-\alpha(1-\Theta)}\right) \quad (2.37)$$

where $e^{-T_a/T}$ has been replaced by $\exp(-\beta/\alpha)\exp\left(-\frac{\beta(1-\Theta)}{1-\alpha(1-\Theta)}\right)$ and:

$$\boxed{\alpha = (T_2 - T_1)/T_2 = QY_F^1/(C_p T_2)} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{\beta = \alpha T_{a1}/T_2} \quad (2.38)$$

The two parameters α and β measure the heat released by the flame and the activation temperature respectively. Typical flame values are listed in Table 2.2 for a temperature $T_1 = 300K$. Flame 1 is a flame used for numerical simulations of turbulent combustion (see Chapt. 4) in which chemical parameters are modified to allow an easier computation while Flame 2 corresponds to more realistic values for hydrocarbon-air flames.

	T_2/T_1	E_{a1} (kJ/mole)	T_{a1}/T_1	α	β
Flame 1	4	110	42.7	0.75	8.0
Flame 2	7	375	150	0.86	18.4

Table 2.2: Typical values for α and β in premixed flames.

The density ρ is also a function of Θ if pressure is constant:

$$\rho = \rho_1 \frac{1}{1 + \alpha\Theta/(1-\alpha)} \quad (2.39)$$

[v] Remember that B_1 is negative in this equation (see Eq. (2.20)) because ν_F is negative.

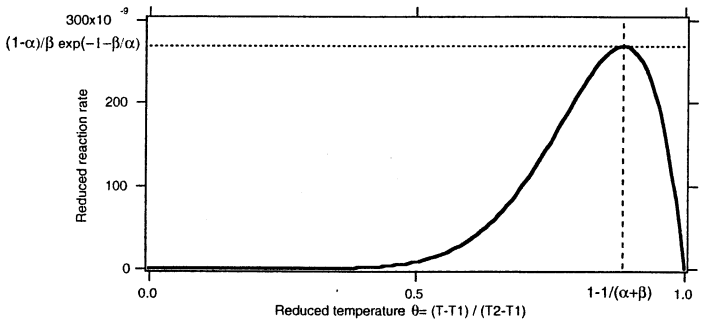


Figure 2.7: Variations of the reduced reaction rate $(\dot{\omega}_F/\rho_1 Y_F^1 B_1) = e^{-\frac{\beta}{\alpha}} \frac{\rho}{\rho_1}(1-\Theta)e^{-\frac{\beta(1-\Theta)}{1-\alpha(1-\Theta)}}$ vs Θ for $\alpha = 0.75$, $\beta = 8$ ($\beta_1 = 0$).

so that the reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ is now a function of only one variable: Θ. Fig. 2.7 presents variations of the reduced reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ for $\alpha = 0.75$ and $\beta = 8$, assuming $\beta_1 = 0$, while Fig. 2.8 gives $\dot{\omega}_F$ for increasing values of β. For each case in Fig. 2.8, the preexponential constant B_1 has been roughly adjusted to provide the same value for the total reaction rate $\int \dot{\omega}_F dx$, i.e. to provide the same flame speed. Fig. 2.8 conveys a simple idea: to compute a flame with a given flame speed, increasing β (i.e. increasing the activation temperature) leads to a stiffer problem where $\dot{\omega}_F$ is almost zero over a wide range of temperature and peaks for Θ values very close to unity. In terms of resolution, it is already obvious that mesh points are needed to resolve the temperature (or species) profile (typically 10 to 20 grid points for $0 < \Theta < 1$) because diffusion terms are important everywhere in this zone. Fig. 2.8 shows that points are also needed in the vicinity of $\Theta = 1$ to resolve the reaction source terms. This constraint is much more demanding as shown by asymptotic analysis (Williams[486]): in general, the maximum of the reaction rate shown in Fig. 2.8 is obtained for Θ of the order of $1 - 1/\beta$. The exact value at which the reaction rate predicted by Eq. (2.37) is maximum may be calculated explicitly for this simple case, by searching for the maximum of $\dot{\omega}_F(\Theta)$ and gives:

$$\boxed{\Theta_{max} = 1 - 1/(\alpha + \beta)} \tag{2.40}$$

which is indeed close to the asymptotic estimate $1 - 1/\beta$ because β is much larger than α. The value of the maximum reduced reaction rate is (Fig. 2.7):

$$\dot{\omega}_F^{max} = \rho_1 Y_F^1 B_1 \frac{1-\alpha}{\beta} \exp\left(-\frac{\beta}{\alpha} - 1\right) \tag{2.41}$$

The zone where the reaction rate is non-zero in a premixed flame is small compared to diffusion length scales and, in temperature space, roughly spans the domain $(1 - 2/\beta, 1)$ with

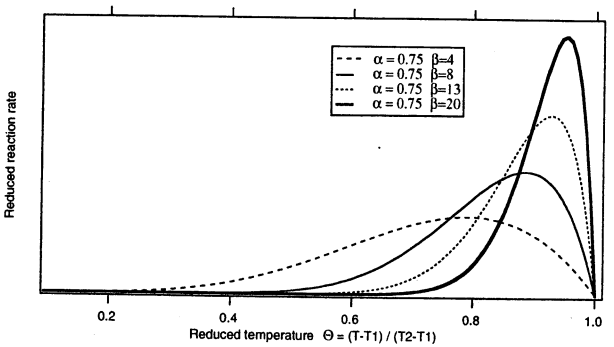


Figure 2.8: Variations of the reduced reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F/(\rho_1 Y_F^1 B_1)$ vs Θ ($\beta_1 = 0$) for various values of β: the problem becomes stiffer when β increases (i.e. when the activation temperature increases). The preexponential constant B_1 has been adjusted to provide the same value of the total reaction rate (i.e. the same flame speed) for all flames.

a width of $\delta_r = 2/\beta$ (Fig. 2.9). In terms of mesh requirements, instead of adequately resolving the Θ domain from 0 to 1 (width 1), it is now necessary to resolve the $(1 - 2/\beta,1)$ interval (width $\delta_r = 2/\beta$).

The first implication of such a simple analysis is the following: if a mesh is sufficient, for a given Reynolds number, to resolve a non reacting flow, i.e. to resolve temperatures going from 0 to 1, the mesh density to resolve the same flow with a premixed flame must be multiplied by a factor $\beta/2$ in each direction. For typical values of β (10 to 20), this is, in most cases, a difficult task!

Asymptotic analysis also shows that zone 1 in Fig. 2.9 (from $\Theta = 0$ to $1-2/\beta$) is dominated by convection and diffusion (phenomena already present in non-reacting flows and not bringing any new special constraint on resolution) while zone 2 (from $\Theta = 1 - 2/\beta$ to 1) is controlled by reaction and diffusion. The existence of zones where different physical mechanisms with different mesh constraints exist (coarse in zone 1, finer in zone 2 when β increases) can be handled in two ways:

- For steady or one-dimensional unsteady flame computations, a natural approach is to use adaptive meshes as done in most one-dimensional flame codes such as PREMIX. Coarse meshes may be used in the diffusion/convection zones while more refined grids are utilized in reaction/diffusion zones. Sophisticated refinement techniques may be used with efficiency for such problems as long as one-dimensional flames or multi-dimensional steady flames are studied.

- For multi-dimensional and/or unsteady flames the challenge is much more difficult. Cer-

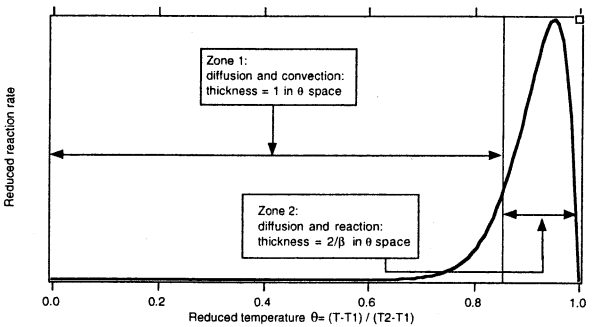


Figure 2.9: The resolution constraints due to the thickness of the reaction zone in laminar premixed flames.

tain authors adapt the mesh to the computation, refining the grid before the calculation takes place (Mohammed et al.[324]). Adaptive mesh techniques have also been explored (Dervieux et al.[126]) but the most successful approach to date has been to use chemical schemes with moderate stiffness (β must be low) and fine grids everywhere because unsteady flames move and can be located anywhere in the computational domain. This approach is possible only for simple chemical systems. For certain fuels, it is simply impossible to construct accurate chemical mechanisms with reasonable stiffness. The state of the art today is that while one-dimensional flame codes are able to compute almost any steady flame for arbitrarily complex chemistry data, very few of these flames can be handled in unsteady multi-dimensional flame codes.

2.4.5 Analytical solutions for flame speed

Under the previous simplifications, explicit expressions can be derived for flame speed and flame structure. There are multiple ways to do so. This section presents first the classical analysis of Zeldovich, Frank-Kamenetski and von Karman which is the basis of most asymptotic methods. A second fully analytical method is then presented.

Asymptotic analysis of Zeldovich, Frank-Kamenetski and von Karman (ZFK)

Eq. (2.36) may be further simplified by scaling the spatial variable x:

$$\xi = \int_0^x \frac{\rho_1 s_L C_p}{\lambda} dx \tag{2.42}$$

Eq. (2.36) becomes for a steady propagating laminar flame in its reference frame:

$$\frac{d\Theta}{d\xi} = \frac{d^2\Theta}{d\xi^2} - \Lambda\omega \tag{2.43}$$

where ω is a reduced reaction rate defined (Williams[486]) by:

$$\omega = (1-\Theta)\exp\left(-\frac{\beta(1-\Theta)}{1-\alpha(1-\Theta)}\right) \tag{2.44}$$

and Λ is a non dimensionalized quantity (the "flame parameter"):

$$\Lambda = \frac{\rho\lambda|B_1|T^{\beta_1}}{\rho_1^2 s_L^2 C_p} e^{-\beta/\alpha} = -\frac{\rho\lambda B_1 T^{\beta_1}}{\rho_1^2 s_L^2 C_p} e^{-\beta/\alpha} \tag{2.45}$$

As B_1 is negative.

Under the assumptions used in this section, the structure of all stationary premixed flames depends only on one parameter Λ for given α and β values. This flame parameter contains information on heat (or species) diffusion (λ) and rate constants (B_1). These two mechanisms control the flame speed: increasing the heat diffusivity or increasing rate constants increases the flame speed in the same proportion.[vi]

In expression (2.45), the numerator $\rho\lambda B_1 T^{\beta_1}$ is supposed to be constant to perform the mathematical integration. This is not a difficult assumption to satisfy: any variation of λ such that $\lambda T^{\beta_1 - 1} = ct$ allows this assumption to be true. Evaluating the numerator in the fresh gases gives:

$$\Lambda = \frac{D_{th}^1 |B_1| T_1^{\beta_1}}{s_L^2} e^{-\frac{\beta}{\alpha}} \tag{2.46}$$

where $D_{th}^1 = \lambda/\rho_1 C_p$ is the heat diffusivity in the fresh gas.

Various asymptotic analysis techniques have been developed in the combustion community to solve Eq. (2.43). The first one is due to Zeldovich, Frank Kamenetski and von Karman (ZFK) and gives a very simple result:

$$\Lambda = 0.5\beta^2 \tag{2.47}$$

A more precise result is developed by Williams[486]:

$$\Lambda = 0.5\beta^2\left(1 + \frac{2}{\beta}(3\alpha - 1.344)\right) \tag{2.48}$$

In general Λ is of the order of 100 for usual flames. From values of Λ given by asymptotics and its definition (Eq. (2.45)), the flame speed may be derived leading to:

$$\boxed{s_L = \frac{1}{\beta} e^{-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}} \left(2|B_1| T_1^{\beta_1} D_{th}^1\right)^{1/2}} \tag{2.49}$$

[vi] The situation is very different for diffusion flames (see § 3) where diffusivity is the primary factor controlling the overall reaction rate.

for the ZFK formulation (Eq. (2.47)) or:

$$\boxed{s_L = \frac{1}{\beta}\exp\left(-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}\right)(2\,|B_1|\,T_1^{\beta_1}D_{th}^1)^{1/2}\left(1+\frac{1.344-3\alpha}{\beta}\right)} \tag{2.50}$$

for the Williams formulation (Eq. (2.48)).

Analytical solution for a simplified reaction rate expression

Asymptotic solutions based on Arrhenius expressions such as the ZFK analysis require some work to derive the necessary mathematics. A fully explicit expression for flame structure and speed can be obtained by using another formulation for the reaction rate. The flame structure of Fig. 2.9 suggests that any reaction rate model which produces no combustion before the critical temperature $\Theta_c = 1 - 1/\beta$ and intense combustion between Θ_c and 1 should reproduce most of the flame features.

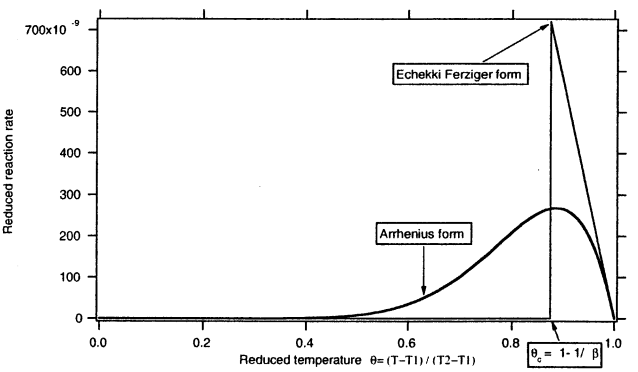


Figure 2.10: Analytical model (Echekki Ferziger) for premixed flame compared to the usual Arrhenius form

Among all possible forms for reaction rates, the Arrhenius form is one possibility but others are available. Fig. 2.10 shows a model proposed by Echekki and Ferziger[143] (called EF here). In the EF formulation, the reaction rate is zero before Θ_c and $\rho_1 R_r(1-\Theta)$ when $\Theta > \Theta_c$. R_r is a model constant. From Eq. (2.21) and (2.23), the conservation equations to solve are (C_p is assumed to be constant):

$$\rho u = \rho_1 u_1 = \rho_1 s_L \tag{2.51}$$

$$\rho_1 s_L \frac{d\Theta}{dx} = \frac{d}{dx}\left(\frac{\lambda}{C_p}\frac{d\Theta}{dx}\right) + \dot{\omega}_{EF} \tag{2.52}$$

where

$$\dot{\omega}_{EF} = \rho_1 R_r (1-\Theta) H(\Theta - \Theta_c) \tag{2.53}$$

where H is the Heaviside function and $\Theta_c = 1 - 1/\beta$. These equations may be formulated in a non dimensionalized form as with Eq. (2.43) using the flame coordinate ξ (Eq. (2.42)):

$$\frac{d\Theta}{d\xi} = \frac{d^2\Theta}{d\xi^2} - \Lambda_1 \omega_1 \tag{2.54}$$

where $\Lambda_1 = \lambda R_r/(\rho_1 s_L^2 C_p)$ and $\omega_1 = (1-\Theta)H(\Theta - \Theta_c)$. Assuming a constant thermal conductivity $\lambda = \lambda_1$, the flame parameter Λ_1 is constant.[vii] Eq. (2.52) is easier to solve than for the Arrhenius form given in Eq. (2.43): suppose that the point where the critical temperature $\Theta_c = 1 - 1/\beta$ is reached, is fixed at $x = \xi = 0$. In this case $\xi = (\rho_1 s_L C_p)x/\lambda_1 = x/\delta$ where δ is a characteristic flame thickness given by:

$$\delta = \frac{\lambda_1}{\rho_1 C_p s_L} = \frac{D_{th}^1}{s_L} \tag{2.55}$$

and D_{th}^1 is the thermal diffusivity of the fresh gas.

	Reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_{EF}$	Heat coefficient λ	Flame parameter Λ_1
Initial EF model	$\rho R_r(1-\Theta)H(\Theta-\Theta_c)$	$\lambda_1 \frac{T}{T_1}$	$\frac{\rho\lambda R_r}{\rho_1^2 s_L^2 C_p} = \frac{\lambda_1 R_r}{\rho_1 s_L^2 C_p}$
Present model	$\rho_1 R_r(1-\Theta)H(\Theta-\Theta_c)$	λ_1	$\frac{\lambda_1 R_r}{\rho_1 s_L^2 C_p}$

Table 2.3: Assumptions used by Echekki and Ferziger[143] and by this text on rate coefficients and heat diffusion coefficient. λ_1 is the value of the heat coefficient in the fresh gases.

The solution is obtained by first integrating Eq. (2.54) between $x = -\infty$ and $x = 0$ (with $\dot{\omega}_{EF} = 0$):

$$\Theta = \left(1 - \frac{1}{\beta}\right) e^{x/\delta} \tag{2.56}$$

For $x > 0$, the solution is searched under the form $1 - \Theta = be^{\Gamma x}$. The resolution is straightforward and gives:

$$\Gamma = \frac{1}{2\delta}\left(1 - (1 + 4\frac{R_r \delta}{s_L})^{1/2}\right) \tag{2.57}$$

[vii] Another possibility used by Echekki and Ferziger[143] is to write $\dot{\omega}_{EF} = \rho R_r(1-\Theta)H(\Theta-\Theta_c)$ and later to assume that $\lambda = \lambda_1 \frac{T}{T_1}$ so that $\rho\lambda$ is constant (see Table 2.3). In both cases, Λ_1 is constant. This derivation is given in more detail here so that the reader can understand why asymptotic or analytical techniques require assumptions on transport coefficients: in most cases, these assumptions are needed to make flame parameters such as Λ_1 constant and are therefore directly linked to the forms assumed for the reaction rates as shown in Table 2.3.

and

$$\Theta = 1 - \frac{1}{\beta} e^{\Gamma x} \tag{2.58}$$

By construction, the two temperature profiles of Eq. (2.58) and (2.56) are continuous at $x = 0$. By writing that their derivatives are continuous at $x = 0$, the value of R_r is obtained:

$$R_r = \beta(\beta - 1)\frac{s_L}{\delta} = \beta(\beta - 1)\frac{s_L^2}{D_{th}^1} \tag{2.59}$$

An explicit expression for flame speed is also derived:

$$\boxed{s_L = \left(\frac{1}{\beta(\beta-1)}\frac{\lambda_1 R_r}{\rho_1 C_p}\right)^{1/2} = \frac{1}{(\beta(\beta-1))^{1/2}}(D_{th}^1 R_r)^{1/2}} \quad \text{and} \quad \Gamma = \frac{1-\beta}{\delta} \tag{2.60}$$

This solution may be used to initialize a premixed flame propagating at speed s_L with an activation temperature corresponding to β as shown in Table 2.4. Fig. 2.10 displays profiles of reduced reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F/(\rho_1 Y_F^1 B_1)$ versus Θ for an Arrhenius expression and for the EF model. The rate constants B (for the Arrhenius form) and R_r (for the EF model) are chosen to give the same flame speed: this is the case when $R_r = 2B/\beta \exp(-\beta/\alpha)$ (from Table 2.5). Fig. 2.11 compares the profile obtained using this model with a profile obtained from the exact integration of Eq. (2.36) for $\alpha = 0.75$ and $\beta = 8$. The agreement is satisfactory.

Comparing the expressions of flame speed for the EF model (Eq. (2.60)) and for an Arrhenius form (Eq. (2.50)) reveals similar dependences:

$$\boxed{s_L \propto (D_{th}^1 R_r)^{1/2}} \tag{2.61}$$

In both models, the flame speed varies like the square root of the diffusion coefficient and the square root of the reaction rate coefficient. This simple information is often useful to understand the response of flame codes to changes in transport or chemistry models.

The thickness of the reaction rate zone in Θ space for this flame is $1/\beta$ by construction. The maximum value of the reaction rate is obtained at $x = 0$ and $\Theta = \Theta_c = 1 - 1/\beta$ and is $\rho_1(\beta - 1)s_L^2/D_{th}^1$. The integral of the reaction rate ($\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \dot{\omega}_{EF} dx$) is $\rho_1 s_L$ as expected (see Eq. (2.24)).

Summary of simple flame speed expressions

The two previous sections have presented some basic results relating to laminar premixed flames which can be obtained by analytical means. Many more studies have been devoted to similar approaches and provide useful results for numerical combustion. Table 2.5 summarizes how asymptotic analysis may be used to predict flame speeds. In addition to the lean flame cases presented here, the results of van Kalmthout[456] for flames where the reaction rate is written $B_1 \rho Y_F Y_O e^{-T_a/T}$ are also presented.

Choose:
Flame speed s_L, activation temperature T_a
Final temperature T_2, initial temperature T_1
Inlet velocity u_1
Estimate:
Rate parameters $\alpha = (T_2 - T_1)/T_2$ and $\beta = \alpha T_a/T_2$
Flame thickness: $\delta = D^1_{th}/s_L$
Compute reduced temperature profiles: $\Theta = \frac{T-T_1}{T_2-T_1}$
for $x < 0$: $\Theta = (1 - 1/\beta)e^{\frac{x}{\delta}}$ and for $x > 0$: $\Theta = 1 - 1/\beta e^{(1-\beta)\frac{x}{\delta}}$
Initialize temperature:
$T(x) = \Theta(T_2 - T_1) + T_1$
Initialize velocity field:
$u(x) = u_1 + s_L\alpha\Theta/(1-\alpha) = u_1 + s_L(T/T_1 - 1)$
Fix adequate rate values:
For present model: $\dot{\omega}_F = \rho_1 R_r(1-\Theta)H(\Theta - \Theta_c)$ with $R_r = \beta(\beta-1)s_L^2/D^1_{th}$
For Arrhenius: $\dot{\omega}_F = B_1 T_1^\beta \rho Y_F e^{-T_a/T}$ with $\lvert B_1\rvert T_1^\beta = (s_L^2\beta^2 e^{\beta/\alpha})/D^1_{th}$

Table 2.4: Analytical initialization of a premixed flame using a simplified rate model. The inlet speed u_1 may differ from the flame speed s_L. The velocity field is given by Eq. (2.104).

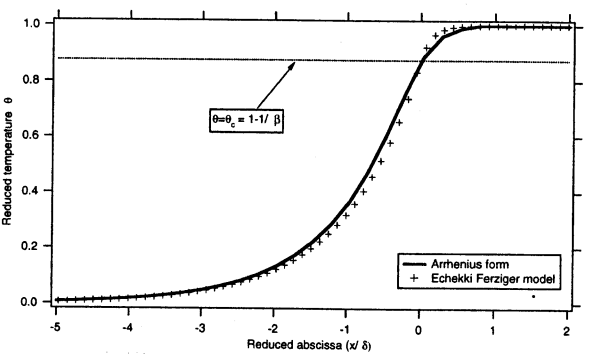


Figure 2.11: Comparison of temperature profiles obtained with Arrhenius and EF models.

Model	Fuel reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ in Eq. (2.22)	Transport assumptions	Flame speed s_L
ZFK	$B_1 T^{\beta_1} \rho Y_F \epsilon^{-T_a/T}$	$\lambda = \lambda_1 (T/T_1)^{1-\beta_1}$	$\frac{1}{\beta}\epsilon^{-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}}(2\,\lvert B_1\rvert\, T_1^{\beta_1} D_{th}^1)^{1/2}$
Williams	$B_1 T^{\beta_1} \rho Y_F \epsilon^{-T_a/T}$	$\lambda = \lambda_1 (T/T_1)^{1-\beta_1}$	$\frac{1}{\beta}\epsilon^{-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}}(2\,\lvert B_1\rvert\, T_1^{\beta_1} D_{th}^1)^{1/2}(1+\frac{1.34-3\alpha}{\beta})$
Van Kalmthout	$B_1 \rho Y_F Y_O \epsilon^{-T_a/T}$	$\lambda = \lambda_1 T/T_1$	$\frac{1}{\beta}\epsilon^{-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}}(2\,\lvert B_1\rvert\, Y_O^1 D_{th}^1 \frac{2}{\beta})^{1/2}$
Echekki	$\rho R_r (1-\Theta) H(\Theta - \Theta_c)$	$\lambda = \lambda_1 T/T_1$	$\left(\frac{1}{\beta(\beta-1)} D_{th}^1 R_r\right)^{1/2}$
This book	$\rho_1 R_r (1-\Theta) H(\Theta - \Theta_c)$	$\lambda = \lambda_1$	$\left(\frac{1}{\beta(\beta-1)} D_{th}^1 R_r\right)^{1/2}$

Table 2.5: Summary of assumptions and flame speed results using some simple asymptotic and analytical models for lean flames. The temperature reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_T$ is linked to $\dot{\omega}_F$ by $\dot{\omega}_T = -Q\dot{\omega}_F$ (B_1 is negative). The maximum temperature T_2 is given by $T_2 = T_1 + QY_F^1/C_p$ where Y_F^1 is the fuel mass fraction in the fresh gas. The coefficients α and β are obtained by $\alpha = (T_2 - T_1)/T_2$ and $\beta = \alpha T_a/T_2$. H is the Heaviside function. Θ_c is the critical temperature: $\Theta_c = 1 - 1/\beta$. For the van Kalmthout results, Y_O^1 designates the oxidizer mass fraction in the fresh gases (van Kalmthout[456]).

2.4.6 Generalized expression for flame speeds

Mitani[323] also derived a more general expression for flame speeds which is not as explicit as the formulae of Table 2.5 but covers more cases (Williams[486]) and can handle non-unity Lewis number reactants. Consider a global reaction:

$$\nu'_F F + \nu'_O O \rightarrow P \tag{2.62}$$

for which the fuel consumption rate is given by:

$$\dot{\omega}_F = \nu'_F W_F B_1 T^{\beta_1} \left(\frac{\rho Y_F}{W_F}\right)^{n_F} \left(\frac{\rho Y_O}{W_O}\right)^{n_O} \exp\left(-\frac{T_a}{T}\right) \tag{2.63}$$

Where the reaction exponents n_F and n_O are not necessarily equal to ν'_F and ν'_O. The equivalence ratio is $\phi = sY_F^1/Y_O^1 = (\nu'_O W_O Y_F^1)/(\nu'_F W_F Y_O^1)$. The product $\lambda\rho B_1 T^{\beta_1}$ is assumed to be constant. This is the case for example when $\lambda = \lambda_1(T/T_1)^{1-\beta_1}$ as in Table 2.5.

If Le_F and Le_O are respectively the fuel and the oxidizer Lewis numbers, the flame speed obtained by a first -order analysis for lean flame ($\phi < 1$) is (indices 1 correspond to fresh gases while 2 indicate burnt quantities):

$$s_L = \left[\frac{2\lambda_2 \nu'_F (\nu'_O/\nu'_F)^{n_O} \rho_2^{n_F+n_O} B_1 T_2^{\beta_1} Y_{F,1}^{n_F+n_O-1} Le_F^{n_F} Le_O^{n_O}}{\rho_1^2 C_p W_F^{n_F+n_O-1} \beta^{n_F+n_O+1}}\right]^{1/2} \cdot G(n_F, n_O)^{1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}\right) \tag{2.64}$$

where the G function is defined by:

$$G(n_F, n_O) = \int_0^\infty y^{n_F} \left(y + \beta\frac{\phi - 1}{Le_O}\right)^{n_O} e^{-y} dy \tag{2.65}$$

For a rich flame, this formula is still valid if indices F and O are inverted. In general, the accuracy of such expressions is reasonable for lean mixtures but poor for rich cases. An equivalent expression of Eq: (2.64) can be obtained by replacing $\lambda_2\rho_2 B_1 T_2^{\beta_1}$ by $\lambda_1\rho_1 B_1 T_1^{\beta_1}$:

$$s_L = \left[\frac{2D_{th}^1 \nu'_F (\nu'_O/\nu'_F)^{n_O} B_1 T_1^{\beta_1} Le_F^{n_F} Le_O^{n_O}}{\beta^{n_F+n_O+1}} \left(\frac{\rho_2 Y_{F,1}}{W_F}\right)^{n_F+n_O-1}\right]^{1/2} \cdot G(n_F, n_O)^{1/2} \exp\left(-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}\right) \tag{2.66}$$

For $n_F = 1$, $\nu'_F = 1$ and $n_O = 0$ and unity Lewis numbers, $G(n_F, n_O) = 1$ and Eq. (2.66) leads to the expression (2.49).

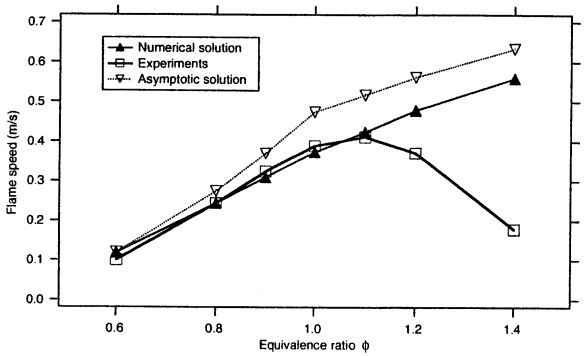


Figure 2.12: Flame speeds for a methane/air mixture as a function of equivalence ratio.

Table 2.6 shows how this expression must be used for a lean hydrocarbon/air flames. Fig. 2.12 gives an example of flame speed computations for a methane/air flame modeled by a single step reaction:

$$CH_4 + 2O_2 \rightarrow CO_2 + 2H_2O \tag{2.67}$$

The following set of parameters was used:

$$B_1 = 1.08E7 \ uSI \quad \beta_1 = 0 \quad E_a = 83600 \ J/mole \quad n_F = 1 \quad n_O = 0.5 \tag{2.68}$$

$$\rho_1 = 1.16 \ kg/m^3 \quad \lambda_1 = 0.038 \ W/mK \quad Q = 50100 \ kJ/kg \quad C_p = 1450 \ J/(kgK) \tag{2.69}$$

The preexponential constant B_1 was fitted to match the flame speed measured at $\phi = 0.8$. Fig. 2.12 shows that the asymptotic formula provides a fair estimate of the flame speed with an error margin of the order of a few percent on the lean side and of 20 percent on the rich side compared to a numerical resolution of the conservation equation. When compared to experimental results (Yamaoka and Tsuji[489]), the asymptotic and the numerical solutions provide good estimates on the lean side but fail on the rich side.

Choose thermodynamic data:

Molecular weights of fuel (W_F) and oxidizer (W_O)

Heat release per unit mass of fuel Q

Choose chemical reaction:

$\nu'_F F + \nu'_O O \rightarrow P$

Choose kinetic parameters:

Preexponential constant B_1, exponent β_1, activation temperature T_a

Reaction exponents n_F and n_O

Choose transport parameters:

Heat diffusivity in fresh gas: λ_1

Fuel and oxidizer Lewis numbers: Le_F and Le_O

Choose fresh gas characteristics:

Temperature T_1, density ρ_1, equivalence ratio ϕ

Compute intermediate quantities:

Stoichiometric ratio: $s = \frac{\nu'_O W_O}{\nu'_F W_F}$

Fresh gas fuel mass fraction: $Y_{F,1} = 1/\left(1 + \frac{s}{\phi}(1 + 3.76\frac{W_{N_2}}{W_{O_2}})\right)$

Burnt gas temperature and density: $T_2 = T_1 + QY_{F,1}/C_p$ and $\rho_2 = \rho_1 T_1/T_2$

α and β parameters: $\alpha = QY_{F,1}/(C_p T_2)$ $\beta = \alpha T_a/T_2$

Burnt gas heat diffusivity: $\lambda_2 = \lambda_1 (T_2/T_1)^{1-\beta_1}$

Integrate G factor: $G(n_F, n_O) = \int_0^\infty y^{n_F}(y + \beta(\phi - 1)/Le_O)^{n_O})e^{-y}dy$

Compute flame speed:

$$s_L = \left[\frac{2\lambda_2 \nu'_F(\nu'_O/\nu'_F)^{n_O}\rho_2^{n_F+n_O} B_1 T_2^{\beta_1} Y_{F,1}^{n_F+n_O-1} Le_F^{n_F} Le_O^{n_O}}{\rho_1^2 C_p W_F^{n_F+n_O-1}\beta^{n_F+n_O+1}}\right]^{1/2} G(n_F, n_O)^{1/2} e^{-\frac{\beta}{2\alpha}}$$

Table 2.6: Computing the speed of a lean flame in air using asymptotic results. The mixture molecular weight is supposed to be constant.

2.4.7 Single step chemistry limitations and stiffness of reduced schemes

As seen in Fig. 2.12, using a single step reaction to describe premixed combustion provides good results in the lean regime but very poor predictions for rich flames. This problem has been recognized for a long time and may be fixed by using other set of values for the reaction exponents n_F and n_O. Westbrook and Dryer[480] proposed reduced schemes which provide reasonable flame speeds over a wide range of equivalence ratios. From a numerical point of view, this is obtained by using small values of the reaction exponents, especially n_F. Such small values may lead to numerical difficulties: decreasing reaction exponents (as often done in many reduced schemes) leads to increased stiffness. This may be shown by considering a flame where $n_O = 0$ and changing n_F. Fig. 2.13 shows the variations of the reduced reaction rate of Eq. (2.37) in which a non-unity value for n_F would be used:

$$\frac{\dot{\omega}_F}{Y_F^1} = B_1 T^{\beta_1} e^{-\frac{\beta}{\alpha}} \rho (1-\Theta)^{n_F} \exp\left(-\frac{\beta(1-\Theta)}{1-\alpha(1-\Theta)}\right) \tag{2.70}$$

The heat release is such that $\alpha = 0.75$ and the activation temperature corresponds to $\beta = 8$. The reduced reaction rate becomes a stiff function of the reduced temperature when small values of n_F are used. For $n_F = 0.2$ and $\beta = 8$, the chemistry formulation is stiffer than it was for $n_F = 1$ and $\beta = 20$ (see Fig. 2.8). This explains why reduced schemes often lead to numerical difficulties.

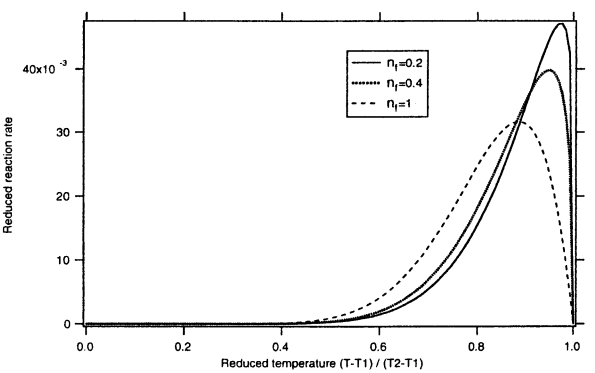


Figure 2.13: Variations of the reduced reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F/(\rho_1 Y_F^1 B_1)$ vs Θ for various values of n_F: the problem becomes stiffer when n_F increases ($\beta_1 = 0$ and $\beta = 8$).

2.4.8 Variations of flame speed with temperature and pressure

Eq. (2.66) may also be used to evaluate the dependence of flame speed with pressure P or fresh gas temperature T_1. For example, the thermal diffusivity D_{th}^1 scales like $1/P$ while the burnt gas density ρ_2 scales like P so that, for a constant fresh gas temperature T_1, the laminar flame speed s_L at pressure P is roughly linked to its value at P_0 by:

$$s_L(P) = s_L(P^0)\left(\frac{P}{P^0}\right)^{\frac{n_F+n_O-2}{2}} \tag{2.71}$$

Temperature changes are more difficult to anticipate because the exponential term in Eq. (2.66) is controlled by the burnt gas temperature T_2 which is not well described using simple reaction chemistry. Experimental results are usually expressed as simple polynomial functions:

$$s_L(P,T_1) = s_L(P^0,T_1^0)\left(\frac{P}{P^0}\right)^{\alpha_P}\left(\frac{T_1}{T_1^0}\right)^{\alpha_T} \tag{2.72}$$

As an example, for usual values $n_F = 0.1$ and $n_O = 1.65$, as proposed by Westbrook and Dryer[480]) for lean propane/air flame, a theoretical pressure exponent $\alpha_P = -0.125$ is found from Eq. (2.71) and is consistent with the value proposed by Metghalchi and Keck[320] (Table 2.7).

Table 2.7 gives examples of values for the parameters used in Eq. (2.72) obtained for methane/air combustion by Gu et al.[182] ($1 \leq P \leq 10$ bars, $300 \leq T_1 \leq 400$ K, $0.8 \leq \phi \leq 1.2$) and for propane/air flames by Metghalchi and Keck[320] ($0.4 \leq P \leq 50$ bars, $300 \leq T_1 \leq 700$ K, $0.8 \leq \phi \leq 1.5$, data interpolated from Metghalchi's paper).

Fuel	$s_L(P^0,T_1^0)$ (m/s)	α_T	α_P
Methane ($\phi = 0.8$)	0.259	2.105	-0.504
Methane ($\phi = 1$)	0.360	1.612	-0.374
Methane ($\phi = 1.2$)	0.314	2.000	-0.438
Propane ($\phi = 0.8$ to 1.5)	$0.34 - 1.38(\phi - 1.08)^2$	$2.18 - 0.8(\phi - 1)$	$-0.16 - 0.22(\phi - 1)$

Table 2.7: Examples of experimental correlations given by Eq. (2.72) for methane/air (Gu et al.[182]) and propane/air flames (Metghalchi and Keck[320]).

Flame speeds increase rapidly when the temperature of the fresh gases T_1 increases but decrease when pressure increases. Fig. 2.14 shows examples of flame speed variations for methane-air and propane-air flames with fresh gas temperatures for different pressures obtained with expression (2.72) and the parameters of Table 2.7.

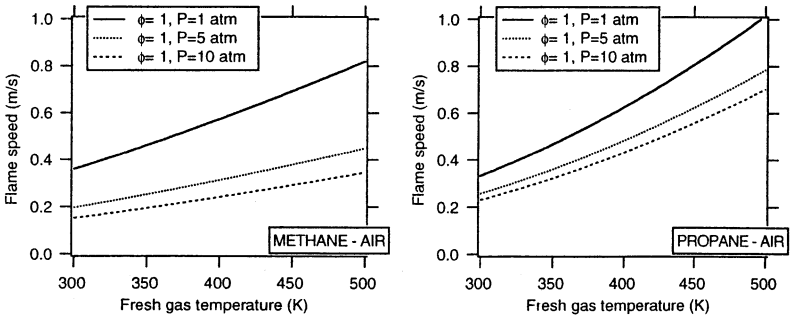


Figure 2.14: Experimental fits for speeds of stoichiometric methane/air (Gu et al.[182], left) and propane/air flames (Metghalchi and Keck[320], right).

2.5 Premixed flame thicknesses

Defining and estimating a flame thickness before computation is an obvious requirement for many numerical combustion problems because this thickness controls the required mesh resolution: in most combustion approaches, the flame structure must be resolved and enough points must be localized within the flame thickness. There are many ways to define thicknesses for premixed flames. Some of them require a first computation of the flame front (for example in a one-dimensional configuration) while others are based only on scaling laws and can be performed before computations start. It is also necessary to distinguish between thicknesses defined for variables such as temperature, which are useful in simple chemistry approaches (§ 2.5.1), and thicknesses corresponding to radicals, which raise very different problems (§ 2.5.2).

2.5.1 Simple chemistry

In Section 2.4.5, a flame thickness δ was introduced from scaling laws:

$$\boxed{\delta = \frac{\lambda_1}{\rho_1 C_p s_L} = \frac{D_{th}^1}{s_L}} \tag{2.73}$$

which can also be written as

$$Re_f = \frac{\delta s_L}{D_{th}^1} = 1 \tag{2.74}$$

where all quantities $D_{th}^1 = \lambda_1/(\rho_1 C_p)$, ρ_1, C_p and λ_1 are evaluated in the fresh gases. Re_f may be interpreted as a flame Reynolds number. The thickness δ (called here "diffusive"

thickness) may be evaluated easily before any computation as soon as the flame speed is known. In practice, this thickness may be too approximate to be used for mesh determination (it is usually too small by a factor of order 5). A more useful thickness is obtained by using the temperature profile and computing:

$$\boxed{\delta_L^0 = \frac{T_2 - T_1}{\max\left(\left|\frac{\partial T}{\partial x}\right|\right)}} \tag{2.75}$$

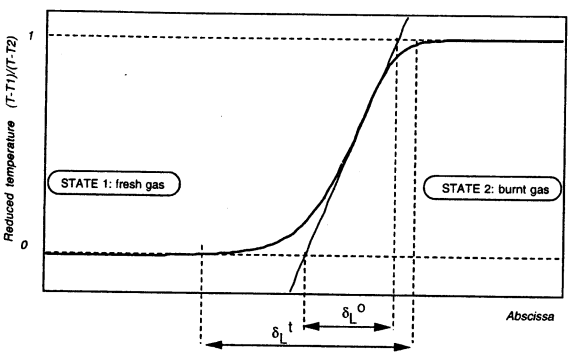


Figure 2.15: Definitions of flame thicknesses for a premixed flame.

Another thickness ("total thickness") δ_L^t may be constructed by defining the distance over which the reduced temperature Θ changes from 0.01 to 0.99 (see Fig. 2.15). δ_L^t is always larger than δ_L^0 and not very useful for computations: in real flames, slow reactions taking place in the burnt gases (see for example Fig. 2.2) usually create a long temperature "tail" leading to large values for δ_L^t which can be misleading if δ_L^t is used to determine the grid resolution. Since it measures temperature gradients, δ_L^0 is the most appropriate thickness to consider for mesh resolution.

The thickness δ_L^0 requires a first flame computation. Being able to evaluate it before computation is useful to determine mesh constraints. This can be achieved with correlations. For example, Blint[42] proposes the following evaluation for a flame thickness δ_L^b:

$$\frac{\delta_L^b}{\delta} = 2\frac{(\lambda/C_p)_2}{(\lambda/C_p)_1} \tag{2.76}$$

If a Sutherland law is used for λ (supposing a constant Prandtl number (Eq. (1.17)) and a

constant C_p), this relation may be simplified:

$$\frac{\delta_L^b}{\delta} = 2\left(\frac{T_2}{T_1}\right)^{0.7} \quad \text{or} \quad \boxed{\delta_L^b = 2\frac{D_{th}^1}{s_L}\left(\frac{T_2}{T_1}\right)^{0.7} = 2\delta\left(\frac{T_2}{T_1}\right)^{0.7}} \tag{2.77}$$

The thickness δ_L^b given by Eq. (2.77) does not require a flame computation and is a fairly good estimation of the flame thickness δ_L^0 as soon as the final temperature T_2 is known. This temperature T_2 is also obtained without full flame computation, simply by thermochemistry equilibrium as shown in Eq. (2.28). Note that, once a value is obtained for δ_L^0, a resolution adapted to the thickness of the reaction rate zone δ_r is still required. These two zones are roughly linked by $\delta_r = \delta_L^0/\beta$. Table 2.8 summarizes the different definitions of thicknesses and how they may be estimated before or after computation.

From temperature profiles (after a computation)

Thermal thickness	δ_L^0	$(T_2 - T_1)/\max\left(\left\|\frac{\partial T}{\partial x}\right\|\right)$	Best definition
Global thickness	δ_L^t	distance from $\Theta = 0.01$ to 0.99	Not useful

From the knowledge of s_L and of fresh gases properties (before a computation)

Diffusive thickness	δ	D_{th}^1/s_L	Not precise, too small
Blint thickness	δ_L^b	$2D_{th}^1/s_L(T_2/T_1)^{0.7} = 2\delta(T_2/T_1)^{0.7}$	Close to δ_L^0
Reaction thickness	δ_r	δ_L^0/β	Smallest thickness

Table 2.8: Flame thickness definitions and usefulness to determine the mesh size in a code.

2.5.2 Complex chemistry

The previous section provides useful estimates of flame thicknesses when computations are performed for simple chemistry schemes ($Fuel \rightarrow Products$) in which the computation does not have to account for any intermediate radical. In real flames and in all computations using complex chemistry descriptions, many radicals are found within the flame front. These radicals may exist over distances much smaller than δ_L^0: for example, in Fig. 2.2, radicals such as H_2O_2 live in zones which are extremely thin. Defining mesh resolution in such flows is an open question at the moment for which no a priori mesh estimations may be obtained. In one-dimensional stationary flames, adaptive meshes are used; but in multi-dimensional flames, a trial and error technique is still used by many researchers.

2.6 Flame stretch

Up to now, only freely propagating one-dimensional premixed flames have been considered in this chapter. Additional notions are needed to study multi-dimensional laminar flames and turbulent flames. The first one is flame stretch which is defined in this section. Extended flame speed definitions are given in Section 2.7.1.

2.6.1 Definition and expressions of stretch

The flame stretch is defined by the fractional rate of change of a flame surface element A (Matalon and Matkowsky[306], Candel and Poinsot[81]):

$$\boxed{\kappa = \frac{1}{A}\frac{dA}{dt}} \tag{2.78}$$

A flame front propagating in a non-uniform flow is subject to strain and curvature effects which lead to changes in flame area (Williams[486]). These changes are measured by stretch. A general expression of stretch may be developed for a thin flame sheet (Candel and Poinsot[81]):

$$\boxed{\kappa = -\vec{n}\,\vec{n} : \nabla\vec{w} + \nabla\cdot\vec{w}} \tag{2.79}$$

where $\vec{n}$ is the unit vector normal to the flame surface pointing towards the fresh gases and $\vec{w}$ is the velocity of the flame surface (Fig. 2.16). The operator $(\vec{n}\vec{n} : \nabla)$ represents the gradient operator normal to the flame surface and may be written in index form as:

$$\vec{n}\vec{n} : \nabla\vec{w} = \left[n_i n_j \frac{\partial w_i}{\partial x_j}\right] \tag{2.80}$$

so that, in tensor notation, κ is also written:

$$\boxed{\kappa = (\delta_{ij} - n_i n_j)\frac{\partial w_i}{\partial x_j}} \tag{2.81}$$

The flame propagates normally to the cold flow (wave behavior) at a displacement speed s_d (see § 2.7.1 for an exact definition of flame speeds). The flame front velocity may be written in terms of the unburned gas velocity $\vec{u}$ and the displacement speed as follows:

$$\vec{w} = \vec{u} + s_d\,\vec{n} \tag{2.82}$$

The difference between the flame front velocity $\vec{w}$ and the flow velocity $\vec{u}$ is the displacement speed $s_d\vec{n}$ which takes into account the effects of the flow on the flame structure itself. Substituting Eq. (2.82) into Eq. (2.79) yields:

$$\boxed{\kappa = -\vec{n}\vec{n} : \nabla\vec{u} + \nabla\cdot\vec{u} \;+\; s_d\,(\nabla\cdot\vec{n})} \tag{2.83}$$

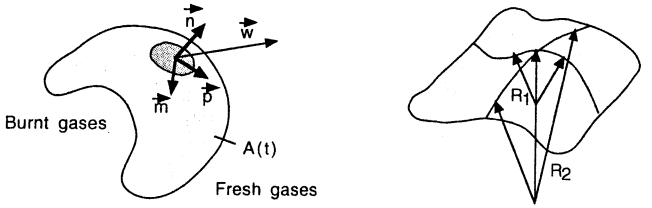


Figure 2.16: Definition of flame stretch and flame radii of curvature.

or, in index form:

$$\boxed{\kappa = (\delta_{ij} - n_i n_j)\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} + s_d \frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_i}} \tag{2.84}$$

The term $\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}$ has a simple physical interpretation. It is the curvature of the flame front and is linked to the flame surface radii of curvature $\mathcal{R}_1$ and $\mathcal{R}_2$ by:[viii]

$$\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = -\left(\frac{1}{\mathcal{R}_1} + \frac{1}{\mathcal{R}_2}\right) \tag{2.85}$$

But the notation $\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}$ used in Eq. (2.83) can be misleading: taking the divergence of a vector $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ which is defined only along the flame surface requires some caution.[ix] For a cylindrical pocket of fresh gases of radius $\mathcal{R}$ surrounded by burnt gases (Fig. 2.17a), $\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}$ can be evaluated in

[viii] $1/\mathcal{R}_1$ and $1/\mathcal{R}_2$ are the two main (or principal) curvatures of the flame surface. These curvatures measure respectively the highest surface curvature and the surface curvature in the perpendicular direction. For example, for a cylinder of radius $\mathcal{R}$, $\mathcal{R}_1 = \mathcal{R}$ and $\mathcal{R}_2 = \infty$ $(1/\mathcal{R}_2 = 0)$; for a sphere of radius $\mathcal{R}$, $\mathcal{R}_1 = \mathcal{R}_2 = \mathcal{R}$; main curvatures for a saddle point have opposite signs.

[ix] In two dimensions and cartesian coordinates, the vector $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ normal to iso-levels of a field $A(x, y)$ is:

$$\vec{\mathbf{n}} = -\frac{\nabla A}{|\nabla A|} = (n_x, n_y) = \left(-\frac{\partial A}{\partial x}\left[\left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial y}\right)^2\right]^{-1/2} \cdot \; -\frac{\partial A}{\partial y}\left[\left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial y}\right)^2\right]^{-1/2}\right)$$

where $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ is pointing towards the lower values of the A-field. Then:

$$\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = \frac{\partial n_x}{\partial x} + \frac{\partial n_y}{\partial y} = -\left[\left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial y}\right)^2\right]^{-3/2}\left[\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial x^2}\left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial y}\right)^2 + \frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial y^2}\left(\frac{\partial A}{\partial x}\right)^2\right]$$

Along a front defined by coordinates $(x, f(x))$ (or $A(x, y) = y - f(x) = 0$):

$$\frac{\partial A}{\partial x} = -f'(x) \quad ; \quad \frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial x^2} = -f''(x) \quad ; \quad \frac{\partial A}{\partial y} = 1 \quad ; \quad \frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial y^2} = 0$$

and the local front curvature is given by $\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = f''/(1 + f'^2)^{3/2}$.

cylindrical coordinates ($n_r = -1$ and $n_\theta = 0$):

$$\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial (r n_r)}{\partial r} = -1/\mathcal{R}$$

which is consistent with Eq. (2.85). The contribution of $s_d \nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}$ to stretch in Eq. (2.83) in this case is negative: flame propagation decreases stretch and diminishes the flame surface. Similarly, for a spherical flame (Fig. 2.17b), $\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}$ is (in spherical coordinates):

$$\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial (r^2 n_r)}{\partial r} = -2/\mathcal{R}$$

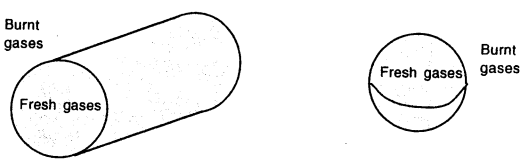


Figure 2.17: Pockets of fresh gases surrounded by cylindrical or spherical flames and burnt gases: in both cases, the curvature term $\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}$ brings a negative contribution to stretch in Eq. (2.83).

The first two terms on the RHS of Eq. (2.83) are often grouped to have (Candel and Poinsot[81]):

$$\kappa = (\vec{\mathbf{m}}\vec{\mathbf{m}} + \vec{\mathbf{p}}\vec{\mathbf{p}}) : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} + s_d \, (\nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}) \tag{2.86}$$

where $\vec{\mathbf{m}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{p}}$ are two orthonormal vectors belonging to the local tangent plane of the flame (Fig. 2.16). The term $(\vec{\mathbf{m}}\vec{\mathbf{m}} + \vec{\mathbf{p}}\vec{\mathbf{p}}) : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}}$ in Eq. (2.86) represents the strain in the plane locally parallel to the flame front and is sometimes written (Chung and Law[96]) as $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}$ where the subscript t refers to the tangential component of the ∇ operator:

$$\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} = (\vec{\mathbf{m}}\vec{\mathbf{m}} + \vec{\mathbf{p}}\vec{\mathbf{p}}) : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} = -\vec{\mathbf{n}}\vec{\mathbf{n}} : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} + \nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} \tag{2.87}$$

The ∇_t operator can also be used to express the second term in the RHS of Eq. (2.86):

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} &= (\vec{\mathbf{m}}\vec{\mathbf{m}} + \vec{\mathbf{p}}\vec{\mathbf{p}}) : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{n}} = (\delta_{ij} - n_i n_j)\frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_j} \\ &= \delta_{ij}\frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_j} - n_i n_j \frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_i} - \frac{1}{2} n_j \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(n_i n_i) = \nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} \end{aligned} \tag{2.88}$$

because $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ is an unity vector.

From the above considerations, Eq. (2.86) is re-written as follows:

$$\boxed{\kappa = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} - s_d \left(\frac{1}{\mathcal{R}_1} + \frac{1}{\mathcal{R}_2} \right) = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} + s_d \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}}} \tag{2.89}$$

In Eq. (2.89), the flame stretch is the sum of two terms:

- the first term, $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}$, is a strain term and is related to the flow non-uniformity,
- the second one, $s_d \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = -s_d(1/\mathcal{R}_1 + 1/\mathcal{R}_2)$, is a term due to the curvature of the reaction front.

2.6.2 Stretch of stationary flames

A flame is stationary if it does not propagate along its normal direction $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$:

$$\vec{\mathbf{w}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} = 0 \tag{2.90}$$

This condition does not imply that the velocity $\vec{\mathbf{w}}$ is zero: a velocity can exist in the plane tangent to the flame (see for example the single or the twin stagnation point flames in Fig. 2.20). For a stationary flame Eq. (2.82) and (2.90) show that $\vec{\mathbf{u}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = -s_d$ and the stretch factor reduces to:

$$\boxed{\kappa = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} + s_d \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = \nabla_t \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{u}} - (\vec{\mathbf{u}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}})\vec{\mathbf{n}}) = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}_t} \tag{2.91}$$

where $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_t$ is the tangential component of the unburned gas velocity (Chung and Law[96]).[x]

2.6.3 Examples of flames with zero stretch

Flames can be curved or placed in velocity gradients and still be unstretched. This section presents two examples of such flames.

The steady cylindrical (or spherical) premixed flame

Consider first a steady cylindrical (or spherical) flame, fed centrally by a fresh gas injector (Fig. 2.18). After some initial displacement, this flame would stabilize itself at a fixed distance from the injectors. The absolute flame speed is zero. Obviously, the flame surface

[x] Eq. (2.91) is derived starting from $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} - \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}_t$:

$$\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} - \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}_t = \nabla_t \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{u}} - \vec{\mathbf{u}}_t) = \nabla_t \cdot [(\vec{\mathbf{u}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}})\vec{\mathbf{n}}] = -(\delta_{ij} - n_i n_j) \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j} [s_d n_i]$$

$$= -s_d \left(\frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_i} - \frac{1}{2} n_j \frac{\partial n_i n_i}{\partial x_j} \right) - n_j \frac{\partial s_d}{\partial x_j} + n_i n_i n_j \frac{\partial s_d}{\partial x_j} = -s_d \nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = \frac{s_d}{\mathcal{R}}$$

because $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ is an unity vector.

is constant and its stretch is zero even though it is curved. Actually, strain and curvature terms compensate in Eq. (2.89). For the cylindrical flame of radius $\mathcal{R}$ written in cylindrical coordinates:

$$\kappa = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} + s_d \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = -\vec{\mathbf{n}}\vec{\mathbf{n}} : \nabla\vec{\mathbf{u}} + \nabla \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} - \frac{s_d}{\mathcal{R}} = -\frac{\partial u_r}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r}\frac{\partial (r u_r)}{\partial r} - \frac{s_d}{\mathcal{R}} = \frac{u_r}{r} - \frac{s_d}{\mathcal{R}} = 0 \quad (2.92)$$

because u_r is equal to s_d for this steady flame. A simpler way to check this is to use Eq. (2.91) in which $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_t$ is zero so that κ is also zero.

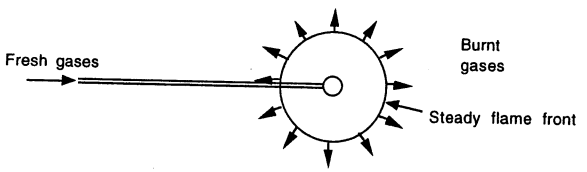


Figure 2.18: Cylindrical or spherical steady flame: the flame stretch is zero.

For the spherical flame of radius $\mathcal{R}$, the same derivation leads to:

$$\kappa = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}} + s_d \nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = -\frac{\partial u_r}{\partial r} + \frac{1}{r^2}\frac{\partial (r^2 u_r)}{\partial r} - \frac{2 s_d}{\mathcal{R}} = \frac{2}{r} u_r - \frac{2 s_d}{\mathcal{R}} = 0 \quad (2.93)$$

The planar flame in a shear flow

Another situation where flames are unstretched is displayed in Fig. 2.19. The orientation of flame fronts relative to velocity gradients is a critical parameter for flame stretch: only velocity gradients in the flame tangent plane induce flame stretch. The steady planar flame of Fig. 2.19 is submitted to a one-dimensional velocity gradient. This situation is typical of flames created in mixing layers and stabilized behind a splitter plate. For this flame, $n_1 = 0$, $n_2 = 1$, $u = (u_1(x_2), 0)$. Eq. (2.91) shows that flame strain is zero because the velocity gradient has no component in the flame plane. A usual error is to assume that flame strain in such a configuration is estimated by $\partial u_1 / \partial x_2$.

2.6.4 Examples of stretched flames

Fig. 2.20 presents usual configurations to study laminar stretched flames experimentally or numerically. The first one (Fig. 2.20a) is the single flame in which hot combustion products (usually produced by another flame) are sent against a flow of fresh gases. In this case, the flame is stretched because the velocity in the flame tangent plane changes rapidly (first term $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}$ in Eq. (2.89)). For a non reacting potential flow, the stagnation point configuration has a simple analytical solution: $u = ax$ and $v = -ay$ where a is the strain rate. For a flow between two injectors, a is imposed by the flow velocities U_j^1 and U_j^2 of the two jets and the

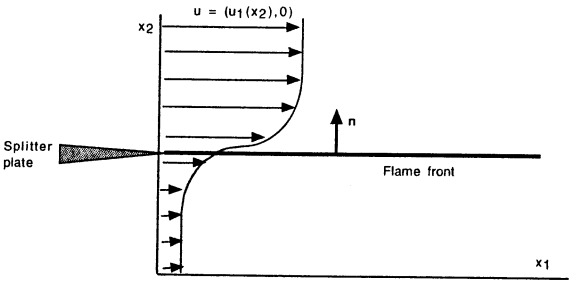


Figure 2.19: Stretch in a mixing layer: the flame strain is zero.

distance d between the jets. In reacting flows, it depends on the flame structure itself because of dilatation and is typically of order $(|U_j^1| + |U_j^2|)/d$. The single flame has been studied by multiple researchers (numerically for complex chemistry, with asymptotic methods for simple chemistry and experimentally). Its main drawback is that the temperature of the combustion products controls the solution.

The twin flame configuration (Fig. 2.20b) has no such drawback: by blowing fresh gas against fresh gas, two flames are established. Twin flames are much more sensitive to strain as described below.

Finally, the spherical flame has no velocity gradient in the flame tangent plane but is curved (Fig. 2.20c): stretch is produced here by the second term $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{n}} = 2s_d/\mathcal{R}$ in Eq. (2.89). Stretch is also easily measured in such flames by measuring the changes of flame radius with time $r(t)$:

$$\kappa = \frac{1}{A}\frac{dA}{dt} = \frac{2}{r}\frac{dr}{dt} \tag{2.94}$$

Intuition is not always helpful to understand stretched flames: the spherical flame is obviously growing since its radius increases with time so that its stretch must be positive. For stagnation point flames, the flame area seems constant but stretch is indeed present: two points located in the flame plane separate from each other because their velocities in the flame plane are different; the flame element located between these two points is stretched.

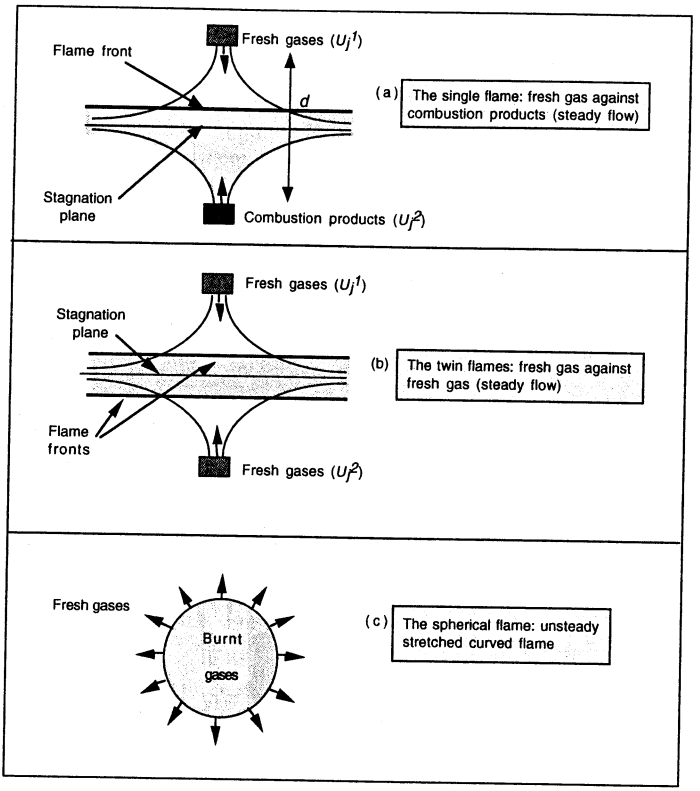


Figure 2.20: Examples of laminar stretched premixed flames.

2.7 Flame speeds

The "speed" of a flame is a central element in combustion theory. It is also the source of many difficulties because there are multiple definitions for flame speeds and multiple ways to measure them. Section 2.7.1 provides a general framework to define flame speeds while Section 2.7.2 shows how these definitions apply in a planar unstrained flame. Section 2.7.3 discusses speeds of stretched flames and points out difficulties associated to such configurations.

2.7.1 Flame speed definitions

The notion of a flame speed s_L was used up to now without further precision, by first stating that this velocity measured the speed at which the flame front was moving with respect to the fresh gases in a one-dimensional geometry. This definition is used intuitively by most researchers and corresponds to a description of the flame as an interface moving at speed s_L against the local flow. Later it was also shown (see Eq. (2.24)) that this flame speed may also be defined from the integral of the burning rate across the flame brush:

$$\boxed{s_L = -\frac{1}{\rho_1 Y_F^1}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \dot{\omega}_F dx} \tag{2.95}$$

These notions, one based on kinematic properties of the flame and the other based on the integral of the reaction rate, must be connected to understand many of the recent concepts used in premixed combustion theories. This is done in the following derivation.

First, it is necessary to introduce three flame speed definitions (Trouve and Poinsot[452], Poinsot et al.[373]) summarized in Table 2.9 and to distinguish between local and global speeds:

Identification	Definition
Absolute	Flame front speed relative to a fixed reference frame
Displacement	Flame front speed relative to the flow
Consumption	Speed at which reactants are consumed

Table 2.9: Simple classification of flame speeds.

Even though these definitions may seem equivalent or, at least, directly connected, it is not always the case and multiple differences between these definitions are evidenced below:

- Let us first consider a point on the flame surface, $\Theta = \Theta_f$ (Fig. 2.21). At any location on this surface, the local gradient of Θ defines the normal to the flame front:

$$\vec{\mathbf{n}} = -\frac{\nabla\Theta}{|\nabla\Theta|} \tag{2.96}$$

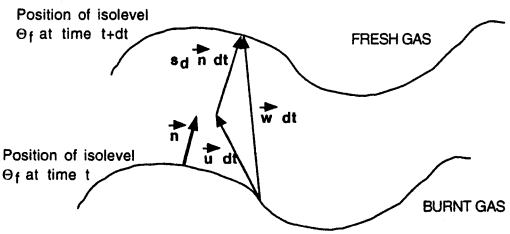


Figure 2.21: Notations for flame speed definitions.

where $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ points into the fresh reactants. The velocity $\vec{\mathbf{w}}$ at which this point must move to remain on the surface is given by:

$$\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial t} + \vec{\mathbf{w}}.\nabla\Theta = 0 \tag{2.97}$$

The velocity component normal to the flame front $s_a = \vec{\mathbf{w}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ is the absolute speed at which an isolevel of temperature moves relative to the laboratory frame. It depends on the value of the isolevel Θ_f where it is measured. Replacing $\nabla\Theta$ by $-|\nabla\Theta|\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ in Eq. (2.97) implies that:

$$\boxed{s_a = \vec{\mathbf{w}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} = \frac{1}{|\nabla\Theta|}\frac{\partial\Theta}{\partial t}} \tag{2.98}$$

The absolute speed is usually constant through the flame front if the flame is not being thickened or thinned by the flow. This is simply due to the fact that all isolevels must move at the same speed if the thickness remains constant.

- The displacement speed measures the front speed relative to the flow i.e. the difference between the flow speed $\vec{\mathbf{u}}$ and the front speed $\vec{\mathbf{w}}$:

$$\boxed{s_d = (\vec{\mathbf{w}} - \vec{\mathbf{u}}).\vec{\mathbf{n}} = s_a - \vec{\mathbf{u}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}}} \tag{2.99}$$

and can be obtained in simulations by:

$$s_d = \vec{\mathbf{w}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} - \vec{\mathbf{u}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} = \frac{1}{|\nabla\Theta|}\frac{\partial\Theta}{\partial t} + \vec{\mathbf{u}}\frac{\nabla\Theta}{|\nabla\Theta|} = \frac{1}{|\nabla\Theta|}\frac{D\Theta}{Dt} \tag{2.100}$$

where the quantities are evaluated at the surface $\Theta = \Theta_f$. The RHS terms of Eq. (2.98) or (2.100) are easily measured in a computation as they are the terms used in the time

advancement for explicit schemes. For example, using Eq. (2.3), Eq. (2.100) may be written:

$$s_d = \frac{1}{|\nabla\Theta|}\frac{D\Theta}{Dt} = \frac{1}{\nabla\Theta}\left[\dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \frac{\partial T}{\partial x}\left(\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k}Y_k V_k\right)\right] \tag{2.101}$$

where all terms are available from the computation. This property is often used in DNS to evaluate flame front displacements (§ 4.6). Like the absolute speed s_a, the displacement speed is a function of the isolevel Θ_f where it is measured. It is a difficult speed to use: since the flow accelerates through the flame front, the displacement speed changes too and depends on the position where it is measured. However, it is a useful quantity in models based for example on the G equation in which the strategy is to move the flame relative to the flow (Peters[355]).

- A third speed is the consumption speed s_c based only on reaction rates and defined by Eq. (2.95):

$$\boxed{s_c = -\frac{1}{\rho_1 Y_F^1}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\dot{\omega}_F d\mathbf{n}} \tag{2.102}$$

It measures the speed at which the flame burns the reactants.

An important difference between these speeds is that s_d or s_a are local quantities depending on the isolevel Θ_f where they are evaluated while s_c is a quantity resulting from an integral over all Θ_f values across the flame front (Table 2.10). The speed used intuitively by experimentalists is the displacement speed measured on the fresh reactant side: $s_d(\Theta = 0)$. The following sections compare all speeds in different flames.

Identification	Definition	Formula	Characteristics
Consumption		$s_c = -\frac{1}{\rho_1 Y_F^1}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\dot{\omega}_F d\mathbf{n}$	Global
Displacement	$(\vec{\mathbf{w}} - \vec{\mathbf{u}}).\vec{\mathbf{n}}$	$s_d = \frac{1}{\lvert\nabla\Theta\rvert}\frac{D\Theta}{Dt}$	Local: $s_d(\Theta_f)$
Absolute	$\vec{\mathbf{w}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}}$	$s_a = \frac{1}{\lvert\nabla\Theta\rvert}\frac{\partial\Theta}{\partial t}$	Local: $s_a(\Theta_f)$

Table 2.10: Flame speeds definitions. The normal $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ points into the fresh reactants.

2.7.2 Flame speeds of laminar planar unstretched flames

The speed of a laminar planar unstretched freely propagating one-dimensional flame s_L^0 is the reference speed for all combustion studies. Even for such a flame, differences exist between speeds as demonstrated here. Fig. 2.22 presents the variations of all speeds for a planar

unstretched flame where the inlet flow velocity u_1 is not equal to s_L^0: in this case, the flame moves in the laboratory frame. The consumption speed s_c is equal to s_L^0. The x axis points towards the burnt gas so that $\vec{\mathbf{n}} = -\vec{\mathbf{x}}$. The inlet speed is $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 = -u_1\vec{\mathbf{n}}$. All speeds are normalized by the laminar flame speed s_L^0. Because the flame propagates more slowly than the flow for this example where $u_1 > s_L^0$, the flame front goes backwards towards positive x values. The absolute speed of all isolevels is the same because the flame is convected away without becoming thinner or thicker: $\vec{\mathbf{w}} = (u_1 - s_L^0)\vec{\mathbf{x}}$. The absolute speed is $s_a = \vec{\mathbf{w}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} = s_L^0 - u_1$ and is negative.

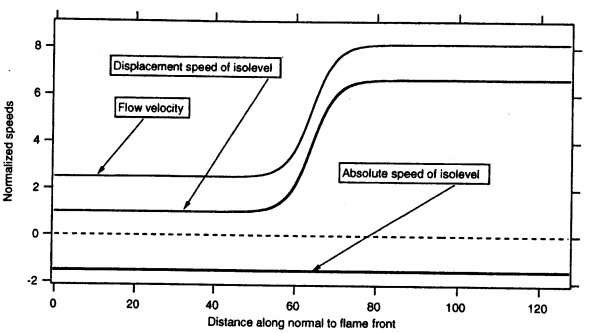


Figure 2.22: Variations of flow, displacement, absolute and consumption speeds in a one-dimensional planar laminar flame. For this example, the inlet speed u_1 is fixed to $2.5s_L^0$.

To determine the flow velocity, the continuity equation (2.21) is used. It expresses that, in the flame reference frame, the mass flow rate is conserved along $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ and equal to the inlet flow rate.

$$\rho(\vec{\mathbf{u}} - \vec{\mathbf{w}}).\vec{\mathbf{n}} = \rho_1(\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 - \vec{\mathbf{w}}).\vec{\mathbf{n}} \tag{2.103}$$

so that u at each point is given by:

$$u = -\vec{\mathbf{u}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} = -s_a + (u_1 + s_a)\frac{\rho_1}{\rho} = u_1 + s_L^0\left(\frac{\rho_1}{\rho} - 1\right) \tag{2.104}$$

The density ratio ρ_1/ρ is also T/T_1 or $1 + \alpha\Theta/(1-\alpha)$ where Θ and α are respectively defined by Eq. (2.31) and Eq. (2.38). The flow accelerates through the flame front passing from a velocity u_1 to $u_1 + s_L^0\alpha/1 - \alpha$. The displacement speed measures the difference between the flame and the flow speeds:

$$s_d(\Theta) = s_a - \vec{\mathbf{u}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} = s_L^0\frac{\rho_1}{\rho} = s_L^0\left(1 + \frac{\alpha\Theta}{1-\alpha}\right) \tag{2.105}$$

It is positive because the flame propagates against the flow (even though it is moving backwards in the reference frame and s_a is negative). It reaches $s_L^0/(1-\alpha)$ in the burnt gases. Furthermore, the displacement speed is equal to the flame speed (to s_L^0 actually in this case) only when Θ_f is small, i.e. when s_d measures the displacement speed of an isolevel located close to the fresh gases. Table 2.11 summarizes these results.

Consumption speed s_c	Absolute speed $s_a(\Theta)$	Displacement speed $s_d(\Theta)$
s_L^0	$-u_1 + s_L^0$	$s_L^0(1+\alpha\Theta/(1-\alpha))$

Table 2.11: Flame speeds in a planar unstretched flame. u_1 is the flow velocity ahead of the flame. Θ is the reduced temperature (Eq. (2.31)) and α measures the heat release (Eq. (2.38)).

2.7.3 Flame speeds of stretched flames

The planar unstretched flame constitutes one of the few flames where all speeds can be unambiguously defined and measured. If the flame is stretched (curved or strained or both), flame speeds may take different values and be more difficult to evaluate, both experimentally and numerically. The only theoretical guide to study the speeds of stretched flames comes from asymptotic theories (Bush and Fendell[73], Buckmaster and Ludford[70], Williams[486], Pelce and Clavin[352], Clavin and Williams[102], Clavin[98]). These studies suggest that, in the limit of small strain and curvature terms, stretch κ is the only parameter controlling the flame structure and therefore, the displacement and consumption speeds through a linear relationship:

$$\boxed{\frac{s_d(0)}{s_L^0} = 1 - \frac{L_a^d}{s_L^0}\kappa} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{\frac{s_c}{s_L^0} = 1 - \frac{L_a^c}{s_L^0}\kappa} \tag{2.106}$$

where L_a^d and L_a^c are Markstein lengths. The displacement speed is defined on the fresh gas side ($\Theta = 0$). The two Markstein lengths differ, showing that the displacement speed and the consumption speed react differently to stretch. Eq. (2.106) can also be recast as:

$$\boxed{\frac{s_d(0)}{s_L^0} = 1 - M_a^d\frac{\kappa\delta}{s_L^0}} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{\frac{s_c}{s_L^0} = 1 - M_a^c\frac{\kappa\delta}{s_L^0}} \tag{2.107}$$

where δ is the unstretched flame thickness defined by Eq. (2.55):

$$\delta = \frac{\lambda_1}{\rho_1 C_p s_L^0} = \frac{D_{th}^1}{s_L^0} \tag{2.108}$$

$M_a^d = L_a^d/\delta$ and $M_a^c = L_a^c/\delta$ are Marsktein numbers for the displacement and the consumption speeds respectively. The expression $\kappa\delta/s_L^0$ is a reduced Karlovitz number. When it reaches

unity, quenching effects should appear so that the previous correlations are expected to hold only for $\kappa\delta/s_L^0 << 1$. Various expressions may be found for the Markstein numbers in the literature. For constant viscosity, lean, single-step flames with variable density, Clavin and Joulin[100] give: [xi]

$$\boxed{M_a^d = \frac{L_a^d}{\delta} = \frac{T_2}{T_2 - T_1} \ln\left(\frac{T_2}{T_1}\right) + \frac{1}{2}\beta(Le_F - 1)\frac{T_1}{T_2 - T_1}\int_0^{\frac{T_2-T_1}{T_1}} \frac{\ln(1+x)}{x}dx} \quad (2.109)$$

and

$$\boxed{M_a^c = \frac{L_a^c}{\delta} = \frac{1}{2}\beta(Le_F - 1)\frac{T_1}{T_2 - T_1}\int_0^{\frac{T_2-T_1}{T_1}} \frac{\ln(1+x)}{x}dx} \quad (2.110)$$

The parameter β is given by Eq. (2.38): $\beta = (T_2 - T_1)T_a/T_2^2$. It measures the activation energy. The sign of the displacement Markstein length L_a^d controls the stability of the laminar flame fronts and may have also influence on turbulent flames: negative Markstein lengths create a natural intrinsic front instability leading to cell formation (Williams[486]).

Even though the existence of a relationship between stretch and flame speeds has been demonstrated only under restricted assumptions (single-step chemistry, high activation energy, small stretch), it is the basis of most modern flame studies. Implicitly, most experimental results are compiled assuming that flame stretch is the only parameter controlling the flame structure even though certain results suggest that this may not necessarily be true (Egolfopoulos and Law[145]). Furthermore, measuring Markstein lengths has proved to be difficult. Several techniques have been used to evaluate these lengths in various flows: spherical flames (Bradley et al.[54], Aung et al.[19], Aung et al.[20], Gu et al.[182]), oscillating flames (Searby and Quinard[425]), stabilized V flames (Truffaut and Searby[454]), stagnation point flames (Law and Sung[268]) among other configurations. The accuracy of these techniques is often a topic of controversy and the source of many difficulties as illustrated below on three typical stretched flame cases:

- stagnation point flames,
- flame tips,
- spherical flames.

Stagnation point flames

Stagnation point flames are commonly used to study laminar flames (Fig. 2.20a and b). For these flames, strain and stretch are equal since the curvature term in Eq. (2.89) is zero. Stretch has a strong influence on flame fronts. Asymptotic theory (Libby and Williams[282], Libby and Williams[278], Libby et al.[281], Libby and Williams[283]), measurements (Ishizuka et al.[217],

[xi] Extensions of this derivation are given by Clavin and Garcia[99] for variable transport properties and Nicoli and Clavin[334] for non adiabatic flames.

Law[267]) and numerical simulations (Darabiha et al.[119], Giovangigli and Smooke[172]) provide a fairly complete description of the response of stagnation point flames to stretch effects. At low values of stretch, Markstein type behaviors are observed: flame speeds change linearly with stretch. For higher values of stretch, more sophisticated analytical theories, computations or experiments are needed.

Independently of the method used to study stagnation point flames (experiment, theory or computations), the interpretation of flame speeds in such flows must be considered with caution. Stagnation point flames are steady and therefore the absolute flame speed is zero for all isotherms:

$$s_a = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \vec{\mathbf{w}} = 0 \tag{2.111}$$

Eq. (2.99) shows then that the displacement speed is opposite to the flow speed at every point:

$$s_d(\Theta) = -\vec{\mathbf{u}}.\vec{\mathbf{n}} \tag{2.112}$$

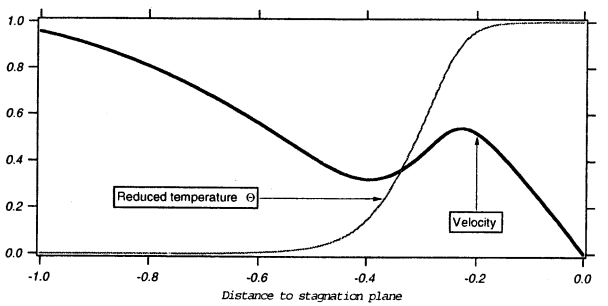


Figure 2.23: Velocity and temperature profiles in a stagnation point premixed flame.

Fig. 2.23 shows typical velocity and temperature profiles in a stagnation point premixed flame (along the axis normal to the flame). Without flame in a potential stagnation point flow, the velocity should vary linearly with x: $u = -ax$ where a is the strain rate. In real experimental data, the u profile is not always linear versus x even far from the flame front, making the definition of strain rate difficult. More importantly, the flow speed changes rapidly and reaches zero on the stagnation plane. It exhibits a local maximum in the flame zone due to heat release. The issue is to choose at which point Eq. (2.112) must be applied to evaluate the displacement speed $s_d(0)$. Several techniques have been proposed in the literature (Deshaies and Cambray[127], Law and Sung[268]): using the minimum of the velocity in the reaction zone, extrapolating the velocity profile to the reaction zone, etc. In general, these techniques lead to ambiguous results even though they are the only possible method to use experimentally

(Vagelopoulos and Egolfopoulos[455], Egolfopoulos and Law[145]). As argued by Williams[486], it is more meaningful to forget displacement speeds in such experiments if detailed information is sought (Markstein lengths for example) and to focus on the consumption speed s_c which is unambiguously defined by the integral of the reaction rate through the front (Eq. (2.95)). Unfortunately this quantity can only be computed (and not measured) but theoretical and numerical results can be compared without ambiguity as discussed below (Table 2.12).

	Consumption speed s_c	Absolute speed $s_a(\Theta)$	Displacement speed $s_d(\Theta)$
Definition:	$-\frac{1}{\rho_1 Y_F^1}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\dot{\omega}_F dn$	0	$-\vec{u}.\vec{n}$
Experiments:	No	Yes	difficult
Computations:	Yes	Yes	difficult

Table 2.12: Flame speed expressions in a planar stagnation point flame. u is the local flow velocity. The "experiments" and "computations" lines indicate whether corresponding speeds can be obtained from measurements and/or from computations.

Stretching a flame first means feeding it with more fresh gases (because fuel mass fraction gradients are increased), but also includes cooling the flame front more intensely (because the temperature gradients are increased). Obviously, the Lewis number of the fuel $Le_F = \lambda/(\rho C_p D)$ which measures the ratio between heat $(\lambda/(\rho C_p))$ and species (D) diffusivities becomes a critical parameter for stretch effects on flames. A second parameter controlling the flame response is the level of heat losses (especially radiative losses).

Figure 2.24 summarizes typical asymptotic results for single stagnation point flames (configuration displayed in Fig. 2.20) for $Le_F = 1$. As predicted from Eq. (2.110), the consumption speed of a flame with $Le_F = 1$ is almost insensitive to strain for low strain values. Actually, it remains constant over a wide range of strain rates because both species and temperature gradients increase in the same proportion. The only effect on reaction rate is that the flame becomes thinner when strain increases.

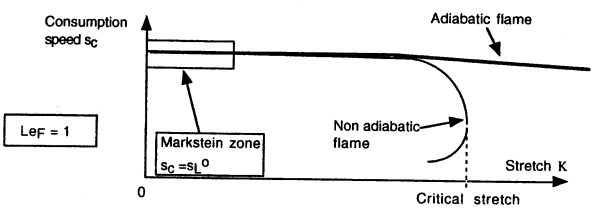


Figure 2.24: Effects of stretch on a laminar flame front (Fig. 2.20a) at $Le_F = 1$: zero L_a^c Markstein length (Eq. (2.110)).

When $Le_F < 1$ (Fig. 2.25), strain effects are observed for low values of strain: the reaction rate increases when strain increases as expected from the Markstein correlation (2.110) with $M_a^c < 0$. For higher strain values, the simple linear relationship (2.107) between consumption speed s_c and stretch κ cannot be used anymore. The increase of flame speed due to strain can be quite significant: a lean hydrogen-air flame can double its speed when stretched (Egolfopoulos and Law[145]). In the absence of heat loss, quenching is obtained only at very high stretch values. When the flame is not adiabatic, sudden extinction can be observed for lower strain rate levels.

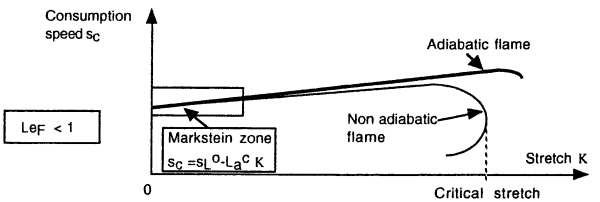


Figure 2.25: Effects of stretch on a laminar flame front at $Le_F < 1$: negative L_a^c Markstein length (Eq. (2.110)).

For $Le_F > 1$ (Fig. 2.26), the heat release decreases with increasing strain as soon as the flame is strained ($M_a^c > 0$). Theory shows that very large values of Le_F could lead to quenching. However, usual values of Le_F are never large enough to induce quenching (Williams[486]). What happens at very large strain values depends on heat losses. Asymptotic studies reveal that heat losses control the existence of a turning point in the (s_c vs κ) curves where the flame gets suddenly quenched. The critical value where quenching occurs scales with s_L^0/δ. These sudden extinction events are also observed in experiments and constitute an excellent test of the prediction capacities of one-dimensional flame codes.

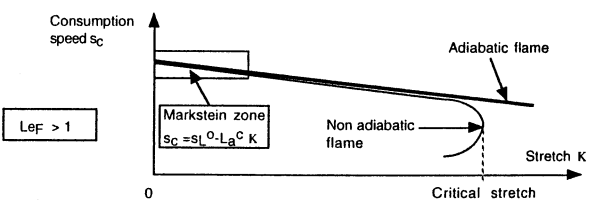


Figure 2.26: Effects of stretch on a laminar flame front at $Le_F > 1$: positive L_a^c Markstein length (Eq. (2.110)).

Flame tips

In some cases, as in counterflow flames, s_a, s_d and s_c may differ by a large amount: the best example (Fig. 2.27) is the steady laminar flame tip (Buckmaster and Crowley[69], Poinsot et al.[373]). The absolute speed s_a of all flame elements is zero. The displacement speed s_d on the flame axis must therefore compensate exactly the flow speed. Since this velocity is fixed arbitrarily and can be very large, the displacement speed must be also very large. In a flame tip, s_d can easily be as large as 10 times the consumption speed s_c. In Fig. 2.27, the fresh gases flowing on the axis of the flame tip enter the flame front at a speed equal to the inlet flow speed u.

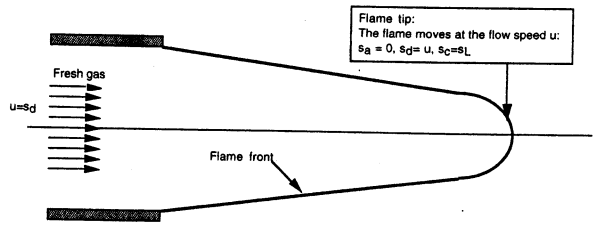


Figure 2.27: The flame tip: an illustration of displacement and consumption speeds.

A numerical simulation of a two-dimensional flame tip at $Le_F = 1$ (Poinsot et al.[373]) shows that the structure of the reaction zone is the same on the sides and at the tip of the flame (Fig. 2.28): in particular, the consumption speed s_c on the sides as well as at the tip is equal to s_L^0. However, the displacement speed $s_d = u$ on the flame axis is equal to $8s_L^0$ because the inlet velocity was fixed to $8s_L^0$.[xii] This increase of the displacement speed on the axis is due to two mechanisms:

- as shown by the streamlines in Fig. 2.28, a stream tube centered on the flame axis is submitted to a strong expansion when passing through the flame: this induces a first decrease of the flow speed at the tip.
- the tip itself is strongly curved and diffusive mechanisms also play a role: reactants diffuse to the sides of the flame instead of entering the tip (see reactants pathlines on Fig. 2.28). On the flame axis, the fuel mass fraction decreases far upstream of the tip.

As a consequence of these two effects (flow deceleration and fuel diffusion away from the axis), the fuel flow rate entering the tip is decreased enough (by a factor 8 in this simulation) to be consumed by the reaction zone (Poinsot et al.[373]).

[xii] This effect, obtained in a simulation at Lewis= 1 is independent of flame-tips opening and closing phenomena which may occur for non-unity Lewis numbers (Law and Sung[268]).

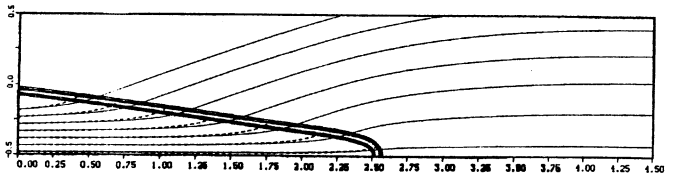


Figure 2.28: Isolevels of reaction rate, streamlines (———) and pathlines of the fuel (----) in a half flame tip (Poinsot et al.[373]). ©OPA (Overseas Publishers Association) N.V. with permission from Gordon and Breach Publishers.

Such results (Table 2.13) demonstrate that flame speeds can be very different especially in curved flames. They also show that a flame can propagate against the flow at very large velocities. This is important in the framework of turbulent flames.

	Consumption speed s_c	Absolute speed $s_a(\Theta)$	Displacement speed $s_d(\Theta)$
Expression:	$-\frac{1}{\rho_1 Y_F^1}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\dot{\omega}_F d\mathbf{n} = s_l^0$	0	$-\vec{u}.\vec{n} >> s_l^0$
Experiments:	No	Yes	Yes
Computations:	Yes	Yes	Yes

Table 2.13: Flame speed expressions at the tip of bunsen-type burner at $L\epsilon_F = 1$ (Poinsot et al.[373]). The "experiments" and "computations" lines indicate whether corresponding speeds can be obtained from measurements and/or from computations.

Spherical flames

Another method to measure flame speeds and Markstein lengths is spherical deflagrations (Dowdy et al.[134], Aung et al.[19], Gu et al.[182]). Igniting a flame in a stagnant premixed vessel (Fig. 2.29) produces a spherical flame with a radius $r(t)$ which can be used directly to measure both flame speed and flame stretch. In stagnation point flames or for a flame tip, the flow velocity can be measured everywhere to compute flame speeds and stretch. This is not possible for a spherical unsteady flame and all flame information must be deduced only from the $r(t)$ data.

Flame stretch is the easiest quantity to derive from $r(t)$. The total flame area is $A = 4\pi r(t)^2$:

$$\kappa = \frac{1}{A}\frac{dA}{dt} = \frac{2}{r}\frac{d}{dt}r(t) \tag{2.113}$$

Measuring flame speeds is more complex because both the flow and the flame move. Some assumptions are required to deduce flow and flame speeds from $r(t)$. A first level of precision

corresponds to neglecting the flame thickness δ_L^0. Under this assumption, both flame and flow speeds can be derived. First, a relationship between the consumption speed s_c and the sphere radius $r(t)$ is obtained by writing the conservation equation for the products mass fraction of the reaction Y_p:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_P}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho(u_i + V_{k,i})Y_P) = \dot{\omega}_P \tag{2.114}$$

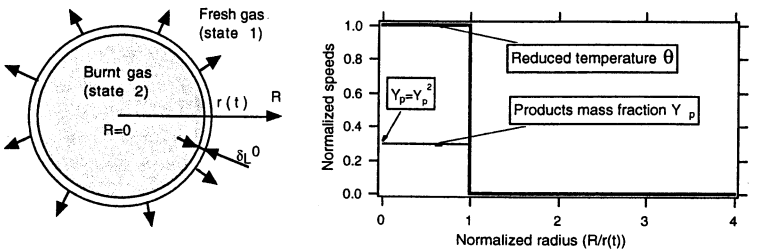


Figure 2.29: Spherical flame.

This equation can be integrated between $r = 0$ and $r = \infty$ in spherical coordinates to yield:

$$\frac{d}{dt}\left(\int_0^\infty \rho Y_P dV\right) = \int_0^\infty \dot{\omega}_P dV \tag{2.115}$$

because diffusive and convective fluxes of products are zero at $r = 0$ and $r = \infty$. The reaction rate term on the RHS of Eq. (2.115) is directly linked to the consumption flame speed if the flame is supposed to be thin and perfectly spherical:

$$\int_0^\infty \dot{\omega}_P dV = 4\pi r(t)^2 \int_0^\infty \dot{\omega}_P dr = 4\pi r(t)^2 Y_P^2 s_c \rho_1 \tag{2.116}$$

using Eq. (2.27) where Y_P^2 is the products mass fraction in the fully burnt gases (Fig. 2.29). On the other hand the LHS term of Eq. (2.115) is time derivative of the total mass M of burnt gas. If the flame has no thickness, M is simply:

$$\int_0^\infty \rho Y_P dV = \rho_2 Y_P^2 \frac{4\pi}{3} r(t)^3 \tag{2.117}$$

Writing that the time derivative of this mass is equal to the expression given by Eq. (2.116) leads to a first expression of s_c as a function of $r(t)$:

$$\boxed{s_c = \frac{\rho_2}{\rho_1}\frac{d}{dt}r(t)} \tag{2.118}$$

Eq. (2.118) shows that the speed obtained from such measurements is the consumption speed s_c. It depends on dr/dt but also on the density ratio between fresh and burnt gases: any level of radiative loss could change the burnt gas temperature and modify this ratio. The displacement speed can be also obtained from the measurement of dr/dt by using a zero flame thickness assumption to evaluate the flow speed $u(r)$. Within the bubble of burnt gases, for $R < r(t)$, $u(r)$ is zero. For $R > r(t)$, $u(r)$ can be evaluated by writing the continuity equation between $r = 0$ and a given position R. The variation of the total mass within the sphere of radius R is equal to the mass flux of fresh gases pushed outside the sphere:

$$\frac{d}{dt}\left(\frac{4}{3}\pi\rho_2 r(t)^3 + \frac{4}{3}\pi\rho_1\left(R^3 - r(t)^3\right)\right) = -4\pi R^2\rho_1 u(R) \tag{2.119}$$

or

$$\boxed{u(R) = \left(\frac{r(t)}{R}\right)^2\left(1 - \frac{\rho_2}{\rho_1}\right)\frac{d}{dt}r(t)} \tag{2.120}$$

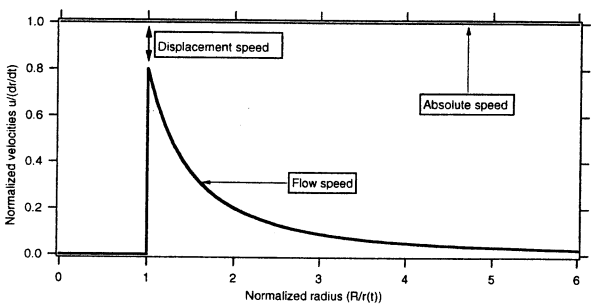


Figure 2.30: Flow and flame speeds in a spherical flame assuming zero flame thickness.

The flow velocity $u(R)$ decreases with $1/R^2$ for large R values (Fig. 2.30). At the flame front ($R = r(t)$), $u(R)$ is discontinuous. Its maximum value is $(1 - \rho_2/\rho_1)d/dt(r(t))$. If this value is retained to evaluate the displacement speed $s_d = s_a - u$:

$$\boxed{s_d = \frac{\rho_2}{\rho_1}\frac{d}{dt}r(t) = s_c} \tag{2.121}$$

An estimate of the displacement speed is also obtained: s_d is equal to the consumption speed s_c.

	Consumption speed s_c	Absolute speed $s_a(\Theta)$	Displacement speed $s_d(\Theta)$
Expression:	$\frac{\rho_2}{\rho_1}\frac{d}{dt}r(t)$	$\frac{d}{dt}r(t)$	$\approx \frac{\rho_2}{\rho_1}\frac{d}{dt}r(t)$
Experiments:	Yes	Yes	Difficult
Computations:	Yes	Yes	Difficult

Table 2.14: Flame speed expressions for spherical flames if the flame thickness is zero. The "experiments" and "computations" lines indicate whether corresponding speeds can be obtained from measurements and/or from computations.

The evaluations of flame speeds using a zero flame thickness assumption are summarized in Table 2.14. Even though these expressions are sometimes used, they do not offer sufficient precision especially if estimates of Markstein lengths (the derivatives of flame speeds versus stretch) are sought. A more precise estimate for the flame speed must be derived without assumptions on the flame thickness. Starting from Eq. (2.115), this can be done by providing better estimates for M: the burnt mass M must include not only the fully burnt gases (between $r = 0$ and $r = r(t)$) but also the burnt gases within the flame front itself (between $r = r(t)$ and $r = r(t) + \delta_L^0$). This second contribution is small but must be retained. It is also difficult to evaluate because it requires a model for $Y_P(r)$ which is not known. Its magnitude, however can be evaluated by assuming mean values for all variables within the flame zone as follows:

$$\int_0^\infty \rho Y_P dV = \rho_2 Y_P^2 \frac{4\pi}{3} r(t)^3 + \frac{1}{2}(\rho_1 + \rho_2)\delta_L^0 4\pi r(t)^2 \frac{1}{2} Y_P^2 \tag{2.122}$$

Writing that the time derivative of this mass (Fig. 2.29) is equal to the expression given by Eq. (2.116) leads to an expression of s_c as a function of $r(t)$ which includes the effects of finite flame thickness:

$$s_c = \left(1 + \frac{1}{2}\frac{\delta_L^0}{r(t)}(1 + \frac{\rho_1}{\rho_2})\right)\frac{\rho_2}{\rho_1}\frac{d}{dt}r(t) \tag{2.123}$$

For large spherical flames, r/δ_l is large and the usual zeroth-order relation (2.118) used by Aung et al.[19] is recovered. Retaining the more general expression (2.123) shows why Markstein lengths measurements from spherical flames are difficult (Poinsot[369]): the small correction to the flame speed on the RHS of Eq. (2.123) does not change the value of s_c considerably but it changes the slope of s_c versus stretch considerably. Extracting Markstein lengths from such data requires assuming a given temperature profile within the flame front and using this model to post process data (Dowdy et al.[134], Poinsot[369]).

Chapter 3

Laminar diffusion flames

3.1 Diffusion flame configurations

Diffusion flames constitute a specific class of combustion problems where fuel and oxidizer are not mixed before they enter the combustion chamber: for these flames, mixing must bring reactants into the reaction zone fast enough for combustion to proceed. In premixed flames, mixing of fuel and oxidizer is performed before combustion and does not require any attention: it becomes one of the main issues (if not the first) in diffusion flames. The literature on diffusion flames is as abundant as on premixed flames (Linan and Crespo[287], Bilger[37], Peters[353], Bilger[39]) and this chapter concentrates on the basic notions required for numerical studies of such flames.

Fig. 3.1 presents the prototype of the diffusion flame configuration. Instead of one state (the premixed reactants) for the premixed flame, two boundary states must now be considered: fuel (which may be diluted in other gases) on the left and oxidizer (diluted or not) on the right side. Fuel and oxidizer diffuse towards the reaction zone where they burn and generate heat. Temperature is maximum in this zone and diffuses away from the flame front towards the fuel and oxidizer streams.

Fig. 3.1 illustrates a number of important considerations:

- Far away on each side of the flame, the gas is either too rich or too lean to burn. Chemical reactions can proceed only in a limited region, where fuel and oxidizer are mixed adequately. The most favorable mixing is obtained where fuel and oxidizer are in stoichiometric proportions: a diffusion flame usually lies along the points where mixing produces a stoichiometric mixture.

- The flame structure plotted on Fig. 3.1 is steady only when strain is applied to the flame, i.e. when fuel and oxidizer streams are pushed against each other at given speeds (Fig. 3.2b). In a pure one-dimensional unstrained case, the flame spreads with time t (Fig. 3.2a), gets choked in its combustion products and the reaction rate slowly decreases as $1/\sqrt{t}$, as described in Section 3.4.1.

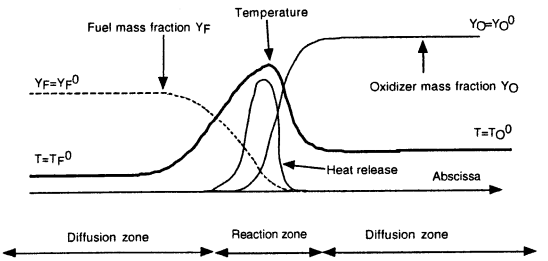


Figure 3.1: Diffusion flame structure.

- A diffusion flame does not exhibit a reference "speed" as premixed flames (§ 2.7.1): the flame is unable to propagate towards fuel because of the lack of oxidizer and it cannot propagate towards oxidizer stream because of the lack of fuel. Accordingly, the reaction zone does not move significantly relatively to the flow field. Being unable to propagate "against" the flow, diffusion flames are more sensitive to velocity perturbations, and especially to turbulence, than premixed flames.

- A diffusion flame does not have a reference "thickness": the unstretched flame of Fig. 3.2a grows up indefinitely with time while the thickness of stretched flames of Fig. 3.2b depends essentially on stretch and can take a very wide range of values. Again, this is very different from premixed flames where a thickness may be introduced and depends on the fluid properties and the flame speed (§ 2.5).

- In terms of industrial applications, mixing is also the key characteristic of diffusion flames. These flames are simpler to design and to build: no premixing, with a given equivalence ratio, is required. They are also safer to operate because they do not propagate. However, their burning efficiency is reduced compared to premixed flames because mixing reduces the speed at which chemical reactions may proceed.

Many fundamental concepts related to diffusion flames are necessary to understand how such flows are solved for in combustion codes. Section 3.2 presents these notions (mixture fraction, flame structure, mixing problem) and shows how solving for a diffusion flame is usually decoupled into two problems: the first is related to the mixing processes between fuel and oxidizer; the second addresses the combustion process (the flame structure) once mixing is achieved. Section 3.3 presents a few classical results on flame structure in the simplest case where chemistry is infinitely fast while Section 3.4 presents complete solutions, including resolution of the mixing problem, for the same situation. Extensions to more realistic chemistry models and to real flames are discussed in Section 3.5 and 3.6.

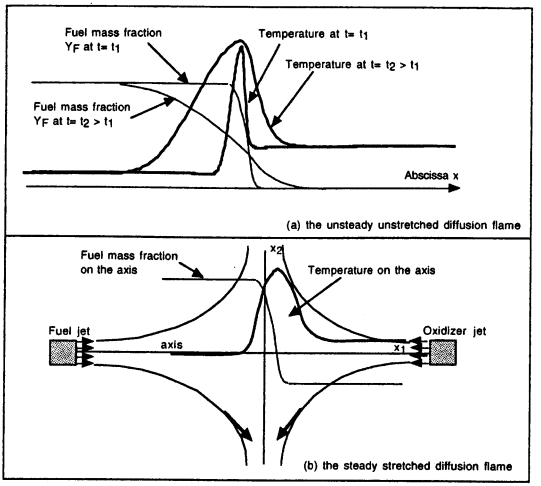


Figure 3.2: Unsteady unstretched and steady stretched diffusion flames.

3.2 Theoretical tools for diffusion flames

Many studies of diffusion flames assume idealized situations using the passive scalar (or mixture fraction) notion that is the starting point of the analysis. To describe this concept, assumptions are introduced to allow simple derivations. Very few of these assumptions are satisfied in a real flame and Section 3.6 shows that real flames differ from the ideal situation studied in this section. Qualitatively, however, the present results are the common basis of all diffusion flame studies.

Considering a single-step chemical reaction ($M = 1$) with N species:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu'_k \mathcal{M}_k \rightleftharpoons \sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu''_k \mathcal{M}_k \tag{3.1}$$

the assumptions made to analyze idealized diffusion flames are the following:

- H1 - thermodynamic pressure is constant and Mach numbers are small.
- H2 - all the diffusion coefficients D_k of chemical species are equal to $\mathcal{D}$. Fick's law, without velocity correction, is used for diffusion velocities.

- H3 - the heat capacities C_{pk} of chemical species are equal and independent of temperature: $C_{pk} = C_p$.

3.2.1 Passive scalars and mixture fraction

Consider first the case where reaction (3.1) involves only fuel (F), oxidizer (O) and products (P):

$$\nu_F F + \nu_O O \rightleftharpoons \nu_P P \tag{3.2}$$

The mass fraction Y_k of each species (F, O, and P) follows a balance equation given by:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_k}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Y_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\omega}_k \tag{3.3}$$

Species reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ are all related to the single-step reaction rate $\mathcal{Q}$ (Eq. 1.21):

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_k = W_k \nu_k \mathcal{Q}} \tag{3.4}$$

so the oxidizer reaction rate is linked to the fuel reaction rate:

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_O = s\dot{\omega}_F} \quad \text{with} \quad s = \frac{\nu_O W_O}{\nu_F W_F} \tag{3.5}$$

where s is the stoichiometric ratio defined in Eq. (1.27). The reaction rate for temperature is also obviously linked to the fuel reaction rate through Eq. (2.17):

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_T = -Q\dot{\omega}_F} \tag{3.6}$$

Using these relations, the conservation equations for fuel, oxidizer and temperature become:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_F}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Y_F) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\omega}_F \tag{3.7}$$

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_O}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Y_O) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial Y_O}{\partial x_i}\right) + s\dot{\omega}_F \tag{3.8}$$

$$\frac{\partial \rho T}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i T) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\frac{\lambda}{C_p}\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \frac{Q}{C_p}\dot{\omega}_F \tag{3.9}$$

Combining Eq. (3.7) to (3.9) two by two, assuming unity Lewis numbers ($Le = \lambda/\rho C_p \mathcal{D} = 1$) shows that the three quantities:

$$Z_1 = sY_F - Y_O \quad ; \quad Z_2 = \frac{C_p T}{Q} + Y_F \quad ; \quad Z_3 = s\frac{C_p T}{Q} + Y_O \tag{3.10}$$

follow the same balance equation, without source terms:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \rho Z}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Z) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial Z}{\partial x_i}\right)} \tag{3.11}$$

Z is a passive (or conserved) scalar and changes because of diffusion and convection but not reaction.[i] The variable Z_2 is directly linked to the quantity $Y + \Theta$ introduced in premixed flames (§ 2.4.3): $Z_2 = (Y + \Theta)Y_F^1 + C_pT_1/Q$. In perfectly premixed flames, $Y + \Theta$ is constant and equal to unity everywhere (see Eq. 2.35). For diffusion flames Z_2 is not constant because fuel and oxidizer are not mixed before combustion. However, Z_2 is a passive scalar indicating that mixing can still be studied independently from combustion.

The three variables Z_1, Z_2 and Z_3, defined in Eq. (3.10) follow the same balance equation but have different boundary conditions summarized in Table 3.1 (notations are defined on Fig. 3.1).

Passive scalar Z	Fuel value Z_i^F	Oxidizer value Z_i^O
Z_1	sY_F^0	$-Y_O^0$
Z_2	$\frac{C_pT_F^0}{Q} + Y_F^0$	$\frac{C_pT_O^0}{Q}$
Z_3	$s\frac{C_pT_F^0}{Q}$	$s\frac{C_pT_O^0}{Q} + Y_O^0$

Table 3.1: Boundary conditions for the passive scalars defined in Eq. (3.10). Y_F^0 and Y_O^0 are fuel and oxidizer mass fractions in pure fuel and oxidizer streams respectively (reactants may be diluted). T_F^0 and T_O^0 denote the corresponding temperatures.

Normalized z_j variables are defined by:

$$z_j = \frac{Z_j - Z_j^O}{Z_j^F - Z_j^O} \quad \text{for } j = 1, 2, 3 \tag{3.12}$$

All reduced variables z_j follow the same convection/diffusion balance equation:

$$\frac{\partial \rho z}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i z) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\right) \tag{3.13}$$

and have the same boundary conditions: $z_j = 1$ in the fuel stream and $z_j = 0$ in the oxidizer stream (Table 3.2). All these variables are therefore equal:[ii]

$$z_1 = z_2 = z_3 = z \tag{3.14}$$

where z is called the mixture fraction and measures the local fuel/oxidizer ratio. Expressing z using the boundary conditions given in Table 3.1 leads to:

$$\boxed{z = \frac{sY_F - Y_O + Y_O^0}{sY_F^0 + Y_O^0} = \frac{\frac{C_p}{Q}(T - T_O^0) + Y_F}{\frac{C_p}{Q}(T_F^0 - T_O^0) + Y_F^0} = \frac{\frac{sC_p}{Q}(T - T_O^0) + Y_O - Y_O^0}{\frac{sC_p}{Q}(T_F^0 - T_O^0) - Y_O^0}} \tag{3.15}$$

[i] Reaction still plays an indirect role in Z controlling temperature and, therefore, density and velocity fields.

[ii] This property holds at any time if it is verified at the initial time. If not (for example, when a diffusion flame is ignited by a hot spot at $t = 0$), $z_1 = z_2 = z_3$ after a few typical diffusion times.

The first part of Eq. (3.15) may be recast as:

$$\boxed{z = \frac{1}{\phi + 1}\left(\phi \frac{Y_F}{Y_F^0} - \frac{Y_O}{Y_O^0} + 1\right)} \tag{3.16}$$

where the equivalence ratio ϕ is introduced:

$$\boxed{\phi = s\frac{Y_F^0}{Y_O^0}} \tag{3.17}$$

This equivalence ratio is an important chemical parameter in diffusion flames and corresponds to the equivalence ratio obtained when premixing the *same* mass of fuel and oxidizer streams. It does not correspond to the overall (or global) equivalence ratio inside a burner, depending both on ϕ and on fuel and oxidizer flow rates (see § 3.3.4).

The previous derivations are valid in multi-dimensional flows and for any combustion regime: they could also be used in premixed flames. But, in perfectly premixed flows, this concept is not useful as z is constant everywhere.

Variable	Fuel value	Oxidizer value
Fuel mass fraction	Y_F^0	0
Oxidizer mass fraction	0	Y_O^0
Temperature	T_F^0	T_O^0
Mixture fraction z	1	0

Table 3.2: Boundary conditions for species mass fractions, temperature and the mixture fraction z defined by Eq. (3.12).

3.2.2 Flame structure in the z-space

The introduction of the mixture fraction z allows to reduce the number of variables. Eq. (3.15) shows that all species, for example, are function of the mixture fraction z and temperature T:

$$Y_k = f(z, T) \quad \text{for} \quad k = 1, N \tag{3.18}$$

Even though this is a useful simplification of the initial problem, one more step needs to be taken using the following assumption:

- H4 - the structure of the diffusion flame depends on the mixture fraction z and on time t only. Temperature and species mass fractions can be written:

$$\boxed{T = T(z,t)} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{Y_k = Y_k(z,t)} \tag{3.19}$$

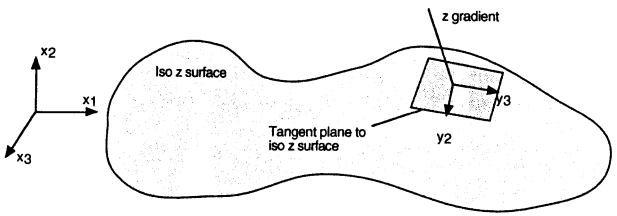


Figure 3.3: Variable change for diffusion flame sheets (Williams[486], Peters[356]).

The functions $T(z,t)$, $Y_k(z,t)$ of Eq. (3.19) define the *flame structure*. The assumption H4 can be introduced and justified in multiple ways. Formally, it is a variable change in the species equations (3.3) from (x_1, x_2, x_3, t) to (z, y_2, y_3, t) where y_2 and y_3 are spatial variables in planes parallel to iso-z surfaces (Fig. 3.3). In the resulting equation, terms corresponding to gradients along the flame front (gradients along y_2 and y_3) are neglected in comparison to the terms normal to the flame (gradients along z) (see Williams[486], Peters[356] for details and alternative derivations). Physically, all these derivations imply that the flame structure is locally one-dimensional and depends only on time and on the coordinate normal to the flame front (or on z). In a multi-dimensional flow, this assumption requires that the flame be thin compared to other flow and wrinkling scales. Each element of the flame front can then be viewed as a small laminar flame also called *flamelet*: this flamelet view is the basis of many models for turbulent combustion (Chapt. 4 to 6). Under this hypothesis, the species mass fraction balance equations (3.3) may be rewritten:

$$\rho\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial t} + Y_k\left[\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i)\right] + \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial z}\left[\rho\frac{\partial z}{\partial t} + \rho u_i\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i} - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\right)\right] - \rho\mathcal{D}\left(\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\right)\frac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2} = \dot{\omega}_k \tag{3.20}$$

The two terms within brackets in the LHS of Eq. (3.20) vanish because of continuity and mixture fraction (Eq. 3.13) balance equations:

$$\boxed{\rho\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial t} = \dot{\omega}_k + \rho\mathcal{D}\left(\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\right)\frac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2} = \dot{\omega}_k + \frac{1}{2}\rho\chi\frac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2}} \tag{3.21}$$

where the scalar dissipation rate χ has been introduced:[iii]

$$\boxed{\chi = 2\mathcal{D}\left(\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\right)} \tag{3.22}$$

The temperature equation can also be recast in the same way:

$$\boxed{\rho\frac{\partial T}{\partial t} = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{1}{2}\rho\chi\frac{\partial^2 T}{\partial z^2}} \tag{3.23}$$

Eq. (3.21) and (3.23) are called the flamelet equations.[iv] They are key elements in many diffusion flame theories: in these equations, the only term depending on spatial variables (x_i) is the scalar dissipation rate χ which controls mixing (because it controls the gradients of z). Once χ is specified, the flamelet equations can be entirely solved in z space to provide the flame structure, i.e. the temperatures and species as functions of mixture fraction z and time t, as supposed in Assumption H4:

$$T = T(z,t) \quad \text{and} \quad Y_k = Y_k(z,t) \tag{3.24}$$

Although this is not explicit in the present notation, the T and Y_k functions are parametrized by the scalar dissipation rate χ: different scalar dissipation levels lead to different flame structures.

The scalar dissipation rate χ has the dimension of an inverse time (like strain). It measures the z-gradients and the molecular fluxes of species towards the flame. It is directly influenced by strain: when the flame strain rate increases, χ increases (§ 3.4.2). An estimate of the mixing layer thickness is $\sqrt{\mathcal{D}/\chi}$.

3.2.3 The steady flamelet assumption

The flamelet structure obtained from Eq. (3.21) and (3.23) depends both on time t and on mixture fraction z. It can be used in two ways:

- Unsteady laminar flamelets. The dependence of the T and Y_k functions versus time can be conserved, leading to a class of approach called "unsteady flamelets".
- Steady laminar flamelets. The structure of the flamelet can be assumed to be steady, even though the flow itself (and especially the z field) depends on time. In this case:

$$\boxed{T = T(z)} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{Y_k = Y_k(z)} \tag{3.25}$$

[iii] Various definitions of the scalar dissipation rate may be found in the literature, including, or not, the density ρ and the factor 2.

[iv] Extended flamelet equations including effects of non-unity Lewis number, variable molecular weights or radiative heat losses can also be derived: see Pitsch and Peters[365], Pitsch and Peters[364] or Peters[356].

To simplify the presentation, this steady flamelet approximation will be used in the following, except when mentioned explicitly. Note that the T and Y_k functions are still parametrized by the scalar dissipation rate level.

Using Eq. (3.25), Eq. (3.21) and (3.23) reduce to:

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_k = -\frac{1}{2}\underbrace{\rho\chi}_{\text{mixing}}\underbrace{\frac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2}}_{\text{reaction}}} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{\dot{\omega}_T = -\frac{1}{2}\underbrace{\rho\chi}_{\text{mixing}}\underbrace{\frac{\partial^2 T}{\partial z^2}}_{\text{reaction}}} \tag{3.26}$$

Eq. (3.26) shows that reaction rates for species or temperature depend on z and χ only. Flow information is entirely contained in the scalar dissipation rate χ whereas chemical effects are incorporated through the flame structure in z-space. This important simplification is emphasized in the following section.

3.2.4 Decomposition into mixing and flame structure problems

Mixture fraction appears as the basic variable for most theories of laminar flames and essentially decouples diffusion flame computations (finding $T(x_i, t)$ and $Y_k(x_i, t)$) into two problems:

- A mixing problem (problem 1) where Eq. (3.13) must be solved to obtain the mixture fraction field $z(x_i, t)$ as a function of spatial coordinates x_i and time t.
- A flame structure problem (problem 2) where the links between flame variables (mass fractions $Y_k(z)$, solutions of Eq. (3.21) and temperature $T(z)$, solution of Eq. (3.23)) and z are used to construct all flame variables.

Both problems must be solved to determine the flame variables: knowing z only would provide the entire field of variable combinations such as $Z_1 = sY_F - Y_O$, $Z_2 = C_pT/Q + Y_F$ or $Z_3 = sC_pT/Q + Y_O$ but not the variables T, Y_F or Y_O themselves. To obtain these variables, additional assumptions on the flame structure must be used to link flame variables to the mixture fraction and obtain $T(z)$, $Y_F(z)$ or $Y_O(z)$. Section 3.2.5 discusses these assumptions.

Figure 3.4 summarizes how the problem of computing diffusion flame is usually split into two sub-problems: flame structure and mixing. A steady flamelet approximation is used as discussed in Section 3.2.3 but the same concept applies for unsteady flamelets. All aspects related to the flow (geometry, boundary conditions) must be treated in the mixing problem. On the other hand, all chemistry information is gathered in the flame structure part.

3.2.5 Models for diffusion flame structures

The introduction of mixture fraction allows analytical solutions for diffusion flames using additional assumptions discussed here:

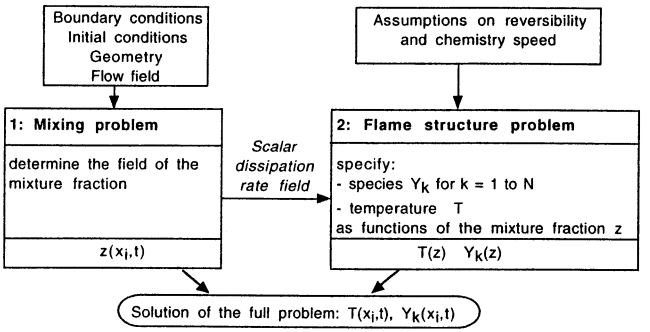


Figure 3.4: Decomposition into two problems: flame structure (right) and mixing (left). The $T(z)$ and $Y_k(z)$ functions may depend on additional parameters (like time or scalar dissipation rate).

- Equilibrium (or fast chemistry): assuming that chemistry is infinitely fast, i.e. that chemical time scales are shorter than all other flow characteristic times (chemical reaction is faster than diffusion and flow time scales) is called the "equilibrium" (or "fast chemistry") assumption. It allows simplification of the problem enough to provide, in some cases, analytical solutions for flame structures (§ 3.3). This assumption implies that chemical reactions proceed locally so fast that equilibrium is instantaneously reached.

- Irreversibility: assuming that reaction (3.2) proceeds only from left to right (the reverse constant of Eq. (3.2) is zero) allows additional simplifications.

Combining assumptions of infinitely fast chemistry (equilibrium) and irreversibility leads to Table 3.3.

1. For infinitely fast and irreversible chemistry, fuel and oxidizer cannot exist at the same time. This important simplification is analyzed in Section 3.3. This simplest "equilibrium" assumption is called "irreversible fast chemistry". Here, the $T(z)$ and $Y_k(z)$ functions of Fig. 3.4 do not depend on the scalar dissipation rate.

2. Under infinitely fast, but reversible chemistry, fuel, oxidizer and products mass fractions are linked by the equilibrium relation:

$$\boxed{\frac{Y_F^{\nu_F} Y_O^{\nu_O}}{Y_P^{\nu_P}} = K(T)} \tag{3.27}$$

where $K(T)$ is the reaction equilibrium constant at temperature T. This relation links local mass fractions and temperature. In this situation, fuel and oxidizer may be found

simultaneously at the same location at the same time. The $T(z)$ and $Y_k(z)$ functions of Fig. 3.4 do not depend on the scalar dissipation rate.

3. For an irreversible but not infinitely fast chemical reaction, fuel and oxidizer may also exist simultaneously. The overlap between fuel and oxidizer profiles depends now on flow time scales and especially on the scalar dissipation rate: the $T(z)$ and $Y_k(z)$ functions of Fig. 3.4 must be parametrized by the scalar dissipation rate.

4. In the general case (finite rate chemistry and reversible reaction), no specific guess can be made on the flame structure and the $T(z)$ and $Y_k(z)$ functions depend on the scalar dissipation rate.

5. A specific case of interest is mentioned in the last line of Table 3.3: chemistry can also be "frozen": no reaction takes place and pure mixing between fuel and oxidizer proceeds. The $T(z)$ and $Y_k(z)$ functions do not depend on the scalar dissipation rate.

	Fast chemistry (equilibrium): $\dot{\omega}_k = 0$	Finite rate chemistry (non equilibrium) $\dot{\omega}_k \neq 0$
Irreversible chemistry	F and O cannot coexist (independently of χ) Section 3.3	F and O may overlap in reaction zone (depending on χ) Section 3.5.2
Reversible chemistry	F, O and P are in equilibrium ($\chi = 0$) Section 3.5.1	No simple model for this case
Frozen (pure mixing)	F and O mix but do not burn	Not applicable

Table 3.3: Equilibrium (fast chemistry) and reversibility assumptions.

Each entry in Table 3.3 corresponds to different models described in the following sections. The first column of Table 3.3 deserves some attention. For all "equilibrium" cases, the reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_k$ is zero. According to Eq. (3.26), this can be obtained in different ways:

$$\dot{\omega}_k = 0 \implies \begin{cases} \dfrac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2} = 0 \\ \text{or} \\ \chi \cdot = 0 \end{cases} \tag{3.28}$$

The first condition, $\partial^2 Y_k / \partial z^2 = 0$, is fulfilled when species mass fractions depend linearly on z: $Y_k = \alpha_k z + \beta_k$, where α_k and β_k are constants. As a consequence, Eq. (3.28) is satisfied in three cases:

- **Irreversible infinitely fast chemistry**. The first solution is to have $\partial^2 Y_k/\partial z^2 = 0$ and corresponds to a infinitely thin flame separating fresh and burnt gases. On both sides of the flame, temperature and species profiles are linear versus z (§ 3.3) but their slopes are discontinuous at the flame front. The reaction rate is zero everywhere except at the flame front where it is infinite.

- **Reversible fast chemistry**. The reaction rate is also zero in Eq. (3.28) if $\chi = 0$: all molecular fluxes are negligible compared to reaction rates. Chemical reactions take place without mixing and reach a local equilibrium defined by Eq. (3.27).

- **Frozen chemistry (pure mixing)**. If combustion does not proceed at all ("frozen" chemistry), pure mixing takes place. The solution to such a mixing problem satisfies $\partial^2 Y_k/\partial z^2 = 0$. The "pure mixing" solution is:

$$\boxed{Y_F = Y_F^0 z} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{Y_O = Y_O^0 (1 - z)} \tag{3.29}$$

The temperature on the mixing line is a mass average (weighted by z) of the fuel and oxidizer temperatures:

$$\boxed{T(z) = zT_F^0 + (1 - z)T_O^0} \tag{3.30}$$

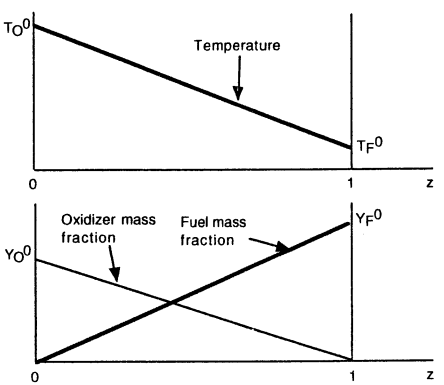


Figure 3.5: Pure mixing with frozen chemistry between fuel and oxidizer.

This solution corresponds to pure mixing, without chemical reaction, between fuel (F) and oxidizer (O) streams. Fig. 3.5 presents the structure in the z-diagram for such a flow: temperature and mass fractions at any point in the flow are plotted versus

mixture fraction z at the same point. This structure is one of the (trivial) solutions to the diffusion flame problem.

The next section presents results for reacting situations, first for equilibrium and finally for non-equilibrium cases.

3.3 Flame structure for irreversible infinitely fast chemistry

The first approach to solve Problem 2 (the flame structure) mentioned in Section 3.2.4 with combustion is to assume infinitely fast chemistry (first line in Table 3.3): fuel and oxidizer cannot be found together at the same location because their combustion rate is infinitely fast compared to all other time scales in the flame. This is the derivation used initially by Burke and Schumann[72].

3.3.1 The Burke-Schumann flame structure

In this case, flame variables and mixture fraction are simply related by setting either $Y_O = 0$ (on the fuel side) or $Y_F = 0$ (on the oxidizer side). in Eq. (3.16):

- **On the fuel side** ($z > z_{st}$)

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} Y_F(z) &= zY_F^0 + (z-1)\frac{Y_O^0}{s} = Y_F^0 \frac{z - z_{st}}{1 - z_{st}} \\ Y_O(z) &= 0. \\ T(z) &= zT_F^0 + (1-z)T_O^0 + \frac{QY_F^0}{C_p} z_{st} \frac{1-z}{1-z_{st}} \end{aligned}} \tag{3.31}$$

- **On the oxidizer side** ($z < z_{st}$):

$$\boxed{\begin{aligned} Y_F(z) &= 0. \\ Y_O(z) &= Y_O^0 (1 - \frac{z}{z_{st}}) \\ T(z) &= zT_F^0 + (1-z)T_O^0 + \frac{QY_F^0}{C_p} z \end{aligned}} \tag{3.32}$$

where the flame position in the z-space, z_{st}, is determined by expressing that the flame is located where both Y_F and Y_O are zero. At this location, z is equal to its stoichiometric value z_{st} given by Eq. (3.15) :

$$\boxed{z_{st} = \frac{1}{1 + \frac{sY_F^0}{Y_O^0}} = \frac{1}{1 + \frac{\nu_O W_O Y_F^0}{\nu_F W_F Y_O^0}} = \frac{1}{1+\phi}} \tag{3.33}$$

where $\phi = sY_F^0/Y_O^0$ is the equivalence ratio.[v]

Typical values of ϕ and z_{st} are listed in Table 3.4 for usual fuels. The value of z_{st} has a direct physical consequence: for low z_{st}, the flame lies close to the oxidizer side while it is located close to the fuel side for large values of z_{st}. For hydrocarbon jet flames (pure fuel injected into air), z_{st} is small (of the order of 0.05): the flame front is located close to the air stream.

Fuel / oxidizer	Y_F^0	Y_O^0	ν_F	ν_O	s	ϕ	z_{st}
Pure H_2 / Pure O_2	1	1	1	0.5	8	8.00	0.111
Pure H_2 / Air	1	0.23	1	0.5	8	34.8	0.028
Pure CH_4 / Pure O_2	1	1	1	2	4	4.00	0.200
Pure CH_4 / Air	1	0.23	1	2	4	17.4	0.054
Diluted CH_4 / Pure O_2	0.05	1	1	2	4	0.20	0.833
Diluted CH_4 / Air	0.05	0.23	1	2	4	0.87	0.535
Pure C_3H_8 / Pure O_2	1	1	1	5	3.64	3.64	0.216
Pure C_3H_8 / Air	1	0.23	1	5	3.64	15.8	0.059

Table 3.4: Examples of values of mass stoichiometric ratio s (Eq. 3.5), equivalence ratio ϕ (Eq. 3.17) and stoichiometric mixture fraction z_{st} (Eq. 3.33). Diluted methane is arbitrary defined here as a mixture of methane (mass 5 %) and nitrogen (95 %).

The flame structure for infinitely fast irreversible chemistry (i.e. the so called Burke and Schumann[72] solution) is displayed in Fig. 3.6. On this figure, the "mixing" lines are also displayed. These lines correspond to states where fuel and oxidizer would mix without reaction (Eq. 3.29). These mixing lines are important in ignition or quenching problems and more generally for all flames which do not burn vigorously. They determine one extreme state of the flow where mixing takes place without reaction: for such cases, the diffusion flame is only a diffusive layer in which fuel and oxidizer mix like in a non-reacting flow. In a given laminar or turbulent diffusion flame, measuring and plotting T, Y_F and Y_O in a z diagram gives a useful picture of the flame. All points must be located between the mixing and the equilibrium lines (no other state is possible). When most points are located close to the mixing line, the flame is almost extinguished or not ignited yet. On the other hand, z diagrams where points are located close to the combustion line indicate vigorous flames. How close these points can be to the ideal combustion lines is determined by chemistry as discussed in the following sections.

[v] Note that this solution verifies Eq. (3.28) analyzed in Section 3.2.5 but does not require the assumptions (i.e. one-dimensional steady diffusion flame) introduced to derive Eq. (3.26).

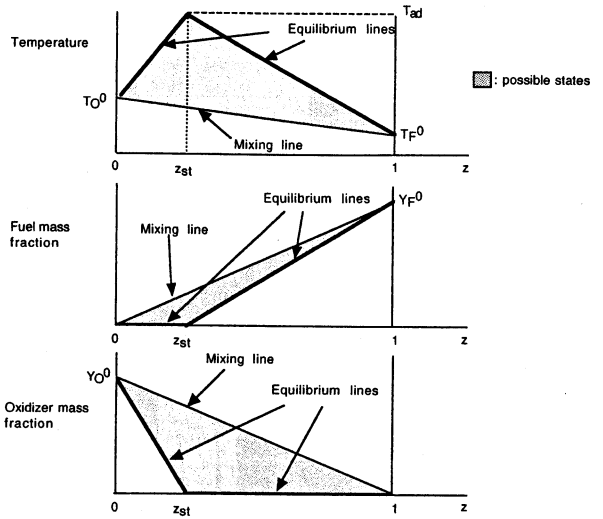


Figure 3.6: Diffusion flame structure in the mixture fraction z diagram for irreversible infinitely fast chemistry (Burke and Schumann[72] solution) and pure mixing without chemical reaction.

3.3.2 Maximum local flame temperature in a diffusion flame

Without heat losses, the maximum flame temperature (i.e. the adiabatic flame temperature for a diffusion flame) is reached for $z = z_{st}$ (Eq. 3.31 or Eq. 3.32):[vi]

$$\boxed{T_{ad} = z_{st}T_F^0 + (1 - z_{st})T_O^0 + \frac{QY_F^0}{C_p}z_{st} = \frac{1}{1+\phi}\left(T_F^0 + T_O^0\phi + \frac{QY_F^0}{C_p}\right)} \qquad (3.34)$$

Eq. (3.34) may be recovered following a more intuitive approach directly linked to the equilibrium assumption: suppose that z_{st} mass units of fuel are extracted from the fuel stream and mixed with $(1 - z_{st})$ mass units of oxidizer extracted from the oxidizer stream (Fig. 3.7). The temperature of this fresh mixture is $z_{st}T_F^0 + (1 - z_{st})T_O^0$. According to Eq. (3.29), the fuel mass fraction in the mixture is $Y_F^0 z_{st}$. Burning this mixture to equilibrium at constant

[vi] This expression only holds for a single irreversible reaction, equal Lewis numbers and a constant heat capacity C_p.

pressure increases its temperature by $QY_F^0 z_{st}/C_p$. The final temperature is $z_{st}T_F^0 + (1 - z_{st})T_O^0 + QY_F^0 z_{st}/C_p$ recovering Eq. (3.34). The same approach may be used to reconstruct the complete temperature field $T(z)$. It can also be extended to multiple reactions as long as they all reach equilibrium. Note, however, that this formalism only holds when all Lewis numbers are unity and a unique mixture fraction z may be defined.

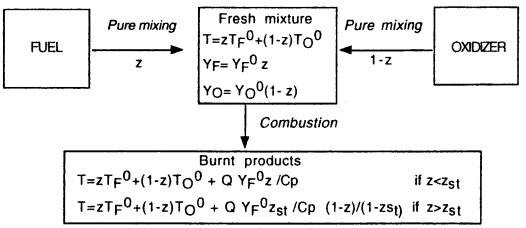


Figure 3.7: Equilibrium assumption to determine the temperature of a diffusion flame for unity Lewis number as a function of mixture fraction z.

3.3.3 Maximum flame temperature in diffusion and premixed flames

It is interesting to compare the maximum temperature reached in a diffusion flame with the adiabatic flame temperature obtained in a premixed flame given by Eq. (2.28). If the fuel and the oxidizer have equal initial temperatures ($T_F^0 = T_O^0 = T_0$), the maximum temperature for the diffusion flame is given by Eq. (3.34):

$$T_{ad}^{diff} = T_0 + \frac{QY_F^0}{C_p} z_{st} \tag{3.35}$$

Consider now the fuel stream and mix it in stoichiometric proportions with oxidizer. Eq. (3.29) shows that the fuel mass fraction in this mixture will be $Y_F^0 z_{st}$. Using Eq. (2.28) shows that the temperature of this stoichiometric premixed flame is:

$$T_{ad}^{prem} = T_0 + \frac{QY_F^0 z_{st}}{C_p} \tag{3.36}$$

which is exactly the temperature obtained for the diffusion flame in Eq. (3.35): the maximum temperature reached in a diffusion flame is the temperature of the stoichiometric premixed flame which can be formed by mixing the fuel stream with oxidizer.

3.3.4 Maximum and mean temperatures in diffusion burners

Consider a burner fed by fuel (stream 1, mass flow rate $\dot{m}_1$, mass fraction Y_F^0) and oxidizer (stream 2, mass flow rate $\dot{m}_2$, mass fraction Y_O^0) as displayed on Fig 3.8. The global equivalence

ratio ϕ_g (i.e. the equivalence ratio obtained if all fuel and oxidizer flow rates would mix perfectly) is (see Eq. 1.32 and 1.33):

$$\phi_g = \phi \frac{\dot{m}_1}{\dot{m}_2} \tag{3.37}$$

Inside the burner, the flame is located at the stoichiometric zone $z = z_{st}$ and its maximum temperature is given by Eq. (3.34):

$$\boxed{T_{ad} = z_{st} T_F^0 + (1 - z_{st}) T_O^0 + \frac{Q Y_F^0 z_{st}}{C_p} = \frac{T_F^0 + \phi T_O^0}{1 + \phi} + \frac{Q Y_F^0}{C_p (1 + \phi)}} \tag{3.38}$$

This maximum temperature T_{ad} reached inside the burner does not depend on mass flow rates or on the global equivalence ratio ϕ_g. T_{ad} is only a function of free stream temperatures, T_F^0 and T_O^0, equivalence ratio ϕ and inlet fuel mass fraction Y_F^0.

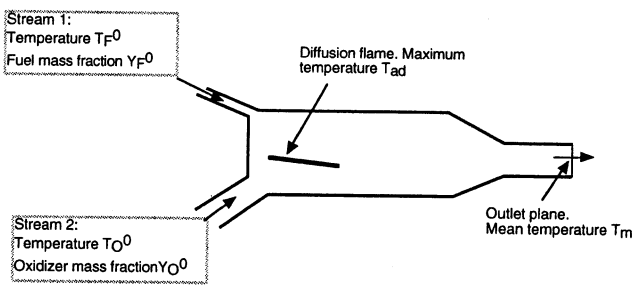


Figure 3.8: Maximum and mean outlet temperatures in a diffusion burner.

The mean temperature T_m reached at the outlet of the combustion chamber after complete combustion corresponds to the temperature obtained once a fuel mass flow rate $\dot{m}_1$ has completely mixed and burnt with an oxidizer flow rate $\dot{m}_2$. The mixture temperature before combustion is:

$$T_m^0 = \frac{\dot{m}_1}{\dot{m}_1 + \dot{m}_2} T_F^0 + \frac{\dot{m}_2}{\dot{m}_1 + \dot{m}_2} T_O^0 = \frac{T_F^0}{1 + \phi/\phi_g} + \frac{T_O^0}{1 + \phi_g/\phi} \tag{3.39}$$

Fuel and oxidizer mass fractions in such a mixture are given by:

$$Y_F = \frac{\dot{m}_1 Y_F^0}{\dot{m}_1 + \dot{m}_2} = \frac{Y_F^0}{1 + \phi/\phi_g} \quad \text{and} \quad Y_O = \frac{\dot{m}_2 Y_O^0}{\dot{m}_1 + \dot{m}_2} = \frac{Y_O^0}{1 + \phi_g/\phi} \tag{3.40}$$

The equivalence ratio of this virtual premixing is $sY_F/Y_O = \phi_g$.

Then, the temperature after complete combustion, T_m, at the burner outlet is:

$$T_m = \frac{T_F^0}{1+\phi/\phi_g} + \frac{T_O^0}{1+\phi_g/\phi} + \frac{Q}{C_p}\min\left(\frac{Y_F^0}{1+\phi/\phi_g}, \frac{Y_O^0}{s(1+\phi_g/\phi)}\right) \tag{3.41}$$

or

$$\boxed{T_m = \frac{T_F^0}{1+\phi/\phi_g} + \frac{T_O^0}{1+\phi_g/\phi} + \frac{QY_F^0}{C_p(\phi+\phi_g)}\min(\phi_g, 1)} \tag{3.42}$$

Fig. 3.9 shows the variations of T_{ad} and T_m versus global equivalence ratio ϕ_g for a methane/air diffusion flame. As already pointed out, the maximum temperature T_{ad} does not depend on ϕ_g but the mean temperature T_m varies strongly with ϕ_g. Both temperatures are equal only for for $\phi_g = 1$.[vii] Note that even though the results of Fig. 3.9 provide useful insights into the temperatures reached in diffusion flames, they are not expected to be quantitatively accurate because of the assumptions on chemistry (single-step chemistry) and thermodynamic data (constant C_p).

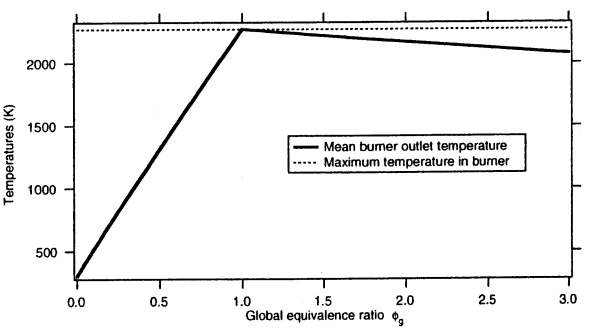


Figure 3.9: Maximum and mean outlet temperatures in a methane/air diffusion burner versus global equivalence ratio ϕ_g. $Y_F^0 = 1$, $Y_O^0 = 0.23$, $T_F^0 = T_O^0 = 300K$. The mass stoichiometric coefficient is $s = 4$, the equivalence ratio $\phi = 17.4$. The heat capacity is $C_p = 1400\ J/kg/K$ and $Q = 50100\ kJ/kg$ (ideal single-step reaction).

[vii] This finding has important consequences for pollutant formation. For example, nitric oxide (NO_x) formation is mainly controlled by temperature. Since the maximum temperature of a diffusion burner does not depend on ϕ_g, pollution levels cannot be adjusted easily using $\dot{m}_1$, $\dot{m}_2$ or ϕ_g: independently of these parameters, the diffusion flame always reaches the same maximum temperature T_{ad} and generates high NO_x levels in stoichiometric regions (i.e. in the vicinity of $z = z_{st}$).

3.4 Complete solutions for irreversible fast chemistry flames

Once an assumption is made for the flame structure, the mixing problem (problem 1 in Section 3.2.4 and Fig. 3.4), providing the z-field, must be solved. The z balance equation is (Eq. 3.13):

$$\frac{\partial \rho z}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i z) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\right) \tag{3.43}$$

which is a simple diffusion/convection equation but is still coupled to the flame structure in the general case through density (i.e. temperature) and velocity fields. Solving this equation has been the topic of multiple theoretical studies in the past (Linan[286], Linan and Crespo[287], Peters[356]) and this text presents only the simplest cases, generally assuming a constant density, to illustrate the main results.

3.4.1 Unsteady unstrained one-dimensional diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry and constant density

A one-dimensional unstrained diffusion flame is now considered. x denotes the direction normal to the flame front. As previously described, flame structure relations (3.31) to (3.32) provide the expected links between species mass fractions, temperature and mixture fraction $z(x)$ (x is the spatial coordinate). Once again, $z(x)$ is still unknown. Moreover, while the flame structure is generic, the diffusion problem depends on geometrical configuration. Initial and boundary conditions determine $z(x,t)$.

In a constant pressure flame, density ρ and temperature T are related by $\rho(z) = \rho_1 T_1 / T(z)$ where the index 1 corresponds to a reference state (for example, the fuel stream). Eq. (3.13) is then written:

$$\frac{\partial \rho(z) z}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(\rho(z) u z) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\rho(z) \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x}\right) \tag{3.44}$$

showing that the mixture fraction z field cannot be determined without assumptions on the flame structure $\rho(z)$. In fact, problems 1 (mixing) and 2 (flame structure) are strongly coupled and cannot be solved independently.

Many diffusion flame studies overcome this difficulty assuming constant density flows.[viii] In this situation, mixing and flame structure problems are decoupled and Eq. (3.13) becomes:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial z}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x}(u z) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x}\right)} \tag{3.45}$$

[viii] This assumption is, a priori, very crude. In fact, using the Howarth-Dorodnitzyn transformation, balance equations are formally the same for constant and non constant density flows as shown in Section 3.4.5.

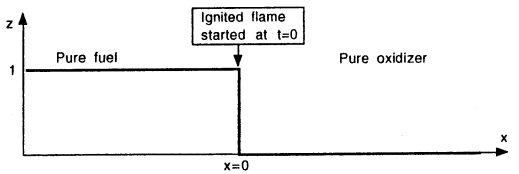


Figure 3.10: Initialization of an unstrained time-dependent diffusion flame.

A diffusion flame in a constant density zero velocity flow is first considered. At time $t = 0$, pure fuel for negative x and pure oxidizer for positive x are set (Fig. 3.10). Accordingly, the initial z-field is:

$$z(x, t = 0) = 1 - H(x) \tag{3.46}$$

where H is the Heaviside function. Boundary conditions are:

$$z(-\infty, t) = 1 \quad ; \quad z(+\infty, t) = 0 \tag{3.47}$$

If the flow is not moving before ignition, the flow velocity remains zero afterwards because density is constant. Assuming a constant diffusion coefficient $\mathcal{D}$, the z-balance equation reduces to:[ix]

$$\frac{\partial z}{\partial t} = \mathcal{D}\frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial x^2} \tag{3.48}$$

corresponding to the usual heat diffusion equation. Replacing variables (x, t) by $\eta = x/2\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}$ leads to:

$$\frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial \eta^2} + 2\eta\frac{\partial z}{\partial \eta} = 0 \tag{3.49}$$

which has the simple solution verifying initial (3.46) and boundary (3.47) conditions:

$$\boxed{z = \frac{1}{2}\left[1 - \mathrm{erf}(\eta)\right] \qquad \text{with} \qquad \eta = \frac{x}{2\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}}} \tag{3.50}$$

The exponential error function is defined as:

$$\mathrm{erf}(\eta) = \frac{2}{\sqrt{\pi}}\int_0^{\eta} e^{-x^2}\, dx \tag{3.51}$$

It verifies $\mathrm{erf}(-\infty) = -1$ and $\mathrm{erf}(+\infty) = 1$ and is tabulated in mathematical handbooks or available in scientific computational libraries.

[ix] In most combustion studies, $\rho\mathcal{D}$ is assumed to be constant. Combining this assumption with constant density leads to a constant diffusion coefficient $\mathcal{D}$.

The mixture fraction $z(x,t)$ follows a similarity solution $z(x,t) = z(\eta)$. Like in any diffusion problem in an infinite medium, no natural length scale is associated to this solution. A penetration length may be defined as $\Delta = 2\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}$: z depends only on x/Δ. The thickness of the unstrained diffusion region increases with time as $\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}$.

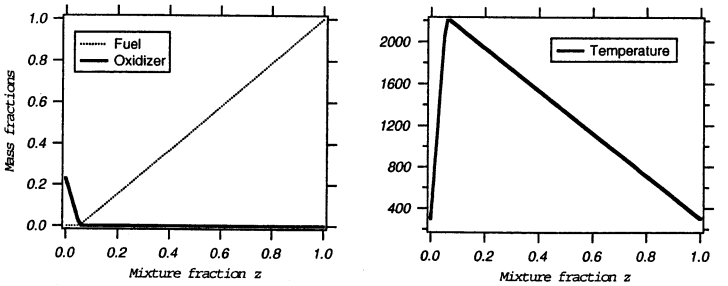


Figure 3.11: Flame structure in the z diagram for a CH_4/air ideal diffusion flame. The inlet air and fuel temperatures are equal to 300 K. The z stoichiometric value is $z_{st} = 0.054$ (Table 3.4).

As an example, Fig. 3.11 displays the flame structure ($T(z)$, $Y_F(z)$ and $Y_O(z)$) for a one-dimensional flame of pure methane and air. For this case, Table 3.4 indicates that $z_{st} = 0.054$. The maximum flame temperature obtained here is 2200 K using a heat of reaction $Q = 50100$ kJ/kg (Table 2.1) and $C_p = 1400$ J/kg/K. Eq. (3.50) provides the evolution of z versus $\eta = x/\Delta$: Fig. 3.12 shows the z profile obtained at a given instant. Since temperature and species mass fractions are directly linked to z through the relations shown in Fig. 3.11, they can also be obtained and are displayed in Fig. 3.12.

The flame position x_f is given at each instant:

$$\eta_f = \frac{x_f}{2\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}} = \mathrm{erf}^{-1}(1 - 2z_{st}) = \mathrm{erf}^{-1}\left(\frac{\phi - 1}{\phi + 1}\right) \tag{3.52}$$

For this flame, $\eta_f = 1.14$ and the flame position in physical space is given by $x_f = 2.28\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}$. Even though the flame is slightly moving, the corresponding velocity dx_f/dt is always small compared to a premixed flame speed.[x]

The fuel reaction rate per unit flame area, $\dot{\Omega}_F$, may be expressed integrating Eq. (3.7) between x_f^- and x_f^+ where x_f^- and x_f^+ are two points located on both sides of the flame front, infinitely close to it (see Fig. 3.13):[xi]

[x] More generally, the flame is moving towards the deficient reactant: fuel for $\phi < 1$ and oxidizer for $\phi > 1$. It stays at $x_f = 0$ for stoichiometric conditions ($\phi = 1$).

[xi] The integrated reaction rate is finite even though chemistry is infinitely fast. In this situation, the combustion rate is not limited by chemical processes in the flame zone but by molecular diffusion rates of the fuel

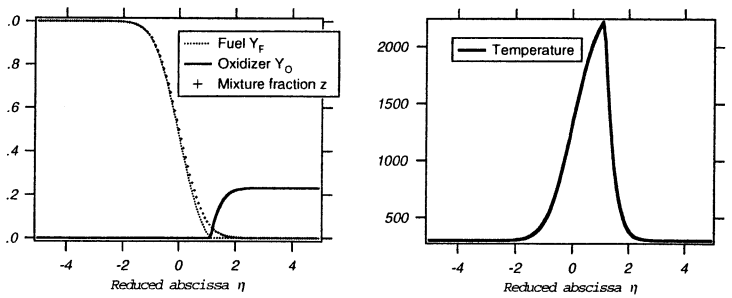


Figure 3.12: Flame structure in the physical space for a CH_4/air ideal diffusion flame. Air is preheated at 600 K. fuel temperature is 300 K. The reduced abscissa is $\eta = x/2\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}$.

$$\dot{\Omega}_F = \int_{x_f^-}^{x_f^+} \dot{\omega}_F dx = -\left[\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial x}\right]_{x_f^-}^{x_f^+} = \left[\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial x}\right]_{x=x_f^-} = \left[\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial z}\right]_{x=x_f^-}\left[\frac{\partial z}{\partial x}\right]_{x=x_f^-} \tag{3.53}$$

or

$$\boxed{\dot{\Omega}_F = \rho\mathcal{D}\frac{Y_F^0}{1-z_{st}}\left[\frac{\partial z}{\partial x}\right]_{x=x_f^-} = -\rho\frac{Y_F^0}{2\,(1-z_{st})}\sqrt{\frac{\mathcal{D}}{\pi t}}e^{-\eta_f^2}} \tag{3.54}$$

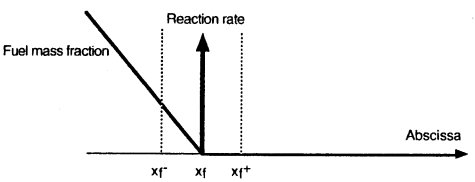


Figure 3.13: Estimation of the reaction rate for a diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry.

This reaction rate goes to zero like $1/\sqrt{t}$: the diffusion of reactants towards the reaction zone (and the combustion rate) is slowed down because of the accumulation of products near the flame front. As time goes by, an unstrained diffusion flame gets choked in its own products.

---

and oxidizer towards the reaction zone, according to:

$$\dot{\Omega}_F = \left[\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial x}\right]_{x=x_f^-} = -s\left[\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial Y_O}{\partial x}\right]_{x=x_f^+}$$

3.4.2 Steady strained one-dimensional diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry and constant density

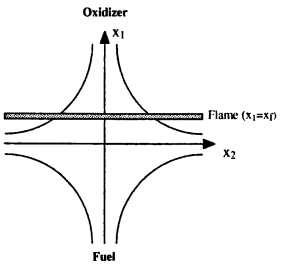


Figure 3.14: Steady strained one-dimensional diffusion flame.

The above solution has been derived for an unsteady unstrained diffusion flame (Fig. 3.2a). This derivation may be easily reproduced for a steady strained diffusion flame (Fig. 3.14). For such a flame, all the previous analysis related to flame structure remains valid but the mixing problem is different. The flame is steady because the flow is strained. Assuming constant density, the imposed velocity field corresponds to:

$$u_1 = -ax_1 \quad \text{and} \quad u_2 = ax_2 \tag{3.55}$$

which satisfies the continuity equation. The $x_1 = 0$ plane is a stagnation plane and a is the strain rate (s^{-1}), assumed to be constant.[xii]

The z balance equation in such a flame is:

$$\frac{\partial \rho z}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_1}(\rho u_1 z) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2 z) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_1}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1}\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_2}\right) \tag{3.56}$$

Even though the z-field is one-dimensional, the term $\partial(\rho u_2 z)/\partial x_2$ must be retained because u_2 depends on x_2. Using the continuity equation, the z equation may be rewritten under a non-conservative form:

$$\rho \frac{\partial z}{\partial t} + \rho u_1 \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1} + \rho u_2 \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_2} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_1}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1}\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_2}\right) \tag{3.57}$$

[xii] In a real burner, the stagnation point flow configuration is achieved by placing fuel and oxidizer jets face to face. The strain rate at the flame is not known a priori in such cases because the velocity field needs to be measured and strain is not constant along the flame normal, leading to some difficulties in the definition of strain. However, the order of magnitude of the flame strain is easy to estimate from the velocities of the jets U_1 and U_2 and the distance between the jets H:

$$a = \frac{|U_1| + |U_2|}{H}$$

On the axis normal to a steady strained flame, assuming constant density and diffusion coefficient, this z equation then reduces to:

$$-ax_1\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1} = \mathcal{D}\frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial x_1^2} \tag{3.58}$$

Replacing x_1 by $\zeta = x_1\sqrt{a/2\mathcal{D}}$ gives:

$$\frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial \zeta^2} + 2\zeta\frac{\partial z}{\partial \zeta} = 0 \tag{3.59}$$

which is Eq. (3.49), with identical boundary conditions (Eq. 3.47): $z(+\infty) = 0$ and $z(-\infty) = 1$. The solution is then:

$$\boxed{z = \frac{1}{2}[1 - \mathrm{erf}(\zeta)] \qquad \text{with} \qquad \zeta = x_1\sqrt{\frac{a}{2\mathcal{D}}}} \tag{3.60}$$

Comparing expressions for ζ (steady strained flame) and η (unsteady unstrained flame):

$$\zeta = x_1\sqrt{\frac{a}{2\mathcal{D}}} \quad \text{and} \quad \eta = \frac{x_1}{2\sqrt{\mathcal{D}t}} \tag{3.61}$$

shows that the strain rate a and the inverse of time $1/2t$ play similar roles. An unsteady unstrained flame at time t has exactly the same spatial structure as a steady strained flame with a strain $a = 1/2t$. All solutions derived for the unsteady unstrained flame can be simply extended to the steady strained flame by replacing t by $1/2a$ in the previous expressions. For example, the integrated fuel reaction rate along the flame normal $\dot{\Omega}_F$ is:

$$\dot{\Omega}_F = \int_{x_{1f}^-}^{x_{1f}^+} \dot{\omega}_F\, dx_1 = -\left[\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial x_1}\right]_{x_{1f}^-}^{x_{1f}^+} = \rho\mathcal{D}\left[\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial x_1}\right]_{x_1 = x_{1f}^-} \tag{3.62}$$

$$\text{or} \quad \boxed{\dot{\Omega}_F = -\rho\frac{Y_F^0}{1 - z_{st}}\sqrt{\frac{a\mathcal{D}}{2\pi}}e^{-\zeta_f^2}} \tag{3.63}$$

where ζ_f corresponds to the flame location and is given by:

$$\zeta_f = x_{1f}\sqrt{\frac{a}{2\mathcal{D}}} = \mathrm{erf}^{-1}(1 - 2z_f) = \mathrm{erf}^{-1}\left(\frac{\phi - 1}{\phi + 1}\right) \tag{3.64}$$

For $\phi < 1$, or $z_{st} > 0.5$ the flame is located on the fuel side ($x_{1f} < 0$) of the stagnation plane $x_1 = 0$. For $\phi > 1$ ($z_{st} < 0.5$), $x_{1f} > 0$ and the flame is located on the oxidizer side of the stagnation plane. The flame front is always located on the deficient reactant side and lies on the stagnation plane only when $\phi = 1$ ($z_{st} = 0.5$), i.e. when reactants are in stoichiometric proportions.

As shown in Section 3.2.2, the scalar dissipation rate of the mixture fraction, χ, is a key quantity in diffusion flame descriptions. For a one-dimensional strained flame with constant density,[xiii] the scalar dissipation rate χ is given, from Eq. (3.60), by:

$$\boxed{\chi = 2\mathcal{D}\left(\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1}\right)^2 = \frac{a}{\pi}\exp\left(-\frac{a}{\mathcal{D}}x_1^2\right)} \tag{3.65}$$

depends on the location x_1 and is maximum on the stagnation plane ($x_1 = 0$). Combining Eq. (3.60) and (3.65) leads to:

$$\chi = \frac{a}{\pi}\exp\left(-2\left[\mathrm{erf}^{-1}(1-2z)\right]^2\right) = \chi_0 \exp\left(-2\left[\mathrm{erf}^{-1}(1-2z)\right]^2\right) = \chi_0 F(z) \tag{3.66}$$

where χ_0 is the maximum value of the scalar dissipation rate in the steady strained flame, corresponding to the stagnation plane ($x_1 = 0$). For infinitely fast irreversible chemical reaction, its value on the flame front is:

$$\boxed{\chi_f = \frac{a}{\pi}\exp\left[-2\left(\mathrm{erf}^{-1}\left(\frac{\phi-1}{\phi+1}\right)\right)^2\right]} \tag{3.67}$$

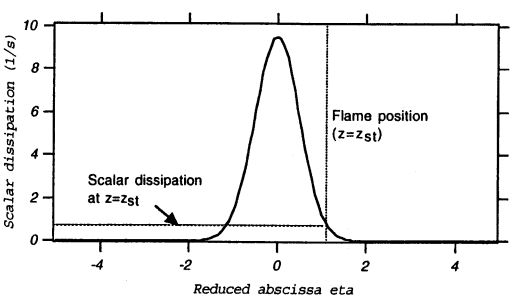


Figure 3.15: Scalar dissipation rate versus reduced abscissa η in a constant density methane/air flame (strain rate $a = 30\,s^{-1}$).

For example, Fig. 3.15 shows the profile of scalar dissipation rate χ corresponding to the constant density flame example displayed on Fig. 3.12. Assuming a typical value $\mathcal{D} = 1.510^{-5}\,m^2/s$ and an equivalent strain rate of $30\,s^{-1}$, maximum values of the scalar dissipation

[xiii] This expression for the scalar dissipation rate χ does not require an infinitely fast chemistry and comes from Eq. (3.59) and boundary conditions $z(+\infty) = 0$ and $z(-\infty) = 1$.

rate are of the order of $10\,s^{-1}$. The stoichiometric value of scalar dissipation rate is obtained using Eq. (3.67) and is much lower: $\chi_{st} = 0.9\,s^{-1}$.

Relations (3.65) and (3.67) show that scalar dissipation rate and strain rate are closely related. In a steady one-dimensional strained flame, the strain rate a is constant whereas the scalar dissipation rate χ depends on the spatial location x. On the other hand, strain rates are only linked to flow field characteristics (local velocity gradients) whereas scalar dissipation rates measure mixing properties (in fact, mixture fraction gradients), incorporate mass fraction values through z and are able to handle partially premixed situations (the equivalence ratio ϕ is found in Eq. 3.67).

3.4.3 Unsteady strained one-dimensional diffusion flame with infinitely fast chemistry and constant density

In the previous section, the structure of a steady stained one-dimensional flame with infinitely fast chemistry, assuming constant density, has been described. The extension of this study to transient phenomena is interesting. Starting from a steady strained one-dimensional diffusion flame (strain rate a_0), the strain rate is supposed to be instantaneously set to a new value a at time $t = 0$. The z-balance equation (3.58) is replaced by:

$$\frac{\partial z}{\partial t} - a x_1 \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1} = \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial x_1^2} \tag{3.68}$$

with the same boundary conditions: $z(-\infty, t) = 1$ (pure fuel) and $z(+\infty, t) = 0$ (pure oxidizer). As a steady solution is expected for negative times (strain rate a_0) and for infinite positive times (strain rate a), the unsteady solution is searched as:

$$\boxed{z = \frac{1}{2}\left[1 - \mathrm{erf}\left(\sqrt{\frac{a}{2\mathcal{D}}} f(t) x_1\right)\right]} \tag{3.69}$$

with:

$$f(t \leq 0) = \sqrt{\frac{a_0}{a}} \quad ; \quad f(t = +\infty) = 1 \tag{3.70}$$

Substituting Eq. (3.69) into Eq. (3.68) leads to:

$$\frac{\partial f}{\partial t} - a f + a f^3 = 0 \tag{3.71}$$

which has an explicit solution:

$$f(t) = \sqrt{\frac{a_0 e^{2at}}{a + a_0 \left(e^{2at} - 1\right)}} \tag{3.72}$$

Accordingly, the flame response time to à strain rate change is of the order of $1/a$ and may be non negligible, despite of the infinitely fast chemistry assumption (this time corresponds

to a diffusion time, controlling the flame response). For example, for typical strain rates between 10 s^{-1} and 1000 s^{-1}, this response time lies between 1 and 100 ms, corresponding to a downstream distance of 0.01 to 1 m in a 10 m/s flow. These unsteady effects are easy to identify using Eq. (3.69): the unsteady flame submitted to a strain $a(t)$ has the same structure at time t as a steady flame submitted to a strain $a^{eq} = a(t)f(t)^2$. Knowing a^{eq} completely determines the flame structure. This "equivalent" strain rate a^{eq} is, using Eq. (3.72):

$$a^{eq} = af^2(t) = a\frac{a_0 e^{2at}}{a + a_0\,(e^{2at} - 1)} \tag{3.73}$$

As an example, Fig. 3.16 shows the equivalent strain rate controlling a diffusion flame submitted to a step function of strain from a_0 to $10a_0$.

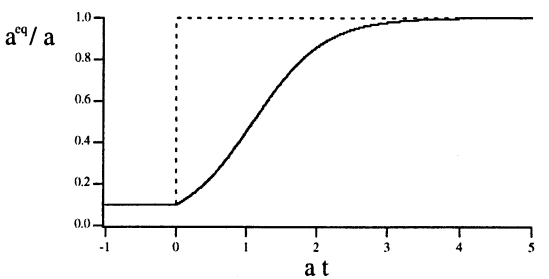


Figure 3.16: Response of a one-dimensional laminar diffusion flame to an instantaneous change of the strain rate. At time $t = 0$, the strain rate induced by the flow (----) field suddenly increases from a_0 to a (here $a/a_0 = 10.$). The equivalent strain rate a^{eq} (Eq. 3.73) is plotted as a function of the reduced time $a\,t$ (———).

This flame response time to strain rate changes has various consequences:

- A laminar diffusion flame is able to sustain high strain rates (higher than the extinction strain rate determined in steady flames, see § 3.5.2) if it is not submitted to these during too long times (typically of the order of $1/a$).
- A diffusion flame acts as a low pass filter and cannot react to high frequencies (typically higher than a) perturbations (Darabiha[117]).
- The equivalent strain rate notion is interesting because an unsteady strained flame may be described as a steady strained one. This is a way to introduce unsteady effects in flamelet models (see Chapt. 6) for turbulent combustion (Haworth et al.[197]).

Physical parameters

Stoichiometric ratio s	$s = (\nu_O W_O)/(\nu_F W_F)$
Equivalence ratio ϕ	$\phi = sY_F^0/Y_O^0$
Stoichiometric mixture fraction z_{st}	$z_{st} = \dfrac{1}{1+sY_F^0/Y_O^0} = \dfrac{1}{\phi+1}$
Adiabatic flame temperature T_{ad}	$T_{ad} = z_{st}T_F^0 + (1-z_{st})T_O^0 + QY_F^0 z_{st}/C_p$

Solution of mixing problem $z(x)$

Mixture fraction $z(x)$	$\dfrac{1}{2}\left[1 - \mathrm{erf}\left(x\sqrt{\kappa/(2\mathcal{D})}\right)\right]$
Scalar dissipation rate χ	$\kappa/\pi \exp\left(-\kappa x^2/\mathcal{D}\right)$
Integrated reaction rate $\dot{\Omega}_F$	$\frac{\rho Y_F^0}{1-z_{st}}\sqrt{\frac{\mathcal{D}\kappa}{2\pi}}e^{-\left(\mathrm{erf}^{-1}\left(\frac{\phi-1}{\phi+1}\right)\right)^2}$

Description of flame structure (z diagram)

	Fuel side	Oxidizer side
$Y_F(z)$	$Y_F^0(z-z_{st})/(1-z_{st})$	0.
$Y_O(z)$	0.	$Y_O^0(1-z/z_{st})$
$T(z)$	$zT_F^0 + (1-z)T_O^0 + \dfrac{QY_F^0}{C_p}\dfrac{(1-z)z_{st}}{1-z_{st}}$	$zT_F^0 + (1-z)T_O^0 + \dfrac{QY_F^0 z}{C_p}$

Equivalent strain rate κ

Unsteady unstrained flame (§ 3.4.1)	$1/2t$
Steady strained flame (§ 3.4.2)	a
Unsteady strained flame (1) (§ 3.4.3)	$a/(1-e^{-2at})$
Unsteady strained flame (2) (§ 3.4.3)	$a\dfrac{a_0 e^{2at}}{a + a_0\,(e^{2at}-1)}$

Table 3.5: Summary of main analytical results for one-dimensional diffusion flames with constant density (Cuenot and Poinsot[115]). The unsteady unstrained flame and the unsteady strained flame (1) start at time $t = 0$ with an Heaviside function ($z(x, t=0) = 1 - H(x)$). The initial solution for the unsteady strained flame (2) corresponds to a steady strained flame (strain rate a_0). At time $t = 0$, the strain rate is suddenly set to a. Solutions are expressed in terms of an equivalent strain rate κ.

The previous results are summarized in Table 3.5. A second unsteady strained flame solution, proposed by Cuenot and Poinsot[115], has been added and assumed a step function for z at initial time $t = 0$ (i.e. $z(x, t = 0) = 1 - H(x)$ where H is the Heaviside function). In fact, this situation is the limiting case $a_0 = +\infty$ of the previous unsteady case.

3.4.4 Jet flame in an uniform flow field

Another simple example of diffusion flame is the steady two-dimensional jet flame (Fig. 3.17).

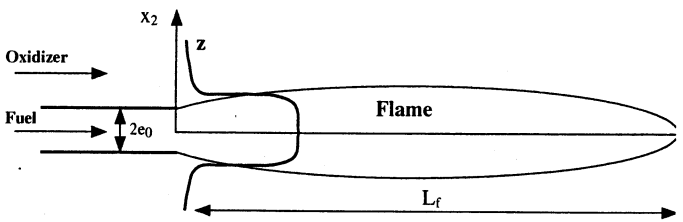


Figure 3.17: Jet diffusion flame. A plane fuel jet (height $2e_0$) is injected with an oxidizer coflow.

A plane fuel jet (fuel mass fraction Y_F^0, density ρ_F^0 and inlet velocity u_F^0) is injected into an oxidizer coflow (oxidizer mass fraction Y_O^0, density ρ_O^0 and inlet velocity u_O^0). The flow is assumed to be uniform and one-dimensional to lead to a simple analytical solution:

- constant inlet mass flow rate: $\rho_F^0 u_F^0 = \rho_O^0 u_O^0 = constant$.
- one-dimensional flow: $u_2 = u_3 = 0$.[xiv]
- $\rho\mathcal{D}$ is assumed to be constant ($\rho\mathcal{D} = \rho_F^0 \mathcal{D}_\mathcal{F} = \rho_O^0 \mathcal{D}_\mathcal{O}$).

Under these assumptions, the continuity equation (1.36) reduces to:

$$\frac{\partial(\rho u_1)}{\partial x_1} = 0 \Longrightarrow \rho u_1 = \rho_F^0 u_F^0 = \rho_O^0 u_O^0 = constant \tag{3.74}$$

The z-balance equation (3.43) becomes similar to the usual heat diffusion balance equation:

$$\rho_F^0 u_F^0 \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_1} = \rho_F^0 \mathcal{D}_\mathcal{F} \frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial x_2^2} \tag{3.75}$$

with the boundary conditions:

[xiv] This assumption, initially introduced by Burke and Schumann[72], is not true. A boundary layer assumption ($u_2 \ll u_1$, keeping only transverse gradient of the axial velocity $\partial u_1/\partial x_2$), would be more adapted. Nevertheless, results do not strongly differ and the proposed assumption leads to a simple analytical solution.

- $x_1 = 0$
  - For $x_2 < -\epsilon_0$ or $x_2 > \epsilon_0$, $z = 0$.
  - For $-\epsilon_0 < x_2 < \epsilon_0$, $z = 1$.
- $\lim_{x_2 \to +\infty}(z) = \lim_{x_2 \to -\infty}(z) = 0$.

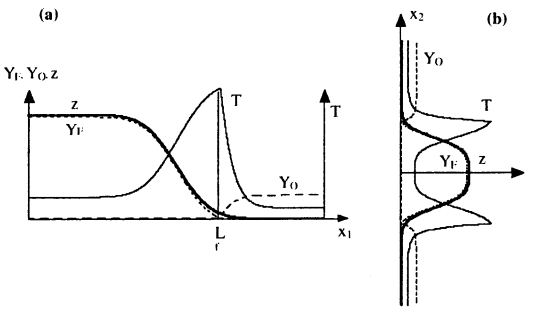


Figure 3.18: Mixture fraction (z), fuel (Y_F) and oxidizer (Y_O) mass fractions and temperature (T) in a planar jet diffusion flame (Fig. 3.17). Chemical parameters (Y_F^0, Y_O^0, ϕ, z_{st},...) correspond to a pure methane/air flame (Table 3.4).

The solution of Eq. (3.75) leads to a mixture fraction field given by:[xv]

$$\boxed{z(x_1, x_2) = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{\pi \alpha x_1}} \int_{-\epsilon_0}^{+\epsilon_0} \exp\left(-\frac{(x_2 - y')^2}{4\alpha x_1}\right) dy'} \tag{3.76}$$

where $\alpha = \mathcal{D}_F / u_F^0$. For large values of the downstream location x_1 compared to the initial jet diameter $2\epsilon_0$, Eq. (3.76) reduces to:

$$z(x_1, x_2) \approx \frac{\epsilon_0}{\sqrt{\pi \alpha x_1}} \exp\left(-\frac{x_2^2}{4\alpha x_1}\right) \tag{3.77}$$

Having $z(x_1, x_2)$, the flame structure is fully determined as fuel and oxidizer mass fractions and temperature are functions of the mixture fraction z (Eq. 3.31 to 3.32). Profiles along the jet axis x_1 are displayed on Fig. 3.18a. Transverse profiles along x_2 are given on Fig. 3.18b. The flame length L_f may be defined as $z(x_1 = L_f, x_2 = 0) = z_{st}$. From Eq. (3.77):

$$\boxed{L_f = \frac{\epsilon_0^2 u_F^0}{\pi \mathcal{D}_F} (\phi + 1)^2 = \frac{\epsilon_0}{\pi} R_\epsilon (\phi + 1)^2} \tag{3.78}$$

[xv] Considering round coaxial jets instead of planar jets leads to Bessel functions.

where $R_e = e_0 u_F^0/\mathcal{D}_F$ is the fuel jet Reynolds number. The flame length increases linearly with the fuel jet velocity u_F^0 and the fuel jet Reynolds number R_e.[xvi]

3.4.5 Extensions to variable density

The previous results have been derived assuming constant density. This assumption is not as crucial in diffusion flames as in premixed flames but may be relaxed using the Howarth-Dorodnitzyn transformation (see Linan and Crespo[287], Williams[486] or Cuenot and Poinsot[115] for mathematical details). In this transformation, the spatial variable x is replaced by a "mass-weighted coordinate" X defined as:

$$X = \frac{1}{\rho_0} \int_{x_0}^{x} \rho(x', t)\, dx' \tag{3.79}$$

where x_0, corresponding to density ρ_0, is a reference location and could be the stagnation plane ($x_0 = 0$) or the flame front ($x_0 = x_f$). The Howarth-Dorodnitzyn approximation may be used with unsteady balance equations under classical boundary layer approximation (Williams[486]) but is simply illustrated here, as an example, for steady one-dimensional strain flame. The velocity field is now given by the balance continuity equation:

$$\frac{\partial \rho u}{\partial x} = -\frac{\partial \rho v}{\partial y} = -\rho a \tag{3.80}$$

The mixture fraction balance equation reduces to:

$$\rho u \frac{\partial z}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x}\right) \tag{3.81}$$

Replacing x by X (Eq. 3.79) leads to:

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial X}{\partial x}\frac{\partial}{\partial X} = \frac{\rho}{\rho_0}\frac{\partial}{\partial X} \tag{3.82}$$

The continuity equation (3.80) becomes:

$$\frac{\partial \rho u}{\partial X} = -\rho_0 a \quad \Longrightarrow \quad \rho u = -\rho_0 a X \tag{3.83}$$

assuming that $X = 0$ ($x_0 = 0$) corresponds to the stagnation plane. The mixture fraction balance equation (3.81) is then rewritten:

$$-\rho_0 a X \frac{\rho}{\rho_0}\frac{\partial z}{\partial X} = \frac{\rho}{\rho_0}\frac{\partial}{\partial X}\left(\frac{\rho}{\rho_0}\rho \mathcal{D}\frac{\partial z}{\partial X}\right) \tag{3.84}$$

[xvi] This result is true as long as the flow remains laminar (see Chapt. 4): for large values of the Reynolds number, a transition towards turbulent flows is expected.

leading to, if $\rho^2\mathcal{D} = \rho_0^2\mathcal{D}_0$ is supposed to be constant:[xvii]

$$-aX\frac{\partial z}{\partial X} = \mathcal{D}_0\frac{\partial^2 z}{\partial X^2} \tag{3.85}$$

which is exactly Eq. (3.58) with the same boundary conditions $z(-\infty) = 1$ and $z(+\infty) = 0$. The solution can be obtained from Table 3.5, replacing x by X and defining η by (see, for example, Cuenot and Poinsot[115]):

$$\eta = \sqrt{\frac{\kappa}{\mathcal{D}_0}}X \tag{3.86}$$

The Howarth-Dorodnitzyn transformation is a useful tool for analytical derivations and allows flame numerical simulations using a constant density code. Unfortunately, to come back to physical space, replacing the "mass-weighted coordinate" X by the actual spatial coordinate x involves inverting Eq. (3.79) and is generally not obvious without additional assumptions.

3.5 Extensions of theory to other flame structures

The irreversible infinitely fast chemistry assumption allows derivations of diffusion flame basic properties but has to be relaxed to address more realistic cases.

3.5.1 Reversible equilibrium chemistry

When chemical reactions controlling a diffusion flame are not irreversible, fuel, oxidizer and products may coexist at the same location, leading to a more complex flame structure. Even though chemistry may proceed infinitely fast, the flame structure differs from the one observed for irreversible infinitely fast chemistry: at each point in the z diagram, fuel, oxidizer and products mass fractions must satisfy the equilibrium condition (3.27). An example of corresponding flame structure is displayed on Fig. 3.19. This structure does not depend on any flow characteristic time since chemistry is assumed to be infinitely fast and scalar dissipation χ is zero.

3.5.2 Finite rate chemistry

All results presented in Sections 3.3 and 3.4 assume an infinitely fast chemistry, compared to all other time scales. When this assumption is no longer valid, the flame structure becomes more complex and is expected to depend on flow times. Flow effects on diffusion flame structure are generally quantified using the Damköhler number:

$$\boxed{D_a^{fl} = \frac{\tau_f}{\tau_c}} \tag{3.87}$$

[xvii] This assumption $\rho^2\mathcal{D} = constant$ is usual in analytical derivations for diffusion flames.

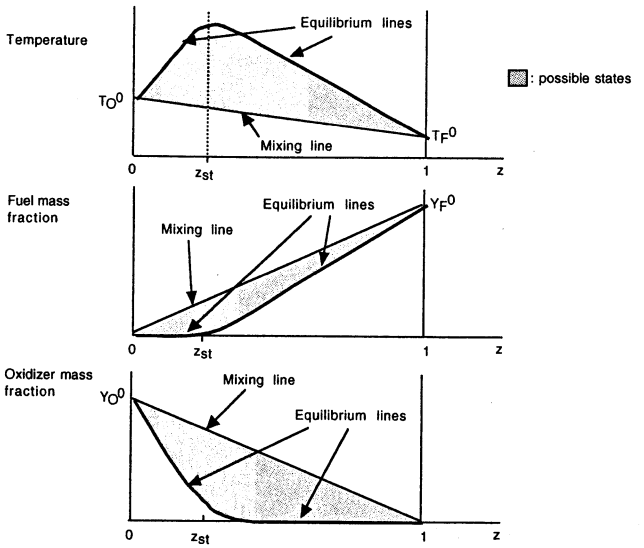


Figure 3.19: Diffusion flame structure in z diagram for reversible infinitely fast chemistry (equilibrium).

where τ_f and τ_c are respectively flow and chemical time scales. Defining this flow time scale τ_f is a first difficulty. For an unsteady unstrained flame (Fig. 3.2a), there is no flow-imposed reference time and the proper time τ_f is the age of the flame so that the Damköhler number increases with time. For a strained flame (Fig. 3.2b), a possible time scale is the inverse of flame strain $1/a$ so that the Damköhler number is constant as long as strain is constant. For the moment, only steady strained flames are considered.

For infinitely fast chemistry, the chemical time τ_c is small compared to the flow time scale τ_f and the Damköhler number is infinite. When D_a^{fl} takes finite values, finite rate chemistry becomes important and must be taken into account. In practice, chemistry effects are only important in the zone where reaction takes place and, like for premixed flames, this zone usually remains small (see Fig. 3.1). Outside this region, combustion is zero and all concepts developed for infinitely fast chemistry apply. For example, the z-diagram is only affected in the vicinity of the flame front i.e. for z of the order of z_{st}. Fig. 3.20 shows the evolution of z diagrams when chemistry gets slower. Fuel and oxidizer now exist together in the reaction zone. The maximum temperature is lower than the temperature found for infinitely fast

chemistry. But outside the reaction zone, the flame structure is identical.

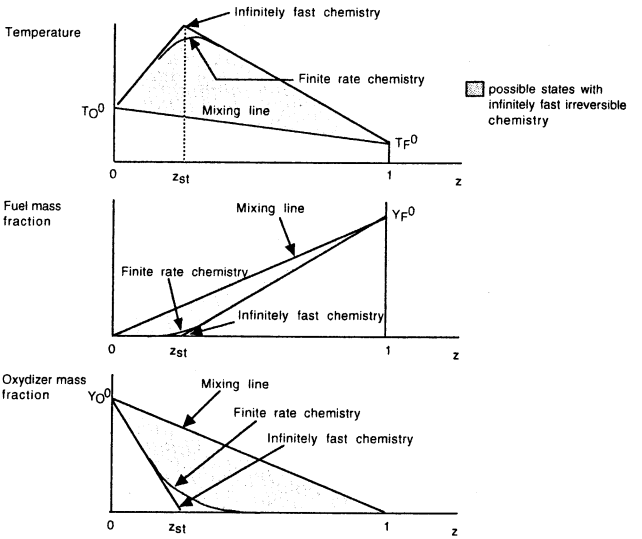


Figure 3.20: Evolution of z diagrams when chemistry evolves from infinitely fast to finite rate chemistry (irreversible reaction).

Describing the details of the analyses required to construct solutions for strained diffusion flames with finite rate chemistry is beyond the scope of this text. Multiple results of these analyses, however, are required to understand these flames and perform numerical computations of their structure. These results are now briefly summarized.

As evidenced by Eq. (3.21) and (3.26), and also confirmed by asymptotic analysis, the scalar dissipation rate χ is a key quantity in diffusion flame studies. The scalar dissipation rate measures mixture fraction gradients, is directly related to the strain rate (see Eq. 3.65)[xviii] and appears as a relevant quantity to define a flow time scale τ_f entering the Damköhler number definition: this mixing time scale may be estimated as the inverse of the scalar dissipation at the stoichiometric point: $\tau_f \approx 1/\chi_{st}$.

Various definitions may be found in literature for the Damköhler number D_a^{II} but asymptotic analysis (Linan[286], Cuenot and Poinsot[115], Vervisch and Poinsot[462]) provides its most

[xviii] Eq. (3.65) holds for steady one-dimensional constant density strained diffusion flames and does not require an infinitely fast chemistry assumption.

relevant form. When the fuel reaction rate is written (see Eq. (1.23) and (1.24)):

$$\dot{\omega}_F = \nu_F W_F A \left(Y_F \frac{\rho}{W_F}\right)^{\nu_F} \left(Y_O \frac{\rho}{W_O}\right)^{\nu_O} e^{-\frac{T_a}{T}} \tag{3.88}$$

the Damköhler number should be:

$$D_a^{II} = 32 \frac{\nu_F A}{\chi_{st}} \rho_f^{\nu_O+\nu_F-1} \phi^{\nu_O} (1-z_{st})^2 \left(\frac{Y_F^0}{W_F}\right)^{\nu_F-1} \left(\frac{Y_O^0}{W_O}\right)^{\nu_O} \cdot \left(\frac{T_{ad}^2/T_a}{QY_F^0/C_p}\right)^{\nu_O+\nu_F+1} e^{-\frac{T_a}{T_{ad}}} \tag{3.89}$$

where Y_F^0 and Y_O^0 are the fuel and oxidizer mass fractions in the fuel and oxidizer streams respectively, ρ_f is the density at the stoichiometric point, ϕ the equivalence ratio and χ_{st} the scalar dissipation at the stoichiometric point: $\chi_{st} = 2(\lambda_f/\rho_f C_p)|\nabla z|_f^2$ (this result is obtained assuming that $\rho\lambda = \rho_f\lambda_f$ is constant). T_{ad} is the adiabatic flame temperature given by Eq. (3.34).

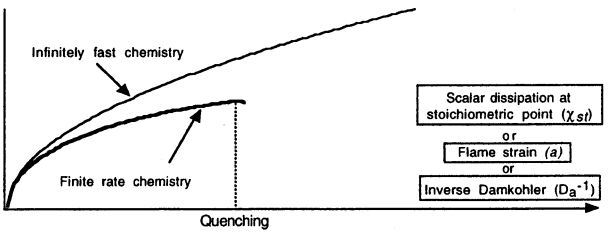


Figure 3.21: Integrated reaction rate $\dot{\Omega}_F$ as a function of strain rate a, stoichiometric scalar dissipation rate χ_{st} or inverse of the Damköhler number D_a^{II} for infinitely fast and finite rate chemistry.

The evolution of stagnation point flames with Damköhler number changes has been studied in terms of maximum temperature and integrated reaction rate $\dot{\Omega}_F$ using asymptotic methods (Linan[286], Clavin and Liñán[101], Williams[486]). Fig. 3.21 shows how the integrated reaction rate depends on scalar dissipation (or on strain or on the inverse of the Damköhler number): increasing strain rate on diffusion flames first promotes combustion because the straining velocity field brings more fuel and oxidizer to the reaction zone. This evolution is also predicted for infinitely fast chemistry (see Table 3.5 or Eq. 3.63), showing that the magnitude of $\dot{\Omega}_F$ increases like the square root of the strain rate. But, for sufficiently large strain rates, chemistry becomes a limiting factor: chemical reactions have more difficulty keeping up with the rate at which fuel and oxidizer enter the reaction zone. Eventually, chemistry becomes too slow to burn the incoming reactants and quenching occurs for a value of the Damköhler number

(provided by asymptotic theory) $D_a^{fl,q}$. For unity Lewis number and if one of the two streams is preheated, the quenching Damköhler is (Cuenot and Poinsot[115]):

$$D_a^{fl,q} = (1.359m)\frac{2}{\nu_O!}\left[1 - \frac{m}{2}(1+\nu_O)\right] \tag{3.90}$$

where

$$m = 2(1-z_{st})\left(1 - \frac{T_O^0 - T_F^0}{QY_F^0/C_p}\right) - 2 \tag{3.91}$$

A more general scaling is proposed by Peters[356] for the quenching scalar dissipation χ_{st}^q:

$$\chi_{st}^q = \frac{z_{st}^2(1-z_{st})^2}{\tau_c^p} \tag{3.92}$$

where τ_c^p is simply the flame time corresponding to a premixed stoichiometric flame: $\tau_c^p = \delta/s_L^0 = \mathcal{D}/(s_L^0)^2$. This scaling illustrates the link between premixed and diffusion flame parameters: if the stoichiometric speed of the premixed flame is large, the quenching scalar dissipation of the diffusion flame is also large.

3.5.3 Summary of flame structures

Table 3.6 summarizes flame structures as a function of assumptions used for reversibility and equilibrium. On the left side, infinitely fast chemistry (equilibrium) assumptions lead to structures independent on the strain rate applied to the flame. On the right side, finite rate chemistry effects (non equilibrium) increase with strain rate (i.e. when the Damköhler number decreases). For very low strain rates values, the infinitely fast structure is recovered. Note that a reversible equilibrium flame produces a structure similar to finite rate chemistry flames at fixed strain.

3.5.4 Extensions to variable Lewis numbers

The previous analysis assumed that all Lewis numbers were equal to unity to introduce mixture fraction concepts. This assumption may also be relaxed. For every species having a non-unity Lewis number, a new passive scalar must be introduced but the mathematics can be worked out. Examples of such studies are given in Seshadri and Peters[427], Seshadri et al.[428], Cuenot and Poinsot[115], Seshadri[426] or Pitsch and Peters[364].

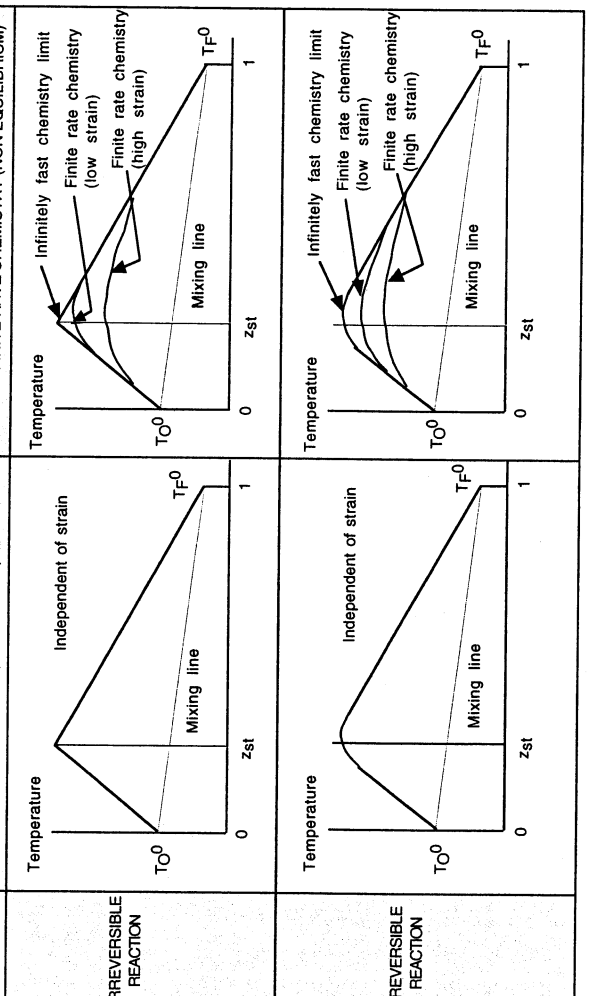


Table 3.6: Summary of diffusion flame structures plotted for temperature versus the mixture fraction z, using various assumptions on reversibility and chemistry speed.

3.6 Real laminar diffusion flames

3.6.1 One-dimensional codes for laminar diffusion flames

Even though the analysis derived in the previous section is useful to understand diffusion flame, the corresponding derivations are usually not exact for real flames for various reasons:

- Multiple chemical species, including radicals and multiple reactions have to be taken into account. Some of these reactions may be reversible.
- Species molecular diffusion coefficients are generally not equal. Species like H_2 or H diffuse much faster than heavy molecules.
- Heat ($\lambda/(\rho C_p)$) and species (D_k) diffusivities differ so that the analogy needed between heat and species in the ideal flame theory is never satisfied.

These phenomena make analytical solutions difficult to derive. However, numerical solutions which do not require simplifications can still be performed and full computations of one-dimensional diffusion flames are performed easily today, as done for premixed flames in Section 2.3. For example, Fig. 3.22 displays temperature and species mass fraction profiles in a H_2 - O_2 diffusion flame at atmospheric pressure (Vermorel[460]). The hydrogen stream temperature is 300 K and the oxygen is heated to 750 K. The strain rate is 300 s^{-1}.

The literature about stagnation point diffusion flames is abundant and multiple tools for one-dimensional flames are available (Darabiha and Candel[118], Barlow and Chen[22], Pitsch and Peters[364]).

3.6.2 Mixture fractions in real flames

Numerical studies of laminar diffusion flames do not require the use of passive scalars. However, they are useful for results postprocessing and analysis. Their definition has then to be revisited because quantities defined by Eq. (3.15) are not passive scalars anymore. Other passive scalars may still be constructed using atomic elements as described below. Consider the generic case of N species reacting through M chemical reactions. The j^{th} reaction is written:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu'_{kj} \mathcal{M}_k \rightleftharpoons \sum_{k=1}^{N} \nu''_{kj} \mathcal{M}_k \quad \text{for} \quad j = 1, M \tag{3.93}$$

Each species contains from 1 to a maximum of P elementary elements. For most hydrocarbon flames $P = 4$: C, O, H, N. The mass fraction of the p-element is defined as (for $p = 1$ to P, P being the total number of elements):

$$\boxed{Z_p = \sum_{k=1}^{N} a_{kp} \frac{W_p}{W_k} Y_k = W_p \sum_{k=1}^{N} a_{kp} \frac{Y_k}{W_k}} \tag{3.94}$$

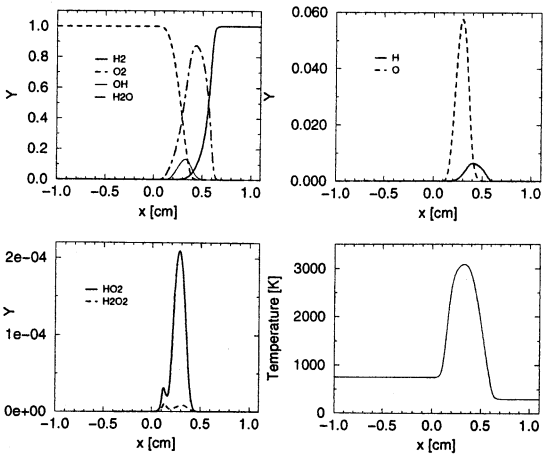


Figure 3.22: Structure of a H_2-O_2 diffusion flame at atmospheric pressure computed with full chemistry and transport. Strain rate: 300 s^{-1}. From Vermorel[460]. Chemical scheme from Table 1.4.

where a_{kp} is the number of elements of type p in species k: for example, if the species k is propane (C_3H_8) and if carbon (C) is the element p: $a_{kp} = 3$. The a_{kp} values do not depend on chemical reactions taking place between species.

Now, species may be consumed or produced during chemical reactions but elements are conserved so that, for reaction j:

$$\sum_{k=1}^{N} a_{kp}(\nu'_{kj} - \nu''_{kj}) = \sum_{k=1}^{N} a_{kp}\nu_{kj} = 0. \tag{3.95}$$

Multiplying each species conservation equations (1.37) by $a_{kp}W_p/W_k$ and summing them from $k = 1$ to N yields a balance equation for Z_p:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Z_p}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Z_p) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial Z_p}{\partial x_i}\right) + S_p \tag{3.96}$$

where all molecular diffusion coefficients are assumed to be equal ($D_k = \mathcal{D}$).

The source term S_p for Z_p is:

$$S_p = \sum_{j=1}^{M}\sum_{k=1}^{N} \frac{W_p}{W_k} a_{kp}\dot{w}_{kj} = \sum_{j=1}^{M}\sum_{k=1}^{N} W_p a_{kp}(\nu'_{kj} - \nu''_{kj})\mathcal{Q}_j = W_p \sum_{j=1}^{M} \mathcal{Q}_j \sum_{k=1}^{N} a_{kp}\nu_{kj} = 0 \tag{3.97}$$

expressing $\dot{w}_k$ from Eq. (1.21) and using the conservation relation (3.95). Therefore, as expected, a convection/diffusion balance equation without source term is derived for Z_p:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \rho Z_p}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Z_p) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial Z_p}{\partial x_i}\right)} \tag{3.98}$$

For example, consider the H_2-O_2 flame displayed on Fig. 3.22 ($z_{st} = 0.111$). The species used in the computation were: H_2, H, O_2, O, H_2O, OH, H_2O_2, HO_2 and N_2 ($N = 9$). Three elements are considered H, O and N ($P = 3$). The stoichiometric ratio s is 8. The scalar z_1 defined by Eq. (3.15) and constructed using mass fractions of fuel and oxidizer is given for this flame by:

$$z_1 = \frac{sY_F - Y_O + Y_O^0}{sY_F^0 + Y_O^0} \tag{3.99}$$

A passive scalar Z_H defined for the H element for example is:

$$Z_H = W_H \left(\frac{2Y_{H_2}}{W_{H_2}} + \frac{Y_H}{W_H} + \frac{2Y_{H_2O}}{W_{H_2O}} + \frac{Y_{OH}}{W_{OH}} + \frac{Y_{HO_2}}{W_{HO_2}} + \frac{2Y_{H_2O_2}}{W_{H_2O_2}}\right) \tag{3.100}$$

and the corresponding mixture fraction definition is, according to Eq. (3.12):

$$z_H = \frac{Z_H - 0}{2Y_{H_2}^0 W_H / W_{H_2} - 0} \tag{3.101}$$

For the O element, a passive scalar is:

$$Z_O = W_O \left(\frac{2Y_{O_2}}{W_{O_2}} + \frac{Y_O}{W_O} + \frac{Y_{H_2O}}{W_{H_2O}} + \frac{Y_{OH}}{W_{OH}} + \frac{2Y_{HO_2}}{W_{HO_2}} + \frac{2Y_{H_2O_2}}{W_{H_2O_2}}\right) \tag{3.102}$$

The corresponding mixture fraction is then:

$$z_O = \frac{Z_O - 2Y_{O_2}^0 W_O / W_{O_2}}{0 - 2Y_{O_2}^0 W_O / W_{O_2}} \tag{3.103}$$

As expected, mixture fractions z_O and z_H are equal (Fig. 3.23). The scalar z_1 defined by Eq. (3.15), however, is not equal to z_H showing that z_1 is not a mixture fraction anymore. This is mainly due to the existence of additional radicals in the mixture. Fig. 3.24 displays the flame structure versus valid mixture fractions (such as z_O or z_H): hydrogen and oxygen fuel mass fractions roughly follow the ideal flame structure but overlap in the flame region, because of finite rate chemistry and reversibility effects. Moreover, the oxygen mass fraction deviates from the ideal line even outside the reaction zone (this is due to non equal Lewis numbers effects). Finally, Fig. 3.25 shows temperature profiles plotted versus z_H. Three computations are presented:

- the full one-dimensional computation obtained with complete chemistry (Fig. 3.22) and an exact model for molecular transport (Lewis numbers are not supposed to be unity)

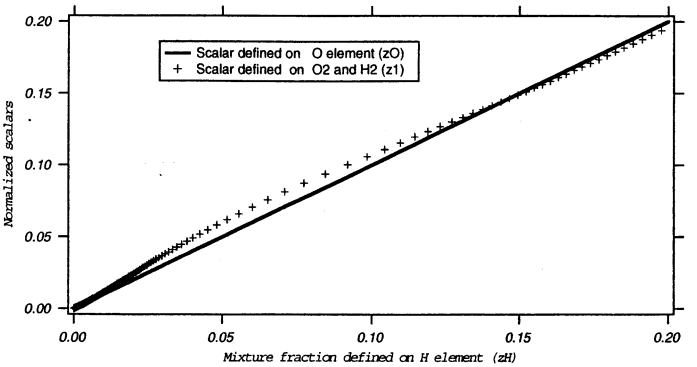


Figure 3.23: Variations of a scalar z_1 (Eq. 3.99) based on fuel and oxidizer mass fractions and of a scalar z_O (Eq. 3.103) based on the oxygen element versus mixture fraction z_H (Eq. 3.101) in the H_2 - O_2 diffusion flame displayed on Fig. 3.22.

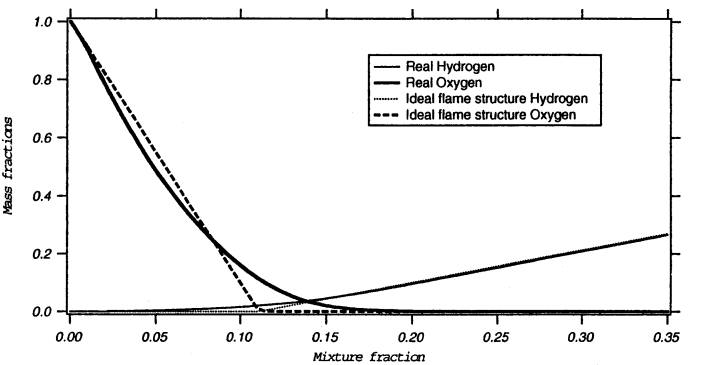


Figure 3.24: Fuel and oxygen mass fractions versus mixture fraction z_H (or z_O) in the H_2 - O_2 diffusion flame displayed on Fig. 3.22 compared with the ideal flame structure described in Section 3.2 (dotted lines).

- an equilibrium computation (see § 3.3.2) for a single irreversible reaction. To use this technique, all Lewis numbers must be supposed equal to unity. For such a flame the variations of the heat capacity C_p (going from pure hydrogen to pure oxygen) are so large that the ideal flame temperature given by Eq. (3.34) makes no sense. But a local variable C_p value given by $C_p = z_H C_{p,H2} + (1 - z_H) C_{p,O2}$ can be used to account for the variations of $C_{p,H2}$ and $C_{p,O2}$ with temperature. Although the shape of the result is correct, the predicted temperature levels are wrong because dissociations at high temperature are not captured using a single reaction,
- an equilibrium computation (with unity Lewis numbers) using the full chemical scheme.

The assumptions associated with each method are summarized in Table 3.7. The flame computation (numbered 1) corresponds to the exact solution (if the chemical scheme is correct); the second technique (numbered 2) assumes that the equilibrium technique can be used (all Lewis numbers are unity) and that a single-step reaction is sufficient to obtain the final flame state (no dissociation is taking place in burnt gases) and the third computation (numbered 3 in Table 3.7 and in Fig. 3.25) uses an equilibrium assumption but computes this equilibrium using the full chemical scheme so that dissociations are accounted for. Obviously, method 2 fails to capture the temperature profile: dissociations at high temperature are very important for such high-temperature flames and cannot be neglected. On the other hand, method 3 captures the temperature profile because dissociations are accounted for. However, the slight shift observed between methods 1 and 3 indicates that the equilibrium assumption is not fully satisfied here: this is mainly due to the high diffusivity of H_2 and H atoms which make the assumption of equal unity Lewis numbers very approximate in such flames. For hydrocarbon/air flames at lower temperatures, the three techniques would give much closer results.

	Method	Description	Limitations
1	1D flame computation	Full transport for all species and full chemistry	None (exact solution)
2	equilibrium assumption	Lewis = 1 for all species and single step chemistry	No dissociation and approximate transport
3	equilibrium assumption	Lewis = 1 for all species and complex chemistry	Approximate transport

Table 3.7: Comparison of three methods to compute temperature in a H_2-O_2 diffusion flame (strain rate = 300 s^{-1}): (1) one-dimensional flame computation with full chemistry (2) equilibrium with single step chemistry and (3) equilibrium with full chemistry .

As for premixed flames (§ 2.3.2), sensitivity tools are also available for diffusion flames. Fig. 3.26 shows the sensitivity of the maximum flame temperature reached in a H_2/air flame to the diffusion coefficients of the main species (measured by their Lewis number). Hydrogen diffusion appears to be responsible of the dominant effect in such flames (Pitsch and Peters[364]).

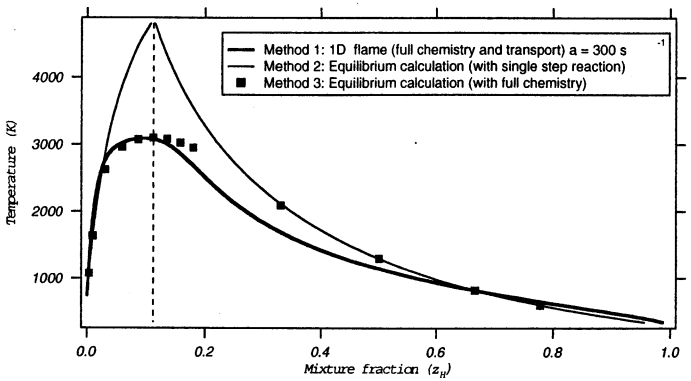


Figure 3.25: Variations of temperature versus mixture fraction z_H in the H_2 - O_2 diffusion flame displayed on Fig. 3.22.

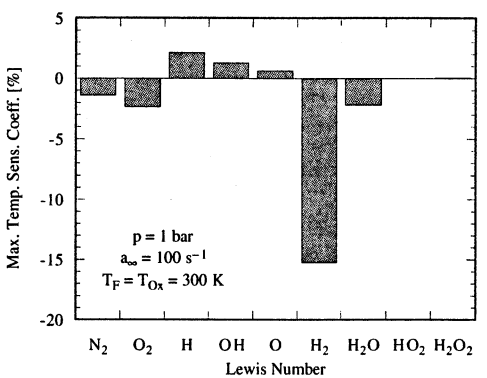


Figure 3.26: Sensitivity of maximum flame temperature in a H_2/air flame to Lewis numbers (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Pitsch and Peters[364] © the Combustion Institute).

Chapter 4

Introduction to turbulent combustion

4.1 Interaction between flames and turbulence

When flows entering a flame front are turbulent, the laminar flame mode studied in previous chapters is replaced by a regime where turbulence and combustion interact. Turbulent combustion is encountered in most practical combustion systems such as rockets, internal combustion or aircraft engines, industrial burners and furnaces... while laminar combustion applications are almost limited to candles, lighters and some domestic furnaces. Studying and modeling turbulent combustion processes is therefore an important issue to develop and improve practical systems (i.e. to increase efficiency and to reduce fuel consumption and pollutant formation). As combustion processes are very difficult to handle using analytical techniques, numerical combustion for turbulent flames is a fast growing area. But numerical simulations of turbulent reacting flows remain a challenging task. Their complexity comes from three main points:

- Combustion, even without turbulence, is an intrinsically complex process involving a large range of chemical time and length scales. Some of the chemical phenomena controlling flames take place in short times over thin layers[1] and are associated with very large mass fraction, temperature and density gradients. The full description of chemical mechanisms in laminar flames may require hundreds of species and thousands of reactions leading to considerable numerical difficulties (Chapt. 2).
- Turbulence itself is probably the most complex phenomenon in non-reacting fluid mechanics. Various time and length scales are involved and the structure and the descrip-

[1] Chemical time scales depend on considered reactions. In most practical combustion devices, fuel oxidation times are short. On the other hand, carbon monoxide (CO) oxidation to carbon dioxide (CO_2) is slower and formation times of thermal nitrogen oxide (NO_x) are even longer.

tion of turbulence remain open questions. The literature on this topic is enormous and probably proportional to the difficulty of the task.

- Turbulent combustion results from the two way interaction of chemistry and turbulence. When a flame interacts with a turbulent flow, turbulence is modified by combustion because of the strong flow accelerations through the flame front induced by heat release, and because of the large changes in kinematic viscosity associated with temperature changes. This mechanism may generate turbulence, called "flame-generated turbulence" or damp it (relaminarization due to combustion). On the other hand, turbulence alters the flame structure, may enhance chemical reaction but also, in extreme cases, completely inhibit it, leading to flame quenching.

The objective of this chapter is to introduce basic notions about turbulent combustion which apply to all regimes (premixed, non premixed, partially premixed). First, elementary concepts about turbulence are briefly recalled (§ 4.2). Qualitative experimental results, evidencing the influence of turbulent motions on combustion are then described (§ 4.3). The three main numerical approaches used in turbulence combustion modeling are presented (§ 4.4). Reynolds averaged Navier Stokes (RANS) equations describe mean flow fields and are adapted to practical industrial simulations (§ 4.5). In direct numerical simulations (DNS), all characteristic length and time scales are resolved but this approach is limited to academic situations (§ 4.6). In large eddy simulations (LES), larger scales are explicitly computed whereas the effects of smaller ones are modeled (§ 4.7). In this chapter, balance equations are presented and advantages and limitations of each approach are discussed. More refined descriptions and models are developed in Chapter 5 for turbulent premixed flames (reactants are perfectly mixed before entering the combustion chamber) and in Chapter 6 for non premixed situations (reactants are separately introduced into the chamber).

4.2 Elementary descriptions of turbulence

This section describes some basic concepts of turbulence relevant to understand turbulent combustion approaches. Most results are given without any proof but the reader will find more information in textbooks such as Hinze[209], Lesieur[274], Piquet[363].

Turbulence may be characterized by fluctuations of all local properties and occurs for sufficiently large Reynolds numbers, depending on the system geometry. Any property f is usually split into mean ($\overline{f}$) and fluctuating (f') contributions:[ii]

$$f = \overline{f} + f' \tag{4.2}$$

[ii] This averaging process is usually defined as an ensemble average (i.e. average of a large number of realizations at the same instant of the same flow field). For steady mean flow fields, this average is replaced by time averages over a sufficiently long period t, according to:

$$\overline{f} = \frac{1}{t}\int_0^t f(t')\,dt' \tag{4.1}$$

This last situation is implicitly assumed here.

The turbulence strength is generally characterized by the turbulence intensity I which is the ratio between the root mean square of the fluctuations f' and the mean value $\overline{f}$, according to:

$$I = \frac{\sqrt{\overline{f'^2}}}{\overline{f}} \tag{4.3}$$

In some situations, the local value $\overline{f}$ may be replaced by a relevant reference mean value $\overline{f}_0$. For example, in boundary layers, the turbulence intensity is usually determined as the ratio of velocity fluctuations divided by the mean free stream velocity. Typical values of the turbulence intensity I go from 0 (in a laminar flow) to tens of percent in typical wall-bounded flows: the local velocity in a turbulent flow may deviate from its mean value by tens of percent.

Nevertheless, turbulence intensity is not a sufficient parameter to describe turbulent combustion. An important issue is how the turbulence energy is distributed over the different length scales present in the flow field and which length scales carry enough energy to interact with the flame front. Turbulent fluctuations are associated with different scales ranging from the largest, the integral length scale l_t, to the smallest one, the Kolmogorov length scale η_k. The integral scale is usually close to the characteristic size of the flow. For example, in a ducted flow, the integral scale is of the order of the duct size. A Reynolds number $Re(r)$ is introduced for each turbulent scale as:

$$\boxed{Re(r) = \frac{u'(r)r}{\nu}} \tag{4.4}$$

where $u'(r)$ is the characteristic velocity of the motion of size r and ν is the flow kinematic viscosity.[iii] When r corresponds to the integral scale l_t, the corresponding Reynolds number is the integral Reynolds number:

$$Re_t = Re(l_t) = \frac{u'l_t}{\nu} \tag{4.5}$$

which is usually high (100 to 2000 in most combustion devices). Since the Reynolds number represents the ratio of inertia to viscous forces, the largest scales in a turbulent flow are mainly controlled by inertia and are not affected by viscous dissipation.

For homogeneous isotropic turbulence (Hinze[209]), the energy of the large scales flows to the smaller scales through the Kolmogorov cascade (Kolmogorov[256]). The energy flux from one scale to another (due to non-linear terms u_iu_j) is constant along scales and is given by the dissipation ε of the kinetic energy k. This dissipation ε is estimated as the ratio of the kinetic energy, $u'^2(r)$ divided by the time scale $r/u'(r)$:

$$\boxed{\varepsilon = \frac{u'^2(r)}{r/u'(r)} = \frac{u'(r)^3}{r}} \tag{4.6}$$

[iii] This relation, usual for homogeneous and isotropic turbulence, assumes that the velocity $u'(r)$ associated to a motion of size r is only function of r. More refined formulations, based on fractal theories are available (Meneveau and Sreenivasan[316]).

Along the cascade, the Reynolds number $Re(r)$ goes down from Re_t to values close to unity, where inertia and viscous forces balance. This limit determines the smallest scale found in the turbulent flow, the Kolmogorov scale η_k, controlled by viscosity and by the dissipation rate ε of the turbulent kinetic energy k (Kolmogorov[256]):

$$\boxed{\eta_k = \left(\frac{\nu^3}{\varepsilon}\right)^{1/4}} \tag{4.7}$$

corresponding to a unity Reynolds number:

$$Re_k = Re(\eta_k) = \frac{u'_k \eta_k}{\nu} = \frac{\varepsilon^{1/3}\eta_k^{4/3}}{\nu} = 1 \tag{4.8}$$

The ratio of the integral length scale, l_t, to the Kolmogorov length scale, η_k, comparing the largest and smallest turbulence eddies, is then expressed from equations (4.5), (4.6) and (4.7):

$$\boxed{\frac{l_t}{\eta_k} = \frac{u'^3/\varepsilon}{(\nu^3/\varepsilon)^{1/4}} = Re_t^{3/4}} \tag{4.9}$$

As with laminar flames (§ 2.6), flame strain is an important quantity for turbulent combustion. It measures the fractional rate of increase of the flame front area. Eq. (2.89) shows that strain is directly linked to velocity gradients: to first order, the strain $\kappa(r)$ induced on a flame front by an eddy of size r may be assumed to scale with $u'(r)/r$ which is the simplest estimate for the velocity gradients created by this eddy. Then:

$$\kappa(r) = \frac{u'(r)}{r} = \left(\frac{\varepsilon}{r^2}\right)^{1/3} \tag{4.10}$$

In the same way, the characteristic time scale of an eddy of size r is:

$$\tau_m(r) = \frac{r}{u'(r)} = \left(\frac{r^2}{\varepsilon}\right)^{1/3} \tag{4.11}$$

The Kolmogorov (η_k) and integral (l_t) length scales induce strain values given by:

$$\kappa(\eta_k) = \sqrt{\frac{\varepsilon}{\nu}} \quad ; \quad \kappa(l_t) = \frac{\varepsilon}{u'^2} \approx \frac{\varepsilon}{k} \tag{4.12}$$

where u'^2 measures the turbulent kinetic energy k. Note that although the scales close to the Kolmogorov length have the smallest sizes and velocities, they generate the highest stretch[iv] and:

$$\boxed{\frac{\kappa(\eta_k)}{\kappa(l_t)} = \sqrt{\frac{l_t u'}{\nu}} = \sqrt{Re_t}} \tag{4.13}$$

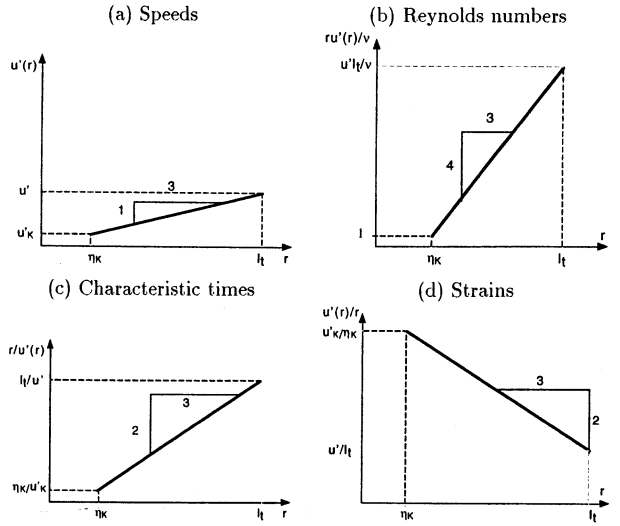


Figure 4.1: Eddy speeds (a), Reynolds numbers (b), characteristic time scales (c) and strains (d) as a function of size r in a log-log diagram.

Figure 4.1 displays the velocity $u'(r)$, the Reynolds number $Re(r)$, the characteristic time $r/u'(r)$ and strain $\kappa(r) = u'(r)/r$ as a function of the scale r in a log-log diagram.

In the previous description, turbulence is supposed to behave like isotropic homogenous turbulence at each point of the reacting flow: obviously, this assumption is not true in real systems but corresponds to the best available universal description.

4.3 Influence of turbulence on combustion

The main effect of turbulence on combustion is to increase the combustion rate, as shown in this section recalling two well-known experimental results, first for a premixed flame (§ 4.3.1) and second for a jet diffusion flame (§ 4.3.2).

[iv] Kolmogorov eddies also have the shortest life times $r/u'(r)$ which leads to some controversies about their actual effect on a flame front (see § 5.2.3).

4.3.1 One-dimensional turbulent premixed flame

Consider a statistically one-dimensional premixed flame propagating in a turbulent flow field (Fig. 4.2).

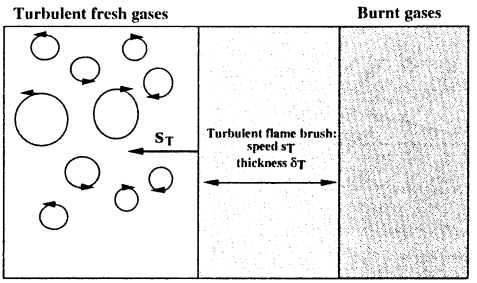


Figure 4.2: Statistically one-dimensional premixed flame propagating in a turbulent flow field.

In this situation, the "mean" flame brush is a planar flame, moving relatively to the flow field with a turbulent displacement speed s_T.[v] Experimentalists have known for a long time that changing the turbulence level before starting combustion in a vessel may change the time needed for total combustion and, accordingly the turbulent flame speed. In his book, Laffitte[260] presents combustion times measured in a stirred vessel in 1918 (Wheeler[482], Wheeler[483]) showing that the combustion rate is maximum (the combustion time is minimum) when the reactants are mixed in stoichiometric proportions and increases when the flow becomes turbulent (Fig. 4.3). At that time, Laffitte[260] noted that "the turbulent flame speed was always larger than two times the laminar flame speed." The factor of two observed by Wheeler is not generic of all turbulent flames and more precise measurements lead to empirical relations such as Abdel-Gayed et al.[3] and Gulder[184]:

$$\frac{s_T}{s_L} \approx 1 + \frac{u'}{s_L} \tag{4.14}$$

where u' is the rms (root mean square) of the velocity fluctuations (or the square root of the turbulent kinetic energy k). This approximate expression shows that premixed combustion is enhanced by turbulent motions. For large values of the velocity fluctuations, the turbulent flame speed s_T becomes roughly independent of the laminar flame speed s_L ($s_T \approx u'$). Experiments also show that the mean turbulent flame brush thickness δ_T is always larger than the laminar flame thickness δ_L^0.

[v] The turbulent flame speed s_T is qualitatively introduced here as a measure of the overall reaction rate and is precisely defined in Chapter 5.

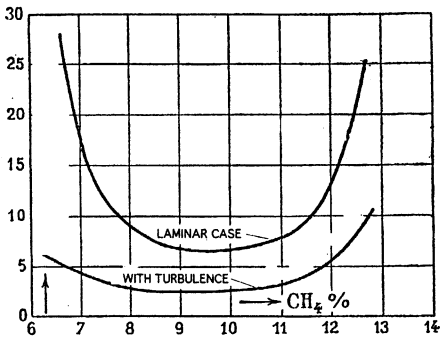


Figure 4.3: The combustion time (the time needed to reach the maximum pressure in a closed vessel) for a methane/air flame with and without turbulence, plotted as a function of the proportion of CH_4 in the reactant mixture, corresponding to the equivalence ratio ϕ (stoichiometric proportions correspond to about 10 % of methane). Time units correspond to 10^{-2} seconds (Wheeler[482], Laffitte[260]).

4.3.2 Turbulent jet diffusion flame

In this configuration (Fig. 4.4), a jet of fuel (usually pure) is injected into ambient air.

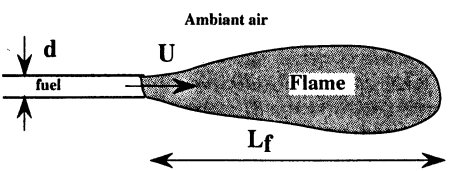


Figure 4.4: Jet flame configuration.

The flame length L_f can be measured and the results qualitatively displayed in Fig. 4.5 as a function of the Reynolds number Re (Lewis and Von Elbe[277]):

$$R_e = \frac{U\dot{d}}{\nu}$$

where U, d and ν are respectively the initial velocity, the diameter and the kinematic viscosity of the fuel jet stream.

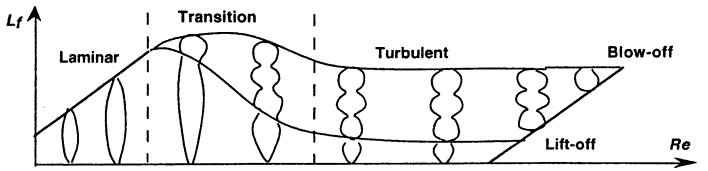


Figure 4.5: Length L_f of a jet flame as a function of the jet Reynolds number $R_e = (Ud/\nu)$. Figure adapted from Hottel and Hawthorne[213].

The flame length L_f is found to first linearly increase with the fuel flow rate or the Reynolds number R_e (Lewis and Von Elbe[277]). For a sufficiently high Reynolds number, the flow becomes turbulent and the flame length L_f decreases before reaching a constant value independent on the Reynolds number R_e. The transition point between laminar and turbulent region of the flame moves closer to the injector lip. For sufficiently high injection velocities, the flame is lifted from the burner ("lifted flame") and then may be extinguished by "blow-off."

Since the flame length L_f remains constant when the Reynolds number (or the injection velocity, corresponding to the fuel mass flow rate) increases, the reaction rate per unit volume must be enhanced by turbulence: combustion becomes more efficient when turbulence increases, at least up to the occurrence of lift-off and blow-off phenomena.

4.4 Computational approaches for turbulent combustion

The description of turbulent combustion processes using Computational Fluid Dynamics (CFD) may be achieved using a variety of numerical simulations. Three levels of turbulent reacting flow computations are distinguished:

- The first level (RANS, for Reynolds Averaged Navier Stokes) has been historically the first possible approach because the computation of the instantaneous flow field in a turbulent flame was impossible. Therefore, RANS techniques were developed to solve for the mean values of all quantities. The balance equations for Reynolds or Favre (i.e. mass-weighted) averaged quantities are obtained by averaging the instantaneous balance equations. The averaged equations require closure rules: a turbulence model to deal with the flow dynamics in combination with a turbulent combustion model (TCM) to describe chemical species conversion and heat release. Solving these equations provide averaged quantities corresponding to averages over time for stationary mean flows or averages over different realizations (or cycles) for periodic flows like those found in piston engines (i.e. phase averaging). For a stabilized flame such as the jet flame of Fig. 4.4, the temperature predicted with RANS at a given point is a constant corresponding to the mean temperature at this point (Fig. 4.6).

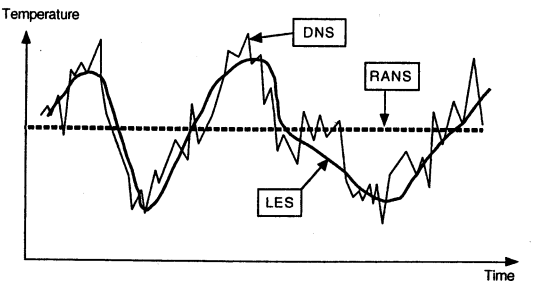


Figure 4.6: Time evolutions of local temperature computed with DNS, RANS or LES in a turbulent flame brush.

- The second level corresponds to large eddy simulations (LES). The turbulent large scales are explicitly calculated whereas the effects of smaller ones are modeled using subgrid closure rules. The balance equations for large eddy simulations are obtained by filtering the instantaneous balance equations (§ 4.7.1). LES of reacting flows determine the instantaneous position of a "large scale" resolved flame front but a subgrid model is required to take into account the effects of small turbulent scales on combustion. For the jet flame of Fig. 4.4, LES would capture the low-frequency variations of temperature (Fig. 4.6).

- The third level of combustion simulations is based on direct numerical simulations (DNS) where the full instantaneous Navier-Stokes equations are solved without any model for turbulent motions: all turbulence scales are explicitly determined and their effects on combustion are captured by the simulation: for the jet flame of Fig. 4.4, DNS would predict all time variations of temperature (Fig. 4.6) exactly like a high-resolution sensor would measure them in an experiment. Developed in the last twenty years thanks to the development of high performance computers, DNS have changed the analysis of turbulent combustion but are still limited to simple academic flows (typically, combustion in a small cubic box).

RANS, LES and DNS properties are summarized in terms of energy spectrum in Fig. 4.7. All spatial frequencies in the spectrum are resolved in direct numerical simulations, whereas only the largest ones (up to a cut-off wave number k_c) are computed in LES (the effects of motions smaller that the cut-off length scale, having a wave number k larger than k_c, are modeled). In RANS, only mean flow fields are resolved.

In terms of computational requirements, CFD for non-reacting and reacting flows follow similar trends: DNS is the most demanding method and is limited to fairly low Reynolds numbers and simplified geometries. LES works with coarser grids (only larger scales have to

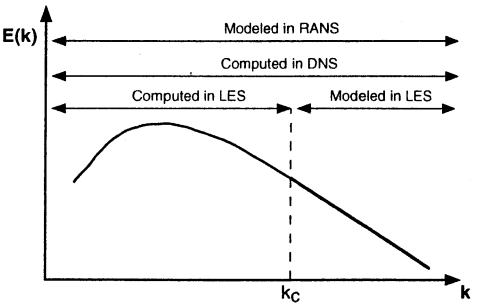


Figure 4.7: Turbulence energy spectrum plotted as a function of wave numbers. RANS, LES and DNS are summarized in terms of spatial frequency range. k_c is the cut-off wave number used in LES (log-log diagram).

be resolved) and may be used to deal with higher Reynolds numbers but require subgrid scale models. The computation quality and the results accuracy are directly linked to these physical subgrid models. In current engineering practice, TCM is extensively used because it is less demanding in terms of resources but its validity is limited by the closure models describing turbulence and combustion.

DNS methods are limited in terms of parameter range and geometry to academic situations. For example, a DNS simulation of a three-dimensional turbulent flame at atmospheric pressure typically requires 1 to 2 million grid points and the computational box corresponds to a physical size of $5 \times 5 \times 5$ mm^3. Fig. 4.8 shows an example of DNS result corresponding to an instantaneous realization of a premixed flame front interacting with isotropic turbulence (Trouve and Poinsot[452], Boger et al.[47], Boughanem and Trouve[53]).

The advantage of TCM is its applicability to any configuration and operating conditions: a standard TCM mesh can contain 10^5 points and the domain of calculation may be as large as needed. Combustion chamber geometries may be analyzed with such methods: Fig. 4.9 shows the calculation of a turbulent premixed flame stabilized behind a wedge. The fields correspond to mean values of the heat release rate inferred from a TCM computation.

Why do similar problems treated with DNS and TCM require so different grid sizes ($\Delta x \simeq$ 10 to 50 microns for DNS and 1 to 5 mm for TCM)? DNS has to describe the smallest scales contained in the flow field and to resolve the inner instantaneous structure of the flame front (Fig. 4.8). In many cases this last condition determines the grid size as shown in § 2.4.4. For hydrocarbon/air flames at atmospheric pressure, fronts have a thickness of the order of 0.1 mm so that mesh sizes of the order of microns are required. In contrast, TCM consider an average flame front which extends over a broader region: only mean turbulence characteristics and average statistical position of the front are solved for, as shown in Fig. 4.9. As a consequence

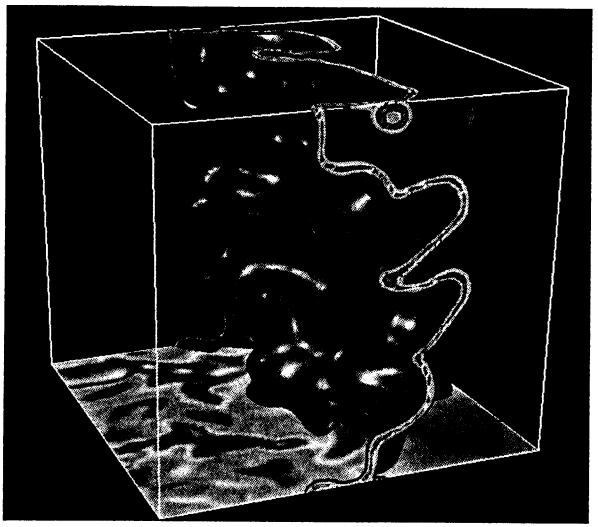


Figure 4.8: DNS of a flame interacting with three-dimensional isotropic turbulence (Boger et al.[47]). An isosurface of temperature is visualized. The reaction rate is presented in one plane normal to the mean flame front. Vorticity field, corresponding to turbulent motions, is also displayed in the bottom plane.

Figure 4.9: Turbulent Combustion Modeling (TCM) computation of a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a wedge (R. Knikker, private communication, 2000).

the stiffness associated with the chemistry of the flame front is avoided. Typical mean flame brushes in burners (Abdal-Masseh et al.[1]), aircraft or piston engine (Boudier et al.[52], Cant and Bray[82]) have a thickness of 1 to 2 cm and may be easily resolved with a 2 mm mesh. Engineering codes using TCM techniques (the majority of current computational tools) never resolve the inner structure of the flame and provide average flowfields featuring scales which are much larger than the instantaneous flame thickness.

Large-eddy simulations are an intermediate tool between DNS and TCM. LES methods have been used extensively in many non reacting flows and have provided reliable predictions in a variety of applications (see for example Herring et al.[202], Moin and Kim[325] or Akselvoll and Moin[5]). The treatment of reacting flows with similar concepts is less well established. While some advances have been made (Kerstein et al.[247], Givi[177], Kailasanath et al.[227], Gao[162], Givi[178], Menon et al.[318], Veynante and Poinsot[470], Angelberger et al.[12], Boger et al.[47]) research is still required on this topic. It is in particular necessary to construct methods for the calculation of the "large scale" flame front and to develop subgrid scale models. Fig. 4.10 gives an example of LES calculations (Nottin[340]) of an acoustically excited turbulent premixed flame stabilized behind a triangular shape flame holder. Such flows are dominated by large eddies which are well captured by LES but would not be predicted using a RANS-TCM approach.

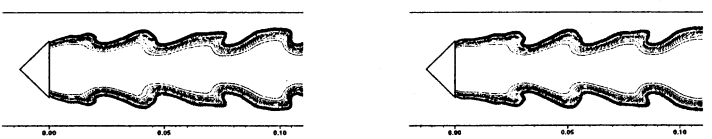


Figure 4.10: Large Eddy Simulation of an acoustically excited turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a wedge (same experimental geometry than in Fig. 4.9). Instantaneous resolved reaction rate are displayed at two instants (Nottin[340]).

LES appears as a very promising approach for combustion studies:

- Large structures in turbulent flows are generally assumed to depend on the system geometry whereas small structures have more universal features. Accordingly, models are probably more suited to describe these small structures.
- Most reacting flows exhibit large scale coherent structures (Coats[104]). Such structures are also observed when combustion instabilities occur. These instabilities are due to a coupling between heat release, hydrodynamic flow field and acoustic waves (see Chapt. 8). They have to be avoided because they induce noise, variations of the system characteristics, large heat transfers and may lead to the system destruction. LES could be a powerful tool to predict the occurrence of such instabilities and to numerically test passive or active control systems.

- The knowledge of large scale turbulent motions may be used to infer the effects of the unresolved smaller ones. In fact, subgrid scale models are generally based on similarity assumptions between large and small scales.

- Large eddy simulations also allow a better description of the turbulence/combustion interactions because, in LES, large structures are explicitly computed: instantaneous fresh and burnt gases zones, where turbulence characteristics are quite different (see § 5.1.3 and Fig. 5.11), are clearly identified, at least at the resolved level (see, for example, Fig. 4.10). This is a significant advantage of LES compared to RANS in which models have to take into account (at a given spatial location) the probability to be in fresh or in burnt gases.

Comparisons between RANS, LES and DNS are briefly summarized in Table 4.1.

Approach	Advantages	Drawbacks
RANS	- "coarse" numerical grid - geometrical simplification (2D flows, symmetry,...) - "reduced" numerical costs	- only mean flow field - models required
LES	- unsteady features - reduced modeling impact (compared to RANS)	- models required - 3D simulations required - needs precise codes - numerical costs
DNS	- no models needed for turbulence/combustion interaction - tool to study models	- prohibitive numerical costs (fine grids, precise codes) - limited to academic problems

Table 4.1: Comparison between RANS, LES and DNS approaches for numerical simulations of turbulent combustion.

The previous analysis may also be illustrated from experimental data. This point is of importance as such data are required to validate numerical simulations. In Fig. 4.11, a planar laser induced fluorescence (PLIF) imaging of the OH radical is displayed in a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a wedge (same geometrical configuration than in Fig. 4.9). This radical is an intermediate species appearing during propane combustion and its gradient is generally assumed to correspond to the flame front location. Accordingly, the instantaneous flame front is visualized and, for similar spatial resolutions, this experimental image would correspond to a DNS result. Assuming a sufficiently thin flame front (i.e. "flamelet," see Chapt. 5), the instantaneous flame front may be extracted from Fig. 4.11 (Fig. 4.12). Note that such a geometry is probably too large to be simulated using DNS.

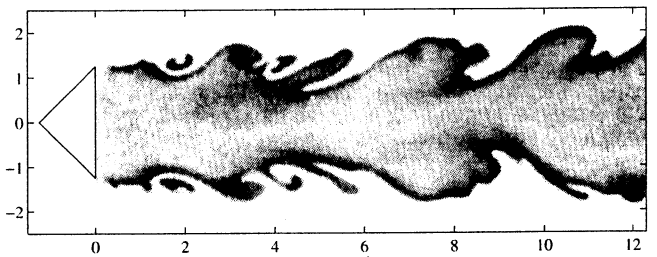


Figure 4.11: Laser induced fluorescence visualization of the OH radical in a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a triangular-shape flame holder (same experiment as in Fig. 4.10, without acoustic excitation). Spatial coordinates are displayed in cm (R. Knikker, private communication, 2000).

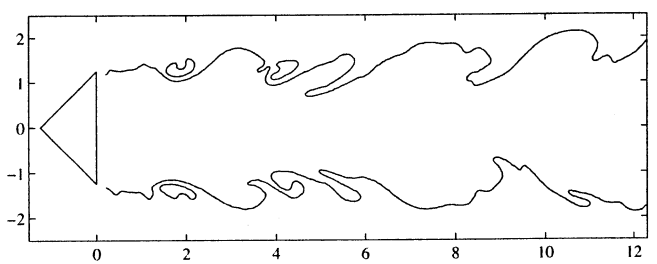


Figure 4.12: Instantaneous flame front in a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a triangular-shape flame holder, extracted from Fig. 4.11. Spatial coordinates are displayed in cm (R. Knikker, private communication, 2000).

Such instantaneous flame images may be either ensemble-averaged or filtered to extract RANS and LES fields. For example, Fig. 4.13 displays the result of a LES filter acting on Fig. 4.12 to extract the LES resolved reaction rate (in fact, the subgrid scale flame surface density, see § 5.4.5). At locations 2, 4 and 11 cm, some flame front motions are not resolved in the LES but correspond to filtered reaction rates that have to be described through subgrid scale models.

Ensemble averaging of instantaneous flame front images provides RANS fields. Fig. 4.14 presents a mean temperature field, averaged over 200 instantaneous images. In this situation, the "average" flame brush is broad, except in the vicinity of the flame holder, where the flame is almost laminar (accordingly, an ad-hoc flame stabilization model is probably required for practical simulations). The thickness of this flame brush (a few cm) is not related to any laminar flame thickness. It only measures the width of the zone where the flame has a non-zero probability of passage. All information on instantaneous flame structures, clearly apparent in Fig. 4.12 and still visible at the resolved scale level in Fig. 4.13, is lost. These effects must be incorporated in simulations through turbulence combustion models.

The mean field of Fig. 4.14 was obtained by averaging instantaneous images. It could also have been created using single point measurements. For validation purposes, the level of experimental techniques must match the characteristics of numerical tools:

- Averaged fields (velocities, temperature, species mass fractions), corresponding to RANS simulations, may be obtained using single point measuring technique (Laser Doppler velocimetry, thermocouple, single point Raman scattering), at least for statistical steady state regimes or for periodic flow fields (phase averaging).

- DNS and LES-like data require instantaneous resolved three-dimensional flow fields (in fact, in the previous figures, a two-dimensional instantaneous flow field is assumed). DNS correspond to raw data whereas LES fields are obtained by spatial filtering (see § 4.7). Specific experimental measurements for DNS and LES development and validation are not common yet because they require time- and space- resolved diagnostics.

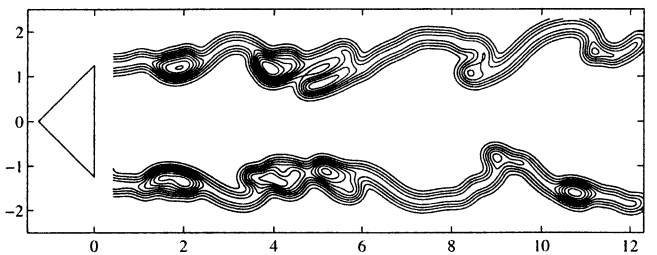


Figure 4.13: Instantaneous LES filtered reaction rate in a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a triangular-shape flame holder, extracted from Fig. 4.12. Spatial coordinates are displayed in cm (R. Knikker, private communication, 2000).

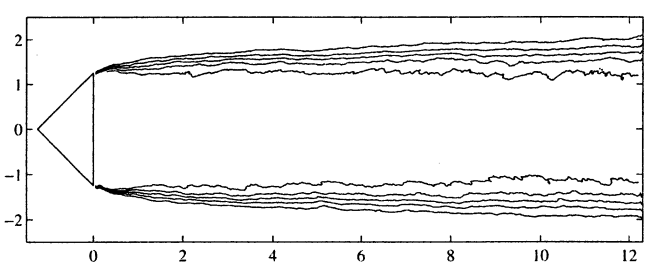


Figure 4.14: Averaged temperature field, corresponding to RANS simulations and obtained averaging over 200 instantaneous images as Fig. 4.12. A binary instantaneous temperature (fresh and burnt gases temperatures separated by the instantaneous flame front) is assumed. Spatial coordinates are displayed in cm (R. Knikker, private communication).

4.5 RANS simulations for turbulent combustion

Balance equations for the mean quantities in RANS simulations are obtained by averaging the instantaneous balance equations. This averaging procedure introduces unclosed quantities that have to be modeled, using turbulent combustion models.

4.5.1 Averaging the balance equations

The natural starting point for averaging is the instantaneous balance equations for mass, species, momentum and enthalpy, obtained from § 1.1:

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i) = 0 \tag{4.15}$$

$$\frac{\partial \rho u_j}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i u_j) + \frac{\partial p}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial \tau_{ij}}{\partial x_i} \tag{4.16}$$

$$\frac{\partial (\rho Y_k)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Y_k) = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(V_{k,i} Y_k\right) + \dot{\omega}_k \quad \text{for} \quad k = 1, N \tag{4.17}$$

$$\frac{\partial \rho h_s}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i h_s) = \dot{\omega}_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \sum_{k=1}^{N} V_{k,i} Y_k h_{s,k}\right) + \tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} \tag{4.18}$$

In constant density flows, Reynolds averaging consists in splitting any quantity f into a mean, $\overline{f}$, and a fluctuating, f' components ($f = \overline{f} + f'$). Using this procedure with the mass conservation equation (4.15) leads to (averaging and derivating operators may be exchanged):

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho u_i}) = \frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho}\,\overline{u}_i + \overline{\rho' u_i'}\right) = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad \frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho}\,\overline{u}_i\right) = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho' u_i'}\right) \tag{4.19}$$

where an unclosed quantity $\overline{\rho' u_i'}$ corresponding to the correlation between density and velocity fluctuations appears and requires modeling. This term also acts as a mass source term for the mean flow field $(\overline{\rho}, \overline{u}_i)$ which is awkward to handle in CFD codes: for example, the average mass flow rates using Reynolds averaging may not be a conserved quantity in a steady flow. Reynolds averaging for variable density flows introduces many other unclosed correlations between any quantity f and density fluctuations $\overline{\rho' f'}$. To avoid this difficulty, mass-weighted averages (called Favre averages) are usually preferred (Favre[151], Williams[486], Kuo[259]):

$$\boxed{\widetilde{f} = \frac{\overline{\rho f}}{\overline{\rho}}} \tag{4.20}$$

Any quantity f may be split into mean and fluctuating components as:

$$f = \widetilde{f} + f'' \qquad \text{with} \qquad \widetilde{f''} = 0 \tag{4.21}$$

Using this formalism, the averaged balance equations become:

- **Mass**

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i) = 0 \tag{4.22}$$

- **Momentum**

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j) + \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\tau}_{ij} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}\right) \tag{4.23}$$

- **Chemical species**

$$\frac{\partial(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{Y}_k) = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{V_{k,i}Y_k} + \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''Y_k''}\right) + \overline{\omega}_k \quad \text{for} \quad k = 1, N \tag{4.24}$$

- **Enthalpy**

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{h}_s}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{h}_s) = \overline{\omega}_T + \overline{\frac{Dp}{Dt}} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}} - \overline{\rho u_i''h_s''}\right) + \overline{\tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j}} - \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} V_{k,i}Y_k h_{s,k}}\right) \tag{4.25}$$

where

$$\overline{\frac{Dp}{Dt}} = \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial t} + \overline{u_i\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_i}} = \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial t} + \widetilde{u}_i\frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial x_i} + \overline{u_i''\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_i}} \tag{4.26}$$

These equations are now formally identical to the classical Reynolds averaged equations for constant density flows. Even though Favre averaging seems to offer a simple and efficient route for reacting flows, it must be used with some care:

- There is no simple relation between Favre ($\widetilde{f}$) and Reynolds ($\overline{f}$) averages. A relation between these two quantities requires the knowledge, or the modeling, of density fluctuation correlations, $\overline{\rho' f'}$ which remain hidden in Favre average quantities:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{f} = \overline{\rho}\overline{f} + \overline{\rho' f'} \tag{4.27}$$

- Comparisons between numerical simulations, providing Favre averages, $\widetilde{f}$, with experimental data are not obvious. Most experimental techniques provide Reynolds averages $\overline{f}$ (for example when averaging thermocouple data) but differences between $\overline{f}$ and $\widetilde{f}$ may be significant, as described in § 5.1.3.

4.5.2 Unclosed terms in Favre averaged balance equations

The objective of turbulent combustion modeling is to propose closures for the unknown quantities found in Eq. (4.22) to (4.25).

Reynolds stresses ($\widetilde{u_i'' u_j''}$)

These terms are closed by a turbulence model. The closure may be done directly or by deriving balance equations for the Reynolds stresses. Most combustion works are based on the classical turbulence models developed for non-reacting flows, such as the $k-\varepsilon$ model, simply rewritten in terms of Favre averaging. Heat release effects on the Reynolds stresses are generally not explicitly taken into account.

Species ($\widetilde{u_i'' Y_k''}$) and enthalpy ($\widetilde{u_i'' h_s''}$) turbulent fluxes.

These fluxes are generally closed using a classical gradient assumption:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho} \widetilde{u_i'' Y_k''} = -\frac{\mu_t}{Sc_{kt}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{Y_k}}{\partial x_i}} \tag{4.28}$$

where μ_t is the turbulent viscosity, estimated from the turbulence model, and Sc_{kt} a turbulent Schmidt number for species k. Nevertheless, theory and experiments (Bray et al.[62], Shepherd et al.[430]) have shown that this gradient assumption is wrong in some turbulent premixed flames: counter-gradient turbulent transport (i.e. in an opposite direction compared to the one predicted from Eq. 4.28) can be observed in weak turbulence flames (§ 5.1.3 and 5.3.8).

Laminar diffusive fluxes for species or enthalpy

These molecular terms are generally neglected against turbulent transport, assuming a sufficiently large turbulence level (large Reynolds numbers limit). They may also be retained by adding a laminar diffusivity to the turbulent viscosity μ_t in Eq. (4.28). For example, species laminar diffusion fluxes are generally modeled as:

$$\boxed{\overline{V_{k,i} Y_k} = -\overline{\rho D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}} \approx -\overline{\rho} \overline{D}_k \frac{\partial \widetilde{Y_k}}{\partial x_i}} \tag{4.29}$$

where $\overline{D}_k$ is a "mean" species molecular diffusion coefficient. Note also that the laminar heat diffusion flux in the enthalpy equation (4.25) is generally rewritten as:

$$\overline{\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}} = \overline{\lambda} \frac{\partial \widetilde{T}}{\partial x_i} \tag{4.30}$$

where $\overline{\lambda}$ denotes a mean thermal diffusivity.

Species chemical reaction rates $\overline{\omega}_k$.

Turbulent combustion modeling is generally focusing on the closure of these mean reaction rates.

Of course, these equations, coupled to ad-hoc models, allow only the determination of mean quantities that may be quite different from instantaneous quantities (Fig. 4.6).

4.5.3 Classical turbulence models for the Reynolds stresses

Following the turbulence viscosity assumption proposed by Boussinesq (Hinze[209], Tennekes and Lumley[446]), the turbulent Reynolds stresses $\overline{\rho u_i'' u_j''}$ are generally described using the viscous tensor τ_{ij} expression retained for newtonian fluids (Eq. (1.15)):

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho u_i'' u_j''} = \overline{\rho} \widetilde{u_i'' u_j''} = -\mu_t \left(\frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_j}{\partial x_i} - \frac{2}{3} \delta_{ij} \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_k}{\partial x_k} \right) + \frac{2}{3} \overline{\rho} k} \tag{4.31}$$

where μ_t is a turbulent dynamic viscosity ($\mu_t = \overline{\rho} \nu_t$, where ν_t is the kinematic viscosity) and δ_{ij} is the Kronecker symbol. The last term in Eq. (4.31) has been added to recover the right expression for the turbulent kinetic energy k as:

$$k = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{3} \widetilde{u_k'' u_k''} \tag{4.32}$$

The question is now to evaluate the turbulent viscosity μ_t. Three main approaches have been proposed: algebraic expressions which do not require any additional balance equation, one-equation closure and two-equations closure.

Zero equation model: Prandtl mixing length model

Prandtl[389] has proposed to link turbulent viscosity to the velocity gradient via an algebraic expression as:[vi]

$$\boxed{\mu_t = \overline{\rho} l_m^2 \left| \widetilde{S} \right|} \tag{4.33}$$

where $\widetilde{S}$ is the mean stress tensor, defined as:

$$\widetilde{S} = \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j} - \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_j}{\partial x_i} \right) \tag{4.34}$$

and l_m is a mixing length to be given. Various empirical relations have been proposed to model l_m but depend strongly on the flow geometry.

[vi] These turbulence models have been developed for non reacting, constant density flows and are written in terms of classical unweighted Reynolds averages. Their extension to reacting flows remains an open question (see Chapt. 5) but is generally conducted by simply replacing Reynolds by Favre averages in model expressions as done here.

One equation model: Prandtl-Kolmogorov

A more general formulation incorporates a closure of the balance equation for the turbulent kinetic energy k. The turbulent viscosity is then modeled as:

$$\boxed{\mu_t = \overline{\rho} C_\mu l_{pk} \sqrt{k}} \tag{4.35}$$

where C_μ is a model constant (generally chosen as $C_\mu = 0.09$) and l_{pk} is a characteristic length to be given. Once again, empirical relations are required for l_{pk}.

Two equations model: $k - \varepsilon$

In this approach, initially due to Jones and Launder[225], the turbulent viscosity is estimated as:

$$\boxed{\mu_t = \overline{\rho} C_\mu \frac{k^2}{\varepsilon}} \tag{4.36}$$

where the turbulent kinetic energy k and its dissipation rate ε are described by closure of two balance equations:

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}(\overline{\rho} k) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho} \widetilde{u}_i k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[\left(\mu + \frac{\mu_t}{\sigma_k}\right)\frac{\partial k}{\partial x_i}\right] + P_k - \overline{\rho}\varepsilon \tag{4.37}$$

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}(\overline{\rho} \varepsilon) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho} \widetilde{u}_i \varepsilon) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[\left(\mu + \frac{\mu_t}{\sigma_\varepsilon}\right)\frac{\partial \varepsilon}{\partial x_i}\right] + C_{\varepsilon 1}\frac{\varepsilon}{k}P_k - C_{\varepsilon 2}\overline{\rho}\frac{\varepsilon^2}{k} \tag{4.38}$$

The source term P_k is given by:

$$P_k = -\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i'' u_j''}\frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j} \tag{4.39}$$

where the Reynolds stresses $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i'' u_j''}$ are determined using Boussinesq expression (4.31).

The model constants are usually:

$$C_\mu = 0.09 \quad ; \quad \sigma_k = 1.0 \quad ; \quad \sigma_\varepsilon = 1.3 \quad ; \quad C_{\varepsilon 1} = 1.44 \quad ; \quad C_{\varepsilon 2} = 1.92 \tag{4.40}$$

This model is very popular because of its simplicity and cost effectiveness. It also provides turbulent time scale estimates, respectively k/ε and $\sqrt{\varepsilon/\nu}$ for integral and Kolmogorov length scales which are used in turbulent combustion models. Nevertheless, this model has some well-known drawbacks:

- Exact balance equations for k and ε may be derived but are very difficult to close without strong assumptions. For example, Eq. (4.37) and (4.38) implicitly assume high Reynolds number, homogeneous and isotropic turbulence and have to be adapted for low Reynolds number flows.
- Algebraic laws are generally required to predict flow fields in the vicinity of walls (Chapt. 7).

- Velocity fluctuations due to low frequency motions associated to intermittency and flapping are underestimated.
- The $k-\varepsilon$ model has also to be modified for compressible flows. These effects are generally taken into account through the model constant C_μ, becoming a function of convective Mach numbers, and splitting the turbulent kinetic energy dissipation rate ε into solenoidal (ε_s) and dilatational (ε_h) contributions (Sarkar et al.[421], Zeman[492]).
- To provide a better description of energy exchanges between turbulent scales, multi-scale $k-\varepsilon$ models have been proposed. The basic idea is to split the turbulence spectrum in several zones having their own turbulent kinetic energy k_i and dissipation rate ε_i (Kim[250]).

Extensions

Usual turbulence models such as $k-\varepsilon$ assume isotropic turbulence but practical flows very often exhibit strong anisotropic features. Such phenomena can be incorporated through more sophisticated modeling. The simplest approaches are known as Algebraic Stress Model (ASM). In these models, the Boussinesq formulation (4.31) is no longer retained and algebraic expressions are derived for the Reynolds stresses, $\overline{\rho u_i'' u_j''}$ which depends on turbulent kinetic energy k, dissipation rates ε, mean strain tensor $\tilde{S}$ or mean rotational tensor. The second way is to derive, and to close, balance equations for the Reynolds stresses, $\overline{\rho u_i'' u_j''}$. This approach corresponds to second order modeling and leads to Reynolds Stresses Models (RSM). More details may be found in review papers, for example by Hallback et al.[190] or Launder[263].

4.5.4 A first attempt to close mean reaction rates

A direct approach to evaluate mean reaction rates is first discussed in this section. This simple formalism, based on series expansion, illustrates the difficulties arising from the non-linear character of chemical sources.

Consider a simple irreversible reaction between fuel (F) and oxidizer (O):

$$F + s\,O \rightarrow (1+s)P$$

where the fuel mass reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ is expressed from the Arrhenius law as:

$$\dot{\omega}_F = -A_1 \rho^2 T^{\beta_1} Y_F Y_O \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{T}\right) \tag{4.41}$$

where A is the pre-exponential constant and T_A the activation temperature.

As the reaction rate is highly non-linear, the averaged reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_F$ cannot be easily expressed as a function of the mean mass fractions $\tilde{Y}_F$ and $\tilde{Y}_O$, the mean density $\overline{\rho}$ and the

mean temperature $\widetilde{T}$. The first simple idea is to expand the mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_F$ as a Taylor series, using:

$$\exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{T}\right) = \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{\widetilde{T}}\right)\left(1+\sum_{n=1}^{+\infty} P_n \frac{T''^n}{\widetilde{T}^n}\right) \quad ; \quad T^b = \widetilde{T}^b\left(1+\sum_{n=1}^{+\infty} Q_n \frac{T''^n}{\widetilde{T}^n}\right) \tag{4.42}$$

where P_n and Q_n are given by:

$$P_n = \sum_{k=1}^{n} (-1)^{n-k} \frac{(n-1)!}{(n-k)!\left[(k-1)!\right]^2 k}\left(\frac{T_A}{\widetilde{T}}\right)^k \quad ; \quad Q_n = \frac{b(b+1)...(b+n-1)}{n!} \tag{4.43}$$

The mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_F$ becomes (Borghi[48]):

$$\overline{\omega}_F = -A_1 \overline{\rho}^2 \widetilde{T}^{\beta_1} \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{\widetilde{T}}\right)\left[1+\frac{\widetilde{Y''_F Y''_O}}{\widetilde{Y}_F\widetilde{Y}_O} + (P_1+Q_1)\left(\frac{\widetilde{Y''_F T''}}{\widetilde{Y}_F\widetilde{T}} + \frac{\widetilde{Y''_O T''}}{\widetilde{Y}_O\widetilde{T}}\right)\right.$$
$$\left. + (P_2+Q_2+P_1Q_1)\left(\frac{\widetilde{Y''_F T''^2}}{\widetilde{Y}_F\widetilde{T}^2} + \frac{\widetilde{Y''_O T''^2}}{\widetilde{Y}_O\widetilde{T}^2}\right) + ...\right] \tag{4.44}$$

Equation (4.44) leads to various difficulties. First, new quantities such as $\widetilde{Y''_F Y''_O}$ and $\widetilde{Y''_k T''^n}$ have to be closed, using algebraic expressions or transport equations. Because of non linearities, large truncation errors are also introduced when only few terms of the series expansion are taken into account. Expression (4.44) is complicated but is only valid for a simple irreversible reaction: it cannot be extended to realistic chemical schemes. For these reasons, reaction rate closures in turbulent combustion are not based on Eq. (4.44) but are derived from physical analysis described in Chapter 5 and 6.

Nevertheless, this approach is used in some practical simulations where chemical times are not negligible compared to flow times, for example in supersonic reacting flow fields (Villasenor et al.[475]) or to describe chemical reactions in atmospheric boundary layer where the temperature T may be roughly assumed to be constant (Nieuwstadt and Meeder[337]). In these situations, only the first two terms in the series expansion are kept. A segregation factor $\alpha_s = \widetilde{Y''_F Y''_O}/\widetilde{Y}_F\widetilde{Y}_O$ is introduced to write the mean reaction rate as:

$$\overline{\omega}_F = -A_1 \overline{\rho}^2 \widetilde{T}^{\beta_1} \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{\widetilde{T}}\right)(1+\alpha_s) \tag{4.45}$$

The segregation factor α_s measures the mixing between fuel and oxidizer ($\alpha_s = 0$ for perfectly mixed reactants and $\alpha_s = -1$ for perfectly separated ones). This factor is modeled or provided by a balance equation.

4.5.5 A challenge for turbulent combustion modeling: flame flapping and intermittency

Before deriving any models, as described in Chapter 5 and 6, challenges in $\overline{\omega}_F$ modeling should be emphasized. First, from a mathematical point of view, the strong non linearity of the Arrhenius law with temperature makes averaging a difficult issue, as shown above (§ 4.5.4), because the average of a strongly non-linear function cannot be estimated using the value of the function for mean values (first term in Eq. (4.44)).

A more physical insight on this statement may be given, for example, considering a turbulent premixed flame brush (Fig. 4.15) in which the mean temperature transverse profiles at a given axial location are displayed in Fig. 4.16. This flame corresponds to the usual situation of a "stabilized" flame where burnt gases recirculating behind the flame holder ignite the incoming fresh gases. This flame is unsteady because of turbulence, but RANS models try to predict mean values only so that the result of a RANS code is independent of time.

As shown in Fig. 4.15, the flame is wrinkled and displaced by the incoming turbulence. The extreme positions reached by the instantaneous flame during its movement determine the width of the averaged turbulent flame brush at a given location. Simply looking at a turbulent flame (after averaging by eyes, a procedure similar to Reynolds or Favre averaging) reveals flame brushes of a few cm. Laminar flame thicknesses range from a few micrometers to a fraction of a millimeter (Chapt. 2). Obviously, characteristics of instantaneous and averaged flames are very different: mean temperature profiles are much broader than instantaneous temperature profiles as displayed in Fig. 4.16. Since the mean reaction is non zero at every location reached by the flame during its flapping motions, mean reaction rate profiles are also broader than instantaneous reaction rate profiles. A convenient method to consider reaction rates is to plot them versus reduced temperature Θ. Fig. 4.17 shows a typical laminar rate profile ($\dot{\omega}_F$ vs Θ) and a typical turbulent rate profile ($\overline{\dot{\omega}}_F$ vs $\widetilde{\Theta}$). As in physical space, mean reaction rate profiles in Θ space are much broader than laminar ones. This finding has strong implications for numerical resolution: while a code solving laminar flame equations must resolve fronts of 0.1 mm thickness, RANS turbulent combustion solvers have to resolve fronts which are much thicker and less demanding in terms of grid resolution.

Flapping motions may also be analyzed in terms of intermittency. Fig. 4.15 shows that a given location in the turbulent flame brush may contain either pure fresh gases (point A), fully burnt products (point B) or a succession of fresh and burnt gases (point C). Assuming a sufficiently thin flame front, compared to turbulent motions (which is discussed in subsequent chapters), temperature measurements at a given location produce a telegraphic signal as a function of time (Fig. 4.18). An intermittency between fresh (temperature T_1) and burnt (temperature T_2) is observed. This has various consequences for RANS modeling:

- Averaged temperatures $\widetilde{T}$ are not representative of instantaneous temperatures; but in the displayed situation, $\widetilde{T}$ mainly measures the probability of finding fresh or burnt gases at a given location.

- RANS closures have to take into account intermittency phenomena between fresh and

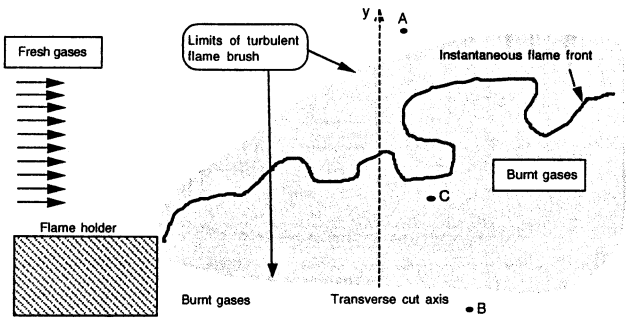


Figure 4.15: Turbulent flame brush.

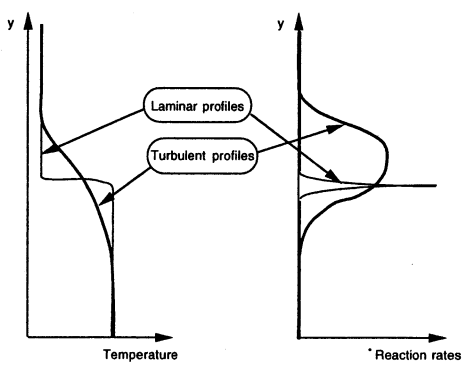


Figure 4.16: Comparison of laminar and turbulent profiles for temperature and reaction rates along a transverse axis of Fig. 4.15.

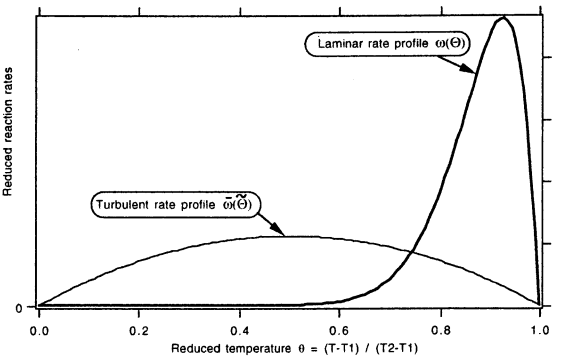


Figure 4.17: Reaction rate profiles versus temperature in a turbulent flame brush.

burnt gases in turbulent premixed flames or between fuel and oxidizer streams in non premixed situations: properties may be quite different on each side of the flame. For example, in premixed flames, turbulence is generally higher in the fresh gases (viscous effects are enhanced by high temperatures). Nevertheless, Reynolds stresses, $\overline{\rho u_i'' u_j''}$, are supposed to incorporate turbulence in fresh and in burnt gases, weighted by the probability to find fresh or burnt gases.[vii] Classical turbulence models, developed for non-reacting constant density flows (§ 4.5.3) are not designed for this difficult task.

- For CFD code users, knowing that the mean temperature at a given point is low does not mean that very high levels of temperature cannot be reached for short durations at this point but only that the probability to find hot burnt gases is low. Accordingly, for example, RANS results may be misleading to design wall cooling devices (Chapt. 7).

The main conceptual difference between RANS and LES modeling lies in intermittency phenomena. As LES are instantaneous simulations, intermittency does not have to be modeled because at a given time, the flame position is known at the resolved scale level. LES models are only introduced to describe unresolved flame structure and reaction rate at subgrid scale levels. On the other hand, as described above, intermittency must be incorporated in RANS models, because, as only averaged flow fields are computed, they have to take into account, implicitly or explicitly, the probability to find the flame at a given location.

[vii] This point is analyzed more precisely in § 5.1.3.

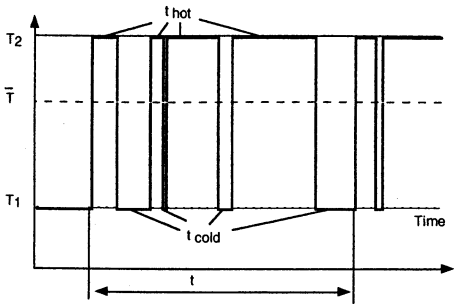


Figure 4.18: Passage of flame structures for infinitely fast chemistry.

4.6 Direct numerical simulations

Initiated in the eighties, Direct Numerical Simulations (DNS) have changed turbulent combustion studies and modeling. Solving the flow equations (4.15) to (4.18), without any turbulence model, DNS have offered a new way to investigate flame/turbulence interactions and significant progress has been achieved both for models and for fundamentals of turbulent combustion (Givi[177], Givi[178], Poinsot et al.[372], Poinsot[368], Vervisch and Poinsot[462]).

4.6.1 The role of DNS in turbulent combustion studies

A complete numerical simulation of the three–dimensional balance equations describing a chemically reacting flow and including multispecies transport, realistic thermodynamics and complex chemistry is still out of reach. This limitation will remain for some time and, accordingly, various levels of simplification are required. In fact, such simplifications are also often required to understand the basic mechanisms controlling a specific phenomenon. Assumptions may be used to isolate an elementary ingredient of turbulence/combustion interactions, in a manner inaccessible to experiments. For example, heat release may be suppressed to study the influence of turbulence on chemical reaction without the simultaneous feedback effects of chemistry on the flow field through density and fluid properties variations. On the other hand, caution has to be taken with results obtained using a given set of assumptions and idealizations. DNS provides the best results only when conducted in close connections with theoretical analysis and experiments.

This section describes DNS as a numerical tool for turbulent combustion analysis and present its practical limitations. Important results achieved using DNS are detailed in Chapter 5 for turbulent premixed flames and in Chapter 6 for non premixed ones.

4.6.2 Numerical methods for direct simulation

DNS of reacting flows differs in many ways from DNS of non-reacting situations where the fundamental limitation is determined by the turbulence Reynolds number. The maximum Reynolds number which can be reached without combustion is determined by the number of grid points as described below. The simulation of reacting flows requires an additive choice of balance equations, the selection of chemical kinetics and species transport properties. The initial flow configuration has to be set-up with great care. The Reynolds number upper limit is also controlled by the number of grid points but another condition is imposed by the proper resolution of the flame inner structure. The main issues and trade-offs encountered in the field of DNS are listed below. The following aspects are successively considered: formulation, description of chemistry, initial and boundary conditions, dimensions, description of heat losses, algorithm selection.

Formulation : incompressible, low Mach number and compressible

Since multiple formulations may be derived for reacting flows equations (Chapt. 1), the first issue is to choose a form for the conservation equations. Most DNS of non-reacting flows have been performed for incompressible (constant-density) flows. For reacting flows, many options may be retained depending on the acceptable simplifications for a certain application. DNS of reacting flows may rely on the constant density ("thermodiffusive") approximation, low-Mach number formulations (variable density formulations where acoustic waves are filtered out) or fully compressible flow descriptions (variable density, variable pressure).

While constant density formulations yield interesting information on some mechanisms governing turbulent flames, they are limited by the absence of flame-induced flow modifications due to heat release. In thermodiffusive formulations, temperature variations can be taken into account in the evaluation of reaction rates (see Clavin[98] for applications of this approximation in laminar flame theory and Rutland and Ferziger[412] for a typical direct simulation) if a modified state equation decouples the temperature from density and pressure field. Under this approximation, the essential stiffness of Arrhenius kinetics is retained but the conversion of chemical species and the corresponding heat release do not influence the density. A less restrictive formulation relies on the low-Mach number approximation where density may change due to temperature variations but remains independent of pressure. In this formulation, acoustic waves are eliminated so that the numerical time step is no longer limited by the classical Courant-Friedrichs-Lewy (CFL) condition.[viii] This formulation is well-suited for low speed flows, typically encountered in subsonic combustion. Nevertheless, it cannot be retained in studying combustion instabilities where flow field, acoustic field and chemical reaction interact (Chapt. 8). It remains also questionable when pressure gradients are involved in

[viii] The Courant-Friedrichs-Lewy condition prescribes that an acoustic wave cannot move over more one computational grid size Δx during one computational time step Δt. Accordingly, the possible time step is limited as $\Delta t \leq \Delta x/c$ where c is the sound speed. The CFL number is defined as $CFL = c\Delta t/\Delta x$ and should remain lower than unity in explicit compressible codes. Implicit compressible codes are generally able to work with higher CFL numbers but their numerical schemes are heavier to manage.

scalar turbulent transport (terms (VI) and (VII) in Eq. (5.110)).

Despite a higher cost, fully compressible formulations have some advantages which explain why they have been used in many DNS of reacting flows: flame/acoustics interaction effects are captured, combustion in high speed flows may be studied and an easier treatment of boundary conditions is offered (Chapt. 9). With an explicit time advancement scheme the CFL criterion limits the time step and the computational cost becomes important, especially in low-speed flows. Nevertheless, in practical simulations, this time step is often limited by the chemical reaction rate, and not by acoustic wave propagation, so that the fully compressible formulation does not induce additional cost.

Chemical system selection

In addition to the form retained for the flow field equations (incompressible, low Mach Number or compressible flows), a DNS of reacting flows requires a description of chemistry. Specialists in chemistry argue that a realistic computation of hydrocarbon/air flames requires, at least, twenty chemical species while simulation experts point out that numerical constraints of unsteady computations in three dimensions make such a computation practically impossible. The choice of the chemical scheme essentially depends on the question being investigated. Studies of the folding of premixed flames in low-intensity turbulence may be carried out with the simplest chemistry or even with no kinetics at all by simply tracking the flame as a propagating front. On the other hand, investigation of pollutant formation in a turbulent flame requires a reasonably complete chemical scheme. The latter computation is much more realistic (and expensive) but the former may also be quite informative. Valuable results on the development of turbulent flames and their modeling have been deduced from simulations based on front tracking (for example Yeung et al.[491]) showing that physical intuition is often more important than the largest possible computer resources.

Initial and boundary conditions

The choice of initial configuration and boundary conditions introduces additional difficulties. Most cold flow simulations are carried out in periodic domains. Reacting flows preclude using periodic conditions at least in one direction (a planar premixed flame separates fresh and burnt gases and a diffusion flame take place between fuel and oxidizer streams) and more refined boundary conditions have to be specified, describing for example inlet and outlet flows (see Chapt. 9). The precision of these conditions should match that of the numerical solver. Parasitic phenomena may couple inlet and outlet boundaries when the numerical scheme has a very low numerical viscosity. Under these circumstances, numerical waves, traveling on the grid and propagating from outlet to inlet, have been observed (Buell and Huerre[71], Poinsot and Lele[376] or Baum[28]). For incompressible or low Mach number formulations (Orlanski[345], Rutland and Ferziger[412] or Zhang and Rutland[493]), the specification of boundary conditions preventing such phenomena requires a fine tuning with the pressure solver used inside the domain. Another solution is to sacrifice a certain part of the computational domain near the outlet, used as a buffer zone where perturbations are damped by a high artificial viscosity

before reaching the outlet. For compressible flows, Poinsot and Lele[376] present a method based on characteristic analysis (Thompson[449]) for direct numerical simulation of compressible reacting flows that has been validated in many different situations (see Chapt. 9). This method was later extended to multi-species flows with complex chemistry (Baum et al.[31]). Higher-order formulations of the same techniques for non-reacting flows may also be found in Giles[169] or Colonius et al.[106].

Initial conditions may also be difficult to set and limit the possible configurations to be studied. For example, direct numerical simulations of turbulence/combustion interactions require the initial specification of a given turbulent flow field, compatible with the mass and momentum conservation equations and having a prescribed spectrum. At the initial time, this turbulent field is superimposed to a laminar flame, generally planar. This situation is clearly non physical and an adaptation time is required. To be relevant, the initial flame has to be issued from a previous one-dimensional laminar DNS. In the absence of forcing, turbulence decays with time whereas the flame front is wrinkled by flow motions. Then, no steady state situation may be reached limiting the possible conclusions of the simulations, generally analyzed after several eddy turnover times. Injection of a well-defined turbulent flow field in the numerical domain is possible but difficult and expensive: see Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458] for supersonic incoming flows, and, for subsonic incoming flows Rutland and Cant[410] (low-Mach number formulation), Guichard[183] and Jimenez et al.[221] (fully compressible formulation).

Two-dimensional versus three-dimensional DNS

Because computer resources are limited, it is often necessary to perform reacting flow simulations in two dimensions, thereby missing all three-dimensional effects of real turbulence. This approximation is generally not suitable for non-reacting flows because turbulent fluctuations are intrinsically three-dimensional. For premixed combustion, however, direct simulations (Cant et al.[84]) show that the probability of finding locally cylindrical (2D) flame sheets is higher than the probability of finding 3D spheroidal flame surfaces (§ 5.5.5). Two-dimensional flames appear more probable even though the flow field ahead of these flames is fully three-dimensional. Considering the prohibitive cost of three-dimensional reacting flow computations, two-dimensional simulations remain quite valuable. This is especially true when dealing with "flame/vortex" interactions where the dynamics of a flame front interacting with isolated vortex structures is examined (§ 5.2.3). Flame/vortex studies yield useful information on turbulent combustion (see Laverdant and Candel[264], Poinsot et al.[381] or Ashurst[14]) This simple problem is also well-suited for comparisons with experimental investigation (Jarosinski et al.[219], Roberts and Driscoll[401], Roberts et al.[403], Lee et al.[270], Roberts et al.[402], Driscoll et al.[136], Mantel et al.[302] or Thevenin et al.[447]). To study scalar turbulence transport in premixed flames, Veynante et al.[471] have compared two and three-dimensional simulations. In term of turbulent transport, no clear difference has been evidenced and the criterion proposed to delineate between gradient and counter-gradient regimes is in very good agreement with both DNS. But, on the other hand, for the numerical cost of a single three-dimensional DNS,

thirty two-dimensional DNS can be performed allowing the exploration of a large range of physical parameters.

Description of heat losses

Direct numerical simulations of reacting flows should include a description of heat transfer by radiation and convection. Heat losses from the reactive region govern flame quenching processes (Patnaik and Kailasanath[349]) and thus determine the combustion regime (Poinsot et al.[379]) or the flame evolution near a wall. Detailed models of radiation require complicated descriptions of the spectral characteristics of the main chemical species and the solution of the radiative transfer equations. Simplified assumptions (Williams[486]) have been used up to now to avoid the added complexity of the general formulation (see however Soufiani and Djavdan[434], Daguse et al.[116] for realistic radiative models coupled to combustion codes).

Numerical schemes

Multiple numerical algorithms have been used for DNS of reacting flows. To simulate constant density flames, classical incompressible DNS codes developed for cold flows and generally based on spectral methods may be used. These schemes are accurate but limited to periodic boundary conditions. For this reason, recent simulations have relied on alternative higher-order finite difference schemes (Lele[272]) or mixed schemes which use spectral methods in two directions and a finite difference method along the non-periodic direction (Nomura and Elgobashi[339], Nomura[338]). Spatial derivatives in the non-periodic direction are estimated by higher-order upwind schemes or by compact Pade approximates (Lele[272]).

Fig. 4.19 summarizes the wide range of formulations used for DNS of turbulent flames (diffusion or premixed). For example, three-dimensional constant density codes applied to DNS of cold flows may be used without modification to study the wrinkling of material surfaces by turbulence (Yeung et al.[491]). The propagation of premixed flames with a specified flame speed in a turbulent flowfield may be studied introducing a transport equation for a field variable G. While the computed flow differs from real flames (no chemistry and in most cases no heat release effects), this formulation provides valuable information on premixed flames for a reasonable computational cost (typically 1 CPU hour on a Cray C90 computer). In the middle of Fig. 4.19, three-dimensional computations performed for premixed flames with simple chemistry (Arrhenius law, variable density, variable viscosity) or for diffusion flames with infinitely fast chemistry require about 100 CPU hours on the same computer for each run. At the top of the diagram (Fig. 4.19), complex chemistry computations in 2D or 3D require the largest computer resources: calculations are limited to small box sizes and cannot be repeated systematically. A few direct numerical simulations of premixed H_2-O_2 flames in two or three dimensions with complex chemistry, variable density and multispecies transport models have been reported in recent years (Patnaik et al.[350], Baum et al.[29], Tanahashi et al.[445]).

Most direct simulations of turbulent combustion have been based on regular non-adaptive meshes because turbulent flames move rapidly in the whole domain, exhibit considerable

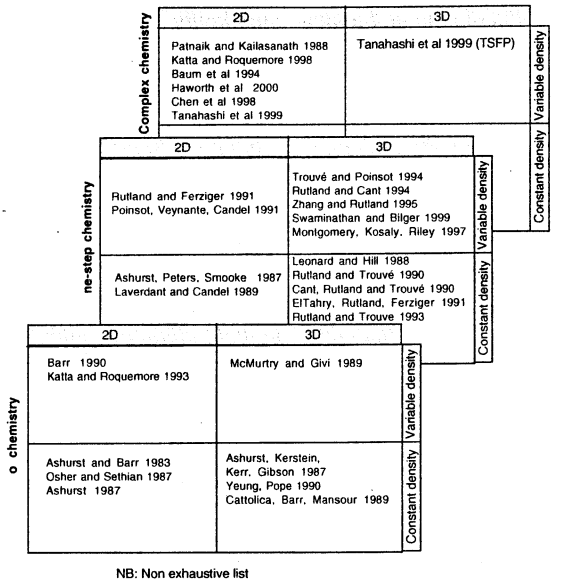


Figure 4.19: Examples of direct numerical simulations (DNS) of turbulent flames.

wrinkling and cannot be easily treated with self-adaptive gridding. While adaptive meshes work well in simple geometry (Darabiha et al.[119], Giovangigli and Smooke[172], Dervieux et al.[126]), there are few examples of DNS applications. Lagrangian methods and especially random-vortex methods (RVM), which are grid free, are not emphasized here because our attention is focused on techniques which solve the Navier-Stokes equations. RVM appear to be well-suited for LES approaches in turbulent combustion (Ghoniem and Krishnan[165], Givi[177], Ghoniem et al.[166]).

4.6.3 Spatial resolution and physical scales

Direct numerical simulation grids must ensure that:

- the calculation is performed in the largest possible domain to resolve the large scales of the flow,

- the mesh is fine enough to resolve the smallest scales of the flow (usually Kolmogorov scales),
- the mesh is fine enough to resolve the inner structure of the flame.

Resolution of turbulence scales

Turbulent scales are correctly resolved when the largest and smallest eddies are captured by the grid mesh. This leads to a standard condition derived as follows. Consider a computational domain with a typical size L. The mesh comprises N points in each dimension leading to a typical cell size $\Delta x = L/N$. The turbulent flow may be characterized by the large-scale velocity fluctuations u' and integral length scale l_t. The size of the domain should be at least of the order of one integral scale l_t ($L = N\Delta x \geq l_t$). The smallest scale of turbulent eddies η_k is estimated from the Kolmogorov cascade arguments: $\eta_k \simeq l_t/(Re_t)^{3/4}$, according to Eq. (4.9). This scale is resolved by the computation if it is larger than the mesh size: $\eta_k > \Delta x$. Combining the previous expressions leads to:

$$\frac{l_t}{\eta_k} < N \tag{4.46}$$

corresponding to:

$$N > Re_t^{3/4} \quad \text{or equivalently} \quad \boxed{Re_t < N^{4/3}} \tag{4.47}$$

These inequalities determine the number of grid points N required in each direction for a given Reynolds number Re_t or the limiting value of the Reynolds number for a selected number of grid points in each direction.

Resolution of chemical scales

The inner flame structure has also to be resolved on the computational mesh. This constraint is discussed in the following for premixed flames because non premixed flames have no characteristic thicknesses and require a different treatment (Chapt. 3 and 6).

The proper resolution of chemical scales depends strongly on the type of chemical scheme used in the DNS. When simple descriptions for chemistry are used (one-step irreversible reaction), calculations show that the resolution of the inner structure of the flame requires at least ten to twenty grid points ($Q \simeq 20$). In other words, the flame thickness δ_L^0 should extend over $Q \simeq 20$ elementary cells. In term of flame thicknesses, the size of computational domain is then given by $L \simeq (N/Q)\delta_L^0$. For standard hydrocarbon flames at room temperature $\delta_L^0 \simeq 0.5$ mm so that a 1024^3 grid would yield a box size of about $L \simeq 25$ mm. This condition also leads to an upper limit for the turbulence integral length scale l_t which must be smaller than L to provide converged statistics:

$$\frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0} < \frac{L}{\delta_L^0} < \frac{N}{Q} \tag{4.48}$$

Another expression may be obtained by replacing δ_L^0 with the diffusive flame thickness $\delta \simeq \nu/s_L^0$ (see § 2.5 for definition of thicknesses: δ is approximate but sufficient for this discussion). The Damköhler number, $Da = \tau_m/\tau_c$, compares a mechanical time scale τ_m and a chemical time scale τ_c. These two times may be estimated as $\tau_m(l_t) = \tau_t = l_t/u'$ and $\tau_c = \delta/s_L^0$.[ix] Then, the product of the Reynolds number by the Damköhler number is:

$$Re_{l_t} Da = \frac{l_t^2 s_L^0}{\nu\delta} = \left(\frac{l_t}{\delta}\right)^2 \tag{4.49}$$

leading to the computational grid condition (since δ and δ_L^0 are of the same order):

$$Re_{l_t} Da < \left(\frac{N}{Q}\right)^2 \tag{4.50}$$

For a given Reynolds number satisfying condition (4.47), the Damköhler number is bounded by expression (4.50). This condition is relatively strong as shown by the following example. Assuming that $N = 1000$ and $Q = 20$, then $Re_t < 10^4$ according to (4.47) and $Re_t\, Da < 2500$ according to (4.50). For a turbulence Reynolds number $Re_l = 1000$, the Damköhler number cannot exceed 2.5, a value far from the large Damköhler numbers assumption used in most turbulent combustion models.

Requirements for resolution of chemical scales impose a severe limitation on the parameter range that may be explored using DNS. These conditions are illustrated in Fig. 4.20, where operating constraints are plotted in terms of l_t/δ and u'/s_L^0. Assuming that the grid comprises 600 points in each direction and $Q = 20$, the Reynolds number is theoretically limited to $Re_t = 5000$ but should not exceed $Re_t = 200$ to reach reasonably high Damköhler numbers. For $Re_t = 200$, the maximum value of the Damköhler number, given by Eq. (4.50), is $Da = 4.5$. The domain which may be explored with DNS is shown as a grey region in Fig. 4.20. This region is bounded above by the constraint on the turbulence Reynolds number (line $Re_t = (u'/s_L^0)(l_t/\delta) = 200$) and on the right by the condition $l_t/\delta = N/Q < 30$.

The diagram also shows that for small values of the integral scale l_t compared to the flame thickness δ, the resolution limit is defined by the first condition (4.47) on the Reynolds number. For larger integral scales l_t, the limit (4.50) induced by flame resolution becomes the most severe.

Note that for fixed costs, the number of grid points N in one direction may be larger for two-dimensional calculations compared to three-dimensional simulations. As a consequence, the range of parameters explored in two dimensional computation may be wider.

The regions of the diagram of Fig. 4.20 corresponding to practical applications (for example IC engines) are overlapping with the domain of application of DNS. One may therefore claim that DNS may be used to address problems of practical importance. Another interesting result is that methods assuming an infinitely thin flame front (fast chemistry approximation

[ix] The turbulent time scale is chosen here as the characteristic time scale of the largest turbulence structure, l_t. The chemical time corresponds to the time required by the flame front to propagate over a distance δ. Using $\delta \simeq \nu/s_L^0$, $\tau_c = \nu/{s_L^0}^2$ may also be viewed as a characteristic diffusion time.

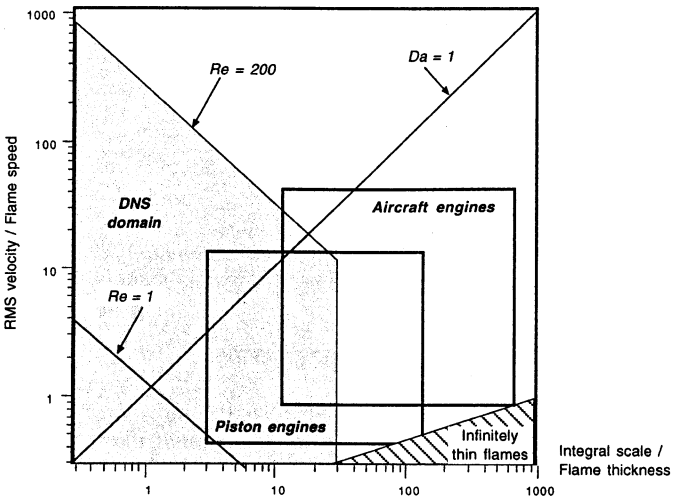


Figure 4.20: Resolution requirements of direct numerical simulation (DNS) methods: the shaded domain may be accessed with DNS. This diagram is displayed for a grid comprising $N = 600$ points in each direction with $Q = 20$ grid points inside the flame front. The maximum turbulence Reynolds number is $Re_t = 200$ (maximum Damköhler number $Da = 4.5$). The resolution of turbulence and flame structures impose $l_t/\delta < N/Q$. The infinitely thin flame zone is defined as $\delta < \eta_k/10$.

in Table 4.19) are not suited to most practical problems because the separation between turbulent and chemical scales is generally not large enough to justify such an assumption.[x]

Fig. 4.20 corresponds to simple chemistry simulations. When complex chemical schemes are used, the domain where DNS is possible is much smaller because stiffer concentration gradients have to be resolved.

[x]The infinitely thin flame limit is defined here for a flame thickness δ ten times lower than the smallest turbulent length scale, i.e. the Kolmogorov scale ($\delta < \eta_k/10$). This limit is more constraining than the flamelet regime defined in Chapter 5.

4.7 Large eddy simulations

The objective of large eddy simulations is to explicitly compute the largest structures of the flow field (typically structures larger than the computational mesh size) whereas the effects of the smallest ones are modeled (see Fig. 4.7). This technique is widely used for non-reacting flows, as evidenced in review papers by Piomelli and Chasnov[362], Ferziger[153], Lesieur[275], Lesieur and Metais[276], Piomelli[361], Sagaut[415] and Meneveau and Katz[312] but is still at an early stage for combustion modeling.

4.7.1 LES filters

In LES, variables are filtered in spectral space (components greater than a given cut-off frequency are suppressed) or in physical space (weighted average over a given volume). The filtered quantity f is defined as:[xi]

$$\overline{f}(\mathbf{x}) = \int f(\mathbf{x}')F(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\,d\mathbf{x}' \tag{4.51}$$

where F is the LES filter. The usual LES filters are shown in Fig. 4.21:

- **A cut-off filter in spectral space** (Fig. 4.21a):

$$F(k) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } k \leq k_c = \pi/\Delta \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{4.52}$$

  where k is the spatial wave number. This filter keeps length scales larger than the cut-off length scale 2Δ, where Δ is the filter size.

- **A box filter in physical space** (Fig. 4.21b):

$$F(\mathbf{x}) = F(x_1, x_2, x_3) = \begin{cases} 1/\Delta^3 & \text{if} \quad |x_i| \leq \Delta/2,\ i = 1,2,3 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases} \tag{4.53}$$

  where (x_1, x_2, x_3) are the spatial coordinates of the location $\mathbf{x}$. This filter corresponds to an averaging over a cubic box of size Δ.

- **A gaussian filter in physical space** (Fig. 4.21c):

$$F(\mathbf{x}) = F(x_1, x_2, x_3) = \left(\frac{6}{\pi\Delta^2}\right)^{3/2} \exp\left[-\frac{6}{\Delta^2}\left(x_1^2 + x_2^2 + x_3^2\right)\right] \tag{4.54}$$

[xi] To simplify, similar notations $\overline{f}$ and $\widetilde{f}$ are used here in RANS and LES. In RANS context, these quantities denote ensemble averages whereas they correspond to filter quantities in large eddy simulations.

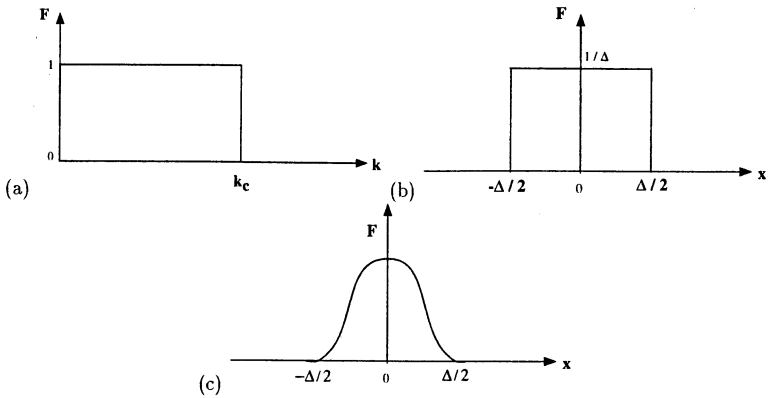


Figure 4.21: Common spatial filters used in large eddy simulations. (a) cut-off filter in spectral space; (b) box filter in physical space; (c) gaussian filter in physical space.

All these filters are normalized:

$$\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} F(x_1,x_2,x_3)\,dx_1dx_2dx_3 = 1 \tag{4.55}$$

For variable density ρ, a mass-weighted Favre filtering is introduced according to:

$$\overline{\rho}\,\widetilde{f}(\mathbf{x}) = \int \rho f(\mathbf{x}')\,F(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\,d\mathbf{x}' \tag{4.56}$$

The filtered quantity $\overline{f}$ is resolved in the numerical simulation whereas $f' = f - \overline{f}$ corresponds to the unresolved part (i.e. the subgrid scale part, due to the unresolved flow motions). Balance equations for large eddy simulations are obtained by filtering the instantaneous balance equations (4.15) to (4.18). This operation should be carefully conducted:

- Contrary to RANS averaging, the filtered value of a LES perturbation is not zero: $\overline{f'} \neq 0$. Filtered and double filtered values are not equal in general: $\overline{\overline{f}} \neq \overline{f}$. This is also true for Favre filtering: $f = \widetilde{f} + f''$, $\widetilde{f''} \neq 0$ and $\widetilde{\widetilde{f}} \neq \widetilde{f}$.
- The derivation of balance equations for the filtered quantities $\overline{f}$ or $\widetilde{f}$ requires the exchange of filter and derivative operators. This exchange is valid only under restrictive assumptions and is wrong, for example, when the filter size, corresponding to the mesh size, varies with spatial location. Ghosal and Moin[167] have investigated this point in detail but, in general, the uncertainties due to this operator exchange are neglected and their effects are assumed to be incorporated in the subgrid scale models.

4.7.2 Filtered balance equations

Filtering the instantaneous balance equations leads to the following equations, formally similar to the Reynolds averaged balance equations derived in § 4.5.1:

- **Mass**

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i) = 0 \tag{4.57}$$

- **Momentum**

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j) + \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[\overline{\tau}_{ij} - \overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{u_i u_j} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j\right)\right] \tag{4.58}$$

- **Chemical species**

$$\frac{\partial(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{Y}_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[\overline{V_{k,i}Y_k} - \overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{u_i Y_k} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{Y}_k\right)\right] + \overline{\omega}_k \quad k = 1, N \tag{4.59}$$

- **Enthalpy**

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{h}_s}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i h_s}) = \overline{\frac{Dp}{Dt}} \;&+\; \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[\overline{\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}} - \overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{u_i h_s} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{h}_s\right)\right] + \overline{\tau_{ij}\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j}} \\ &- \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} V_{k,i}Y_k h_{s,k}}\right) + \overline{\omega}_T\end{aligned} \tag{4.60}$$

where

$$\overline{\frac{Dp}{Dt}} = \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial t} + \overline{u_i\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_i}} \tag{4.61}$$

In this set of equations, the following unclosed quantities must be modeled:

- **Unresolved Reynolds stresses** $(\widetilde{u_i u_j} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j)$, requiring a subgrid scale turbulence model.
- **Unresolved species fluxes** $\left(\widetilde{u_i Y_k} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{Y}_k\right)$ and **enthalpy fluxes** $\left(\widetilde{u_i h_s} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{h}_s\right)$.
- **Filtered laminar diffusion fluxes** for species and enthalpy. As in RANS, these molecular fluxes may be either neglected or modeled through a simple gradient assumption such as:

$$\overline{V_{k,i}Y_k} = -\overline{\rho}\overline{D}_k\frac{\partial \widetilde{Y}_k}{\partial x_i} \quad \text{and} \quad \overline{\lambda\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}} = \overline{\lambda}\frac{\partial \widetilde{T}}{\partial x_i} \tag{4.62}$$

- **Filtered chemical reaction rate** $\overline{\omega}_k$.

These filtered balance equations, coupled to ad-hoc subgrid scale models may be numerically solved to determine instantaneous filtered fields. Compared to direct numerical simulations, the description of the unresolved small scales is lost. Compared to Reynolds ensemble averaging, large eddy simulations provide the instantaneous resolved field.

Finding models for the unknown terms in balance equations for LES (Eq. (4.57) to (4.60)) may follow concepts developed in RANS approaches, for example by using global quantities such as the subgrid scale turbulent kinetic energy and its dissipation rate. Nevertheless, in large eddy simulations, an additional information is available because large scale turbulent motions are numerically resolved. Closure models may be based on similarity assumptions, using the known largest structures to estimate the effects of the smaller ones.

4.7.3 Unresolved fluxes modeling

The objective of this section is to summarize the main approaches developed in non reacting flows to model unresolved transport terms: Reynolds stresses $\mathcal{T}_{ij} = (\widetilde{u_i u_j} - \widetilde{u}_i \widetilde{u}_j)$, scalar fluxes $(\widetilde{u_i Y_k} - \widetilde{u}_i \widetilde{Y}_k)$ and enthalpy fluxes $(\widetilde{u_i h_s} - \widetilde{u}_i \widetilde{h}_s)$. Detailed discussions about subgrid modeling may be found, for example, in Piomelli and Chasnov[362], Ferziger[153], Lesieur[275] Lesieur and Metais[276], Sagaut[415], Piomelli[361] or Meneveau and Katz[312]. These models have been derived assuming constant density flows.

Smagorinsky model

The Smagorinsky subgrid-scale model is popular because of its simple formulation. Unresolved momentum fluxes are expressed according to the Boussinesq assumption (Eq. 4.31):

$$\boxed{\mathcal{T}_{ij} - \frac{\delta_{ij}}{3}\mathcal{T}_{kk} = -\nu_t \left(\frac{\partial \overline{u}_i}{\partial x_j} + \frac{\partial \overline{u}_j}{\partial x_i} \right) = -2\,\nu_t\,\overline{S}_{ij}} \tag{4.63}$$

where ν_t is a subgrid scale viscosity, modeled from dimensional arguments as:

$$\nu_t = C_S^2\,\Delta^{4/3}\,l_t^{2/3}\,|\overline{S}| \tag{4.64}$$

where l_t is the turbulence integral length scale, C_S a model constant, and $\overline{S}$ the resolved shear stress (components $\overline{S}_{ij}$, defined in Eq. (4.63)). Eq. (4.64) is simplified assuming that the integral scale l_t is of the order of the grid size $l_t \approx \Delta$:

$$\boxed{\nu_t = (C_S \Delta)^2\,|\overline{S}|} \tag{4.65}$$

In the case of homogeneous isotropic turbulence, the model constant is estimated as $C_S \approx 0.2$. Unfortunately, C_S depends on the flow configuration. Moreover the Smagorinsky model is known as being too dissipative.

Scale similarity model

This subgrid-model assumes that unresolved stresses are mainly controlled by the largest unresolved structures, similarly to the lowest resolved ones. This analysis leads to the following expression:

$$\boxed{\mathcal{T}_{ij} = \overline{\overline{u}_i \overline{u}_j} - \overline{\overline{u}}_i \, \overline{\overline{u}}_j} \tag{4.66}$$

The scale similarity model principle is summarized on Fig. 4.22.

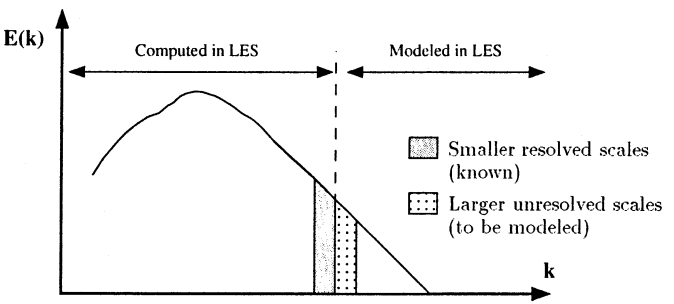


Figure 4.22: Scale similarity modeling.

In Eq. (4.66) all quantities are known filtering the resolved field $\overline{u}_i$. This closure was found to be insufficiently dissipative, and it is generally coupled to the Smagorinsky model to derive mixed models. The value, and the variability, of the Smagorinsky model constant, C_S is then decreased.

Germano dynamic model

The objective of the Germano dynamic model (Germano et al.[164]) is to estimate small scale dissipation from the knowledge of the resolved eddies (Fig. 4.23). The Smagorinsky approach is improved through an automatic determination of the model constant $C_S(\underline{x}, t)$ depending on time and space. A test filter, $\widehat{Q}$, having a size $\widehat{\Delta}$ larger than the LES filter (size $\overline{\Delta}$) is introduced. The unresolved subgrid momentum fluxes are:

$$\mathcal{T}_{ij} = \overline{u_i u_j} - \overline{u}_i \overline{u}_j \tag{4.67}$$

The unresolved fluxes at the test level are:

$$T_{ij} = \widehat{\overline{u_i u_j}} - \widehat{\overline{u}}_i \, \widehat{\overline{u}}_j \tag{4.68}$$

The two previous relations are combined to lead to the Germano identity:

$$\boxed{\underbrace{\widehat{\overline{u}_i\,\overline{u}_j} - \widehat{\overline{u}}_i\,\widehat{\overline{u}}_j}_{\mathcal{L}_{ij}} = T_{ij} - \widehat{\mathcal{T}_{ij}}} \tag{4.69}$$

where the left hand side term, $\mathcal{L}_{ij}$, is determined by filtering the resolved LES velocity field, $\overline{u}_i$ at the test level $\widehat{\Delta}$. Estimating the Reynolds stresses $\mathcal{T}_{ij}$ et T_{ij} from the Smagorinsky model leads to

$$\mathcal{T}_{ij} - \frac{\delta_{ij}}{3}\mathcal{T}_{kk} = -2\,C\,\overline{\Delta}^2\,\left|\overline{S}\right|\overline{S}_{ij} = -2\,C\,\alpha_{ij} \tag{4.70}$$

$$T_{ij} - \frac{\delta_{ij}}{3}T_{kk} = -2\,C\,\widehat{\Delta}^2\,\left|\widehat{\overline{S}}\right|\widehat{\overline{S}}_{ij} = -2\,C\,\beta_{ij} \tag{4.71}$$

where C is the parameter to be determined and α_{ij} and β_{ij} have been introduced to simplify notations.

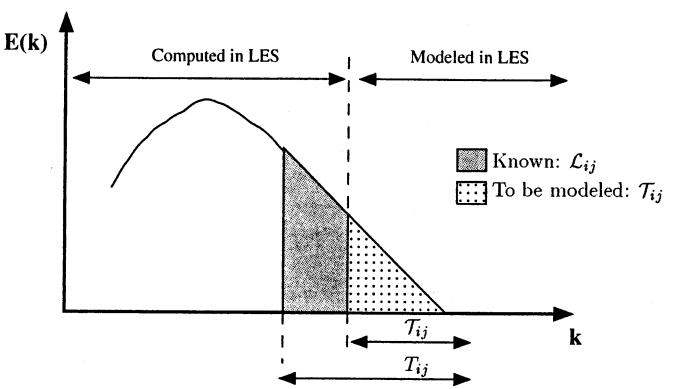


Figure 4.23: Graphical representation of the Germano identity (4.69) in the energy spectrum. The unknown unresolved Reynolds stresses at the filter level ($\mathcal{T}_{ij}$) and at the test filter level (T_{ij}) are related through $\mathcal{L}_{ij}$ which is the LES resolved part of the unresolved Reynolds stresses T_{ij}.

Then, the *Germano identity* is rewritten as:

$$\boxed{\mathcal{L}_{ij} - \frac{\delta_{ij}}{3}\mathcal{L}_{kk} = 2\,C\,(\widehat{\alpha_{ij}} - \beta_{ij})} \tag{4.72}$$

providing five independent equations[xii] for the unknown "model constant" C. C may then be determined using optimization procedures. This model seems to be very efficient in a large number of applications and was extended to compressible turbulence (Moin et al.[326]). In practical applications, to avoid too large negative values leading to numerical difficulties, C is not determined locally but averaged in homogeneous directions or along streamlines following a Lagrangian procedure (Meneveau et al.[313]). These various procedures are compared by Sarghini et al.[420].

Structure function models

Developed by Lesieur and coworkers (Lesieur and Metais[276], Lesieur[275]), these models are based on a theoretical analysis of turbulence in spectral space (Eddy Damped Quasi Normal Markovian, or EDQNM, approximation, Lesieur[274]) and on the subgrid scale viscosity concept. The subgrid scale dynamic viscosity is determined as:

$$\boxed{\nu_t(\mathbf{x},\Delta) = 0.105\, C_K^{-3/2}\, \Delta \sqrt{F_2(\mathbf{x},\Delta)}} \tag{4.73}$$

where $C_K = 1.4$ is the Kolmogorov constant and F_2 the structure function defined as:

$$F_2(\mathbf{x},\Delta) = \left[\overline{\mathbf{u}}(\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{r}) - \overline{\mathbf{u}}(\mathbf{x})\right]^2 \quad \text{with} \quad \sqrt{\mathbf{r}^2} = \Delta \tag{4.74}$$

In practice, F_2 is estimated from the grid points found in the vicinity of the location $\mathbf{x}$.

A filtered structure function model was proposed by Ducros et al.[140] (see also Lesieur and Metais[276],Lesieur[275]) to avoid the high dissipation level of the large eddies observed with Eq. (4.73). The resolved velocity field is first high-pass filtered to eliminate the largest turbulent structures before estimating the structure function F_2. The subgrid viscosity is then written:

$$\boxed{\nu_t(\mathbf{x},\Delta) = 0.0014\, C_K^{-3/2}\, \Delta \sqrt{\overline{F}_2(\mathbf{x},\Delta)}} \tag{4.75}$$

where $\overline{F}_2$ is the filtered structure function.

Unresolved scalar transport

As in RANS, LES unresolved scalar fluxes are often described using a gradient assumption:

$$\boxed{\widetilde{u_i Y_k} - \widetilde{u}_i \widetilde{Y}_k = -\frac{\nu_t}{Sc_k} \frac{\partial \widetilde{Y}_k}{\partial x_i}} \tag{4.76}$$

where Sc_k is a subgrid scale Schmidt number. The subgrid scale viscosity ν_t is estimated from the unresolved Reynolds stresses models (Smagorinsky, Germano, structure function models).

[xii] For constant density flows, as assumed in model derivation, $\mathcal{L}_{11}$, $\mathcal{L}_{22}$ and $\mathcal{L}_{33}$ are not independent because $\sum_{k=1}^{3} \overline{S}_{kk} = \sum_{k=1}^{3} \widehat{\overline{S}}_{kk} = 0$ (mass conservation).

4.7.4 Simple filtered reaction rate closures

The objective of this section is to describe simple models for the LES filtered reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_k$ which are supposed to apply both to premixed and diffusion flames. The first one (§ 4.7.4) is the extension of RANS models using series development (§ 4.5.4) whereas the second one (§ 4.7.4) extends similarity concepts to model the subgrid filtered reaction rate. None of these general techniques are efficient to handle any situation and specific models are required for each regime. These models are described in Chapter 5 for premixed flames and in Chapter 6 for non premixed flames.

Arrhenius law based on filtered quantities

The simplest model is to assume perfect mixing at the subgrid scale level, neglecting subgrid scale fluctuations. The filtered reaction rate is then:

$$\overline{\omega}_F = A_1 \overline{\rho}^2 \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O \widetilde{T}^{\beta_1} \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{\widetilde{T}}\right) \tag{4.77}$$

This expression implicitly assumes that the turbulent subgrid time scale τ_t is shorter than all chemical time scales τ_c ($\tau_t \ll \tau_c$). It may be used with reasonable accuracy for reacting flows in the atmospheric boundary layer (Nieuwstadt and Meeder[337]) but not in most combustion applications.

A more refined approach is to keep the second term in the series development (see Eq. (4.44) in RANS context):

$$\overline{\omega}_F = A_1 \overline{\rho}^2 \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O \widetilde{T}^{\beta_1} \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{\widetilde{T}}\right) \left[1 + \frac{\widetilde{Y_F Y_O} - \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O}{\widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O}\right] \tag{4.78}$$

where the subgrid scale segregation factor $\alpha_{sgs} = (\widetilde{Y_F Y_O} - \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O)/\widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O = 0$ when the fuel and oxidizer are perfectly mixed at the subgrid level and $\alpha_{sgs} = -1$ for an infinitely fast reaction. The α_{sgs} factor may either be presumed or found solving a balance equation for $(\widetilde{Y_F Y_O} - \widetilde{Y}_F \widetilde{Y}_O)$ (Meeder and Nieuwstadt[311]). Such a formulation is justified when temperature fluctuations are negligible (for example in the case of the dispersion of pollutants in the atmospheric boundary layer) but not for turbulent flames.

Scale similarity assumptions

Germano et al.[163] have proposed to extend scale similarity assumptions, widely used for Reynolds stresses, to the reaction rate modeling. For a constant density flow without heat release, the filtered reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_k$ is proportional to $\overline{Y_F Y_O}$.[xiii] Assuming similarity between

[xiii] As density is assumed to be constant, classical Reynolds ($\overline{f}$, Eq. 4.51) and mass-weighted Favre filters ($\widetilde{f}$, Eq. 4.56) are equivalent.

two filtering levels (respectively noted $\overline{f}$ and $\widehat{f}$), the unresolved reaction rate is expressed as:

$$\overline{Y_F Y_O} - \overline{Y}_F \overline{Y}_O = k_{fg} \left(\widehat{\overline{Y}_F \overline{Y}_O} - \widehat{\overline{Y}}_F \widehat{\overline{Y}}_O \right) \tag{4.79}$$

This analysis is attractive because of its simplicity and its similarity with the Germano dynamic model for unresolved Reynolds stresses. Unfortunately, a priori tests against DNS data have revealed a disappointing result: the similarity constant k_{fg} is found to strongly depend on the mesh size and on the Damköhler number.

An increase of the Damköhler number corresponds to a thinner reaction zone and the test filter $\widehat{Q}$ underestimates the unresolved production term (a large fraction of the chemical production occurs at the subgrid level), requiring a higher similarity constant. On the other hand, as the mesh size decreases, the reaction rate estimated from the similarity filter $\widehat{Q}$ increases (an increasing part of the reaction rate occurs between subgrid, $\overline{Q}$, and similarity, $\widehat{Q}$, filter levels) and, the similarity constant decreases. Eq. (4.79) is not appropriate for flames where length scale effects have to be incorporated (comparison between flame thickness, flame wrinkling and mesh size).

DesJardin and Frankel[128] proposed scale similarity models for the filtered reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ of species k. After a priori (against DNS data) and a posteriori tests (i.e. actual large eddy simulations), they recommend the Scale Similarity Filtered Reaction Rate Model (SSFRRM). The filtered reaction rate is decomposed in a resolved and a subgrid part contribution

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \overline{\dot{\omega}_k \left(\overline{\rho}, \widetilde{T}, \widetilde{Y}_1, \widetilde{Y}_2, ..., \widetilde{Y}_n \right)} + \underbrace{\overline{\dot{\omega}_k \left(\rho, T, Y_1, Y_2, ... Y_n \right)} - \overline{\dot{\omega}_k \left(\overline{\rho}, \widetilde{T}, \widetilde{Y}_1, \widetilde{Y}_2, ..., \widetilde{Y}_n \right)}}_{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_{SGS}} \tag{4.80}$$

The filtered reaction rate has been decomposed into filtered large-scale and subgrid scale contributions. Filtering again Eq. (4.80) and using the same decomposition strategy leads to:

$$\overline{\overline{\dot{\omega}}}_k = \overline{\overline{\dot{\omega}_k \left(\overline{\overline{\rho}}, \widetilde{\widetilde{T}}, \widetilde{\widetilde{Y}}_1, ..., \widetilde{\widetilde{Y}}_n \right)}} + \underbrace{\overline{\overline{\dot{\omega}_k \left(\overline{\rho}, \widetilde{T}, \widetilde{Y}_1, ..., \widetilde{Y}_n \right)}} - \overline{\overline{\dot{\omega}_k \left(\overline{\overline{\rho}}, \widetilde{\widetilde{T}}, \widetilde{\widetilde{Y}}_1, ..., \widetilde{\widetilde{Y}}_n \right)}}}_{\mathcal{L}_\omega} + \overline{\overline{\dot{\omega}}}_{SGS} \tag{4.81}$$

This expression is closed invoking scale similarity, according to:

$$\dot{\omega}_{SGS} = K \mathcal{L}_\omega \tag{4.82}$$

where K is a model constant to be specified. Since Arrhenius laws are still used to provide $\dot{\omega}_k \left(\rho, T, Y_1, Y_2, ..., Y_n \right)$, this formulation includes finite chemistry effects and stabilization processes. Nevertheless, as already discussed, length scale effects should be incorporated in the modeling constant K.

4.7.5 Limits of large eddy simulations

Using large eddy simulations (LES) or direct numerical simulations (DNS described in § 4.6.2 and § 4.6.3) leads to similar procedures: the objective is to compute unsteady large turbulence

motions and the method must handle unsteady flow fields (at the resolved scale) with adequate boundary and initial conditions. The numerical precision of the algorithm becomes a key point: subgrid scale models should not be offset by numerical diffusion. A useful numerical test is to compare simulations with and without subgrid models.

Length scale requirements are similar to the ones described for DNS in Section 4.6.3 but are less stringent. First, the integral length scale has to be contained in the computational domain, i.e. $l_t < N\Delta x$, where Δx denotes the LES mesh size. Most models derived to describe unresolved fluxes are based on similarity assumptions requiring the cut-off scale, $l_{cut-off}$, between resolved and unresolved structures to be in the inertial range of the turbulence spectrum, i.e: $l_t > l_{cut-off} > \eta_k$. Assuming that $l_{cut-off} = q\eta_k$ with $1 < q < Re_t^{3/4}$, the resolution of scale $l_{cut-off}$ requires $l_{cut-off} > \Delta x$, leading to:

$$qN > Re_t^{3/4} \quad \text{with} \quad q > 1 \tag{4.83}$$

Compared to DNS, condition (4.47) has been replaced by the less restrictive one (4.83). In the diagram (4.20), the upper limit, given by the constraint on the Reynolds number, moves upward. Chemical requirements are more difficult to set. In practical simulations, laminar flame fronts cannot generally be resolved on the computational mesh and the right limit in the diagram (4.20) does not hold any more. Then, the chemical limits depend on the subgrid scale model retained for combustion.

Compared to RANS simulations, LES are, of course, expensive. Usual simplifications used in RANS to decrease their cost (symmetry conditions, two-dimensional mean flows) cannot be retained in LES: a proper description of unsteady turbulent motions requires three-dimensional simulations. Averaged and global quantities (mean, rms, correlation functions, energy spectra,...) may also be extracted from large eddy simulations but require large computational times and databases.

Chapter 5

Turbulent premixed flames

5.1 Phenomenological description

Laminar premixed combustion corresponds to the propagation of a flame front in a mixture of fresh premixed reactants. For usual hydrocarbon/air flames at atmospheric pressure, the front moves at a speed s_L^0 (of the order of 20 to 100 cm/s for most hydrocarbon fuels at atmospheric pressure) and has a thickness δ_L^0 of the order of 0.1 mm (Chapt. 2). In a turbulent premixed flame, this front interacts with turbulent eddies (often designated as vortices although they are not necessarily vortex-like structures) which may have speeds of the order of tens of m/s and sizes ranging from a few millimeters to a few meters. This interaction may lead to a strong increase of the mass consumption rate and of the overall flame thickness, as described in Section 4.3.1. This section provides observations regarding turbulent premixed flames and a number of classical theoretical analyses required to understand the models implemented in most codes for turbulent premixed flames.

5.1.1 The effect of turbulence on flame fronts: wrinkling

The first description of turbulent combustion is due to Damköhler (1940) and introduces wrinkling as the main mechanism controlling turbulent flames. A turbulent flame speed s_T is defined as the velocity needed at the inlet of a control volume V (see notation in Fig. 5.1) to keep a turbulent flame stationary in the mean inside this volume. For a one-dimensional turbulent flame propagating along x_1, writing the mean fuel mass fraction balance equation (4.24) in the reference frame of the flame and using continuity ($\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_1 = \rho_1 s_T$) leads to:

$$\rho_1 s_T \frac{\partial \widetilde{Y}_F}{\partial x_i} = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{V_{F,i} Y_F} + \overline{\rho} \widetilde{u_i'' Y_F''}\right) + \overline{\dot{\omega}}_F \tag{5.1}$$

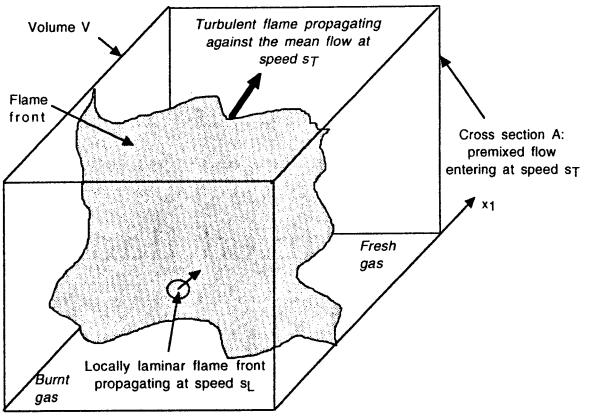


Figure 5.1: Flame wrinkling by turbulence.

Integrating this equation from $x_1 = -\infty$ to $x_1 = \infty$ and canceling the diffusion terms far away from the flame front gives:

$$\boxed{A\rho_1 Y_F^1 s_T = -\int_V \dot{\omega}_F \, dV} \tag{5.2}$$

where $\dot{\omega}_F$ is the local fuel reaction rate (the rate at which the reactants are consumed by the chemical reaction) and ρ_1 and Y_F^1 are respectively the density and the fuel mass fraction in the fresh gases. A is the area of the box cross section. Eq. (5.2) is established for a box where the turbulent flame is statistically stationary (Fig. 5.1) and expresses that the fuel mass flow rate entering the control box is totally consumed by combustion (this is true for lean mixtures). The flame is also assumed to remain in the box for an indefinitely long time, although it certainly moves inside this box. This definition is an extension of Eq. (2.24) derived for laminar flames.

Correlations between the fresh gases RMS velocity u' and the turbulent flame speed s_T, such as the simplest one proposed in Eq. (4.14), are numerous (Hakberg and Gosman[189], Abdel-Gayed et al.[3], Yakhot et al.[488], Duclos et al.[139], Peters[355]) and they basically all show the same trend, displayed in Fig. 5.2: s_T first increases, roughly linearly, with u', then levels off ("bending effect") before total quenching occurs for too intense turbulence. Damköhler (1940) explains the initial increase of s_T by a simple phenomenological model assuming that each point of the flame surface moves locally at the laminar flame speed s_L: the local burning

rate per unit area is then given by $\rho_1 Y_F^1 s_L^0$. If A_T measures the total flame area, the total reaction rate in the volume V is:

$$-\int_V \dot{\omega}_F dV = A_T \rho_1 Y_F^1 s_L^0 \tag{5.3}$$

Using Eq. (5.2) to eliminate the integrated reaction rate leads to:

$$\boxed{\frac{s_T}{s_L^0} = \frac{A_T}{A}} \tag{5.4}$$

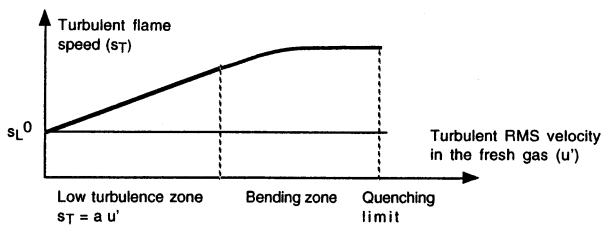


Figure 5.2: Variations of the turbulent flame speed with RMS turbulent speed

Eq. (5.4) shows that the increase of the turbulent flame speed s_T compared to the laminar flame speed s_L^0 is due to the increase of the total flame surface A_T, allowing a higher consumption rate for the same cross section A. The ratio $\Xi = A_T/A$ is a flame wrinkling factor and corresponds to the ratio of the available flame surface area divided by its projection in the propagating direction. As the ratio A_T/A increases with increasing Reynolds number Re, the turbulent flame speed increases with Re (Kuo[259], Duclos et al.[139], Peters[355]). Any model predicting that A_T/A goes up with u' gives a physical reasonable result. However, the prediction of the bending of the s_T curve is more difficult and predicting the quenching limits almost impossible (see § 4.6 for computations of quenching limits). Many semi-phenomenological models for s_T may be found in the literature (see Kuo[259] for a simple review) but both experimental and theoretical results show considerable scattering. This discrepancy may be due to measurement errors and poor modeling. However, a more likely explanation is that the concept of a unique turbulent flame speed depending only on u' is only an academic notion (Gouldin[181]): in practice, s_T is conditioned by experimental boundary conditions, turbulence spectrum or initial conditions (Cheng and Shepherd[91]). Accordingly, the quest for a universal expression for s_T vs u' has probably no practical interest and displaying correlations between s_T and u' is not a proof of the quality of models.

5.1.2 The effect of flame fronts on turbulence

Most studies of turbulent combustion are concerned with the effects of turbulence on the flame front. However, the flame also modifies the turbulent flow field.

First, when temperature changes from one side of the flame front to the other, kinematic viscosity and therefore local Reynolds numbers change accordingly. The kinematic viscosity ν increases roughly as $T^{1.7}$ for air. For a flame with a temperature ratio $T_2/T_1 = 8$, the Reynolds number is about 40 times smaller in burnt than in fresh gases. This effect may lead to relaminarization (a turbulent flow might become laminar after ignition).

A second important effect of the flame is flow acceleration through the flame front. For subsonic combustion, Eq. (2.104) shows that the flow accelerates through the flame front from u_1 to $u_1 + s_L^0(\rho_1/\rho_2 - 1) = u_1 + s_L^0(T_2/T_1 - 1)$. This velocity increase may be significant: for typical hydrocarbon flames, the speed difference through the flame front due to combustion is of the order of 4 m/s (for $T_2/T_1 = 8$ and $s_L^0 = 0.5$ m/s). This acceleration, occurring through very thin regions (typical flame thicknesses are of the order of 0.1 mm), modifies the turbulent flow field. The vorticity field is also affected by velocity and density changes leading to the so-called "flame-generated turbulence." The instantaneous balance equation for the vorticity vector $\vec{\Omega} = (\nabla \times \vec{u})/2$ is (assuming a constant kinematic viscosity ν):

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \vec{\Omega}}{\partial t} + \vec{u} \cdot \nabla \vec{\Omega} = \underbrace{\left(\vec{\Omega} \cdot \nabla\right) \vec{u}}_{I} + \underbrace{\nu \nabla^2 \vec{\Omega}}_{II} - \underbrace{\vec{\Omega}\,(\nabla \cdot \vec{u})}_{III} - \underbrace{\nabla \frac{1}{\rho} \times \nabla p}_{IV}} \tag{5.5}$$

where RHS terms represent respectively the change in vorticity due to vortex stretching (I), viscous dissipation (II), density changes[i] (III) and the baroclinic torque (IV), corresponding to vorticity generation because of pressure and density gradients. The two last terms are induced by combustion. The effects of flames on turbulence depend on situations. Some flows becomes laminar ("relaminarization") when burning (Lewis and Von Elbe[277]) while some studies suggest that turbulence is increased in the burnt gas.

Mueller et al.[330] have experimentally investigated vorticity generation through a premixed flame. A toroidal vortex is convected through a planar laminar premixed flame. For low vortex strengths, corresponding to low turbulence intensities, a counter-rotating flame-generated vorticity was observed (Fig. 5.3). On the other hand, when vortex strengths are large (high turbulence intensities), the vortex crosses the flame front and remains almost unaffected. These results are summarized in Fig. 5.4.

More generally, the definition of turbulence in flames, related to an actual physical meaning, is questionable in premixed combustion. Such flows may be viewed as two-phase flows: a "fresh gases" phase and a "burnt gases" phase with different characteristics. Because of thermal expansion due to heat release, fresh gases are heavy and cold whereas burnt gases are hot and light. The dilatation through the flame induces different mean velocities on both sides of the flame front ($\overline{u}^u$ in the fresh gas and $\overline{u}^b$ in the burnt gas), as illustrated in Fig. 5.5. For the

[i] For a constant density flow, the mass balance equation reduces to $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0$.

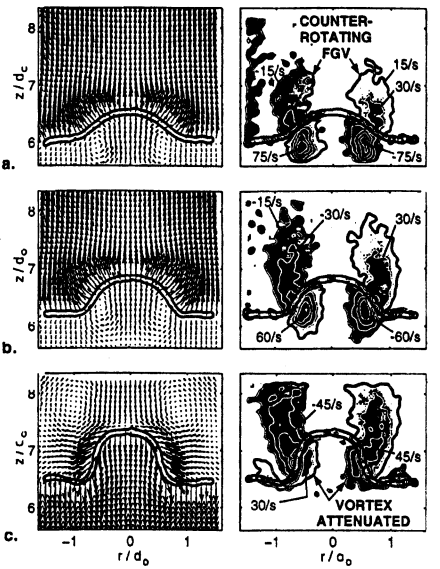


Figure 5.3: Velocity (left) and vorticity fields (right) measured during the interaction of a weak toroidal vortex with a planar laminar flame, at three successive times, a, b and c. A counter-rotating flame-generated vorticity (FGV) is observed when the vortex crosses the flame front (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Mueller et al.[330] © the Combustion Institute).

point referenced A, located in the fresh gases and never "seeing" any burnt gas, the definition of the RMS turbulent velocity u'_u is clear. In the same way, turbulence is well defined in the burnt gases for a point like B. However, at a point C located in the mean reaction zone, the velocity signal oscillates between two states: one state observed when C is surrounded by fresh gases and the other when it is surrounded by burnt gases. Simply computing an RMS velocity u' from the velocity signal at point C leads to very large values biased by the velocity jump $\overline{u}^b - \overline{u}^u$ through the flame front, as quantified by a simple analysis in the following section. Using this "turbulent" velocity in any model produces non physical results. This effect is due to intermittency and is not often included in models. The only method to alleviate this problem is to use conditional quantities to compute the turbulent velocity conditioned in the fresh or in the burnt gases (see § 5.1.3). The RMS velocity is the velocity used naturally by experimentalists and theoreticians to characterize turbulence in turbulent combustion: the u'

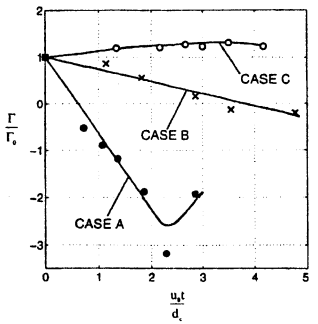


Figure 5.4: Total circulation Γ (normalized by the initial vortex circulation Γ_0) as a function of time during the interaction of a toroidal vortex with a planar laminar flame. In Case A (weak vortex), the incident circulation is eliminated and the flame produces a counter-rotating circulation (i.e. $\Gamma \leq 0$) that is twice the magnitude of the incident circulation. In Case B (intermediate vortex strength), the incident circulation is nearly eliminated by the flame front. For intense vortices, the initial circulation is not affected by the flame crossing (Case C). Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Mueller et al.[330] © the Combustion Institute.

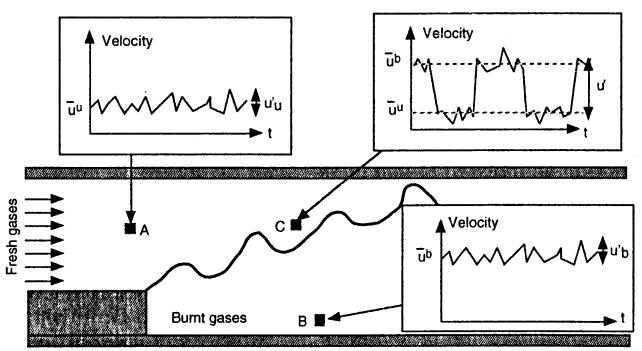


Figure 5.5: Definition of turbulence in a turbulent premixed flame.

quantity found in all text books on turbulent combustion is tacitly the turbulence level in the fresh gases u'_u. In RANS codes, however, conditional models are most often too complex to be used (Duclos et al.[137]) and the interpretation of the u' values computed with RANS inside a flame front remains an open question.[ii] This question is critical because turbulence quantities (and especially the turbulence time ε/k) are directly controlling the mean reaction rate in RANS codes (see § 5.3). Non physical behaviors of RANS codes are often observed because "turbulence" in the flame brush, computed with classical turbulence models, is meaningless. This question is discussed in Sections 5.1.3 and 5.3 to model turbulent reaction and transport terms.

Another important point coming from this two phase flow structure of turbulent flames lies in buoyancy effects. Fresh gases are heavy and cold while burnt gases are light and hot. Accordingly, external forces (gravity) or pressure gradients act in different ways on fresh and burnt gases as simply shown in Fig. 5.6. Gravity forces are generally negligible in practical applications but may become predominant in large fires where flow motions are mainly controlled by natural convection (pool fires or forest fires among others). But most practical flames are ducted and accordingly submitted to large pressure gradients. These buoyancy effects may lead to unexpected phenomena such as counter-gradient turbulent transport where turbulent scalar fluxes have a direction opposed to the one predicted by Eq. (4.28). This point is discussed later (§ 5.3.8). These buoyancy effects are illustrated in Fig. 5.7, which compares the instantaneous structure of a turbulent premixed flame without (a) and with (b) externally imposed favorable pressure gradient (i.e. a pressure decreasing from fresh to burnt gases sides of the flame). In the case of an imposed favorable pressure gradient, the flame surface, and accordingly the turbulent flame speed, is decreased.

5.1.3 The infinitely thin flame front limit

An interesting tool to analyze turbulent premixed flames corresponds to an infinitely thin flame front (this assumption is discussed in next sections). This analysis was first proposed by Bray and Moss[64] in the derivation of the so-called BML (i.e. Bray-Moss-Libby) model.

Bray-Moss-Libby (BML) analysis

Only the basic analysis of the BML model is described here: modeling closures are discussed in Section 5.3.5. For an infinitely thin flame, the reduced temperature Θ may only have two values: $\Theta = 0$ in fresh gases and $\Theta = 1$ in fully burnt ones. The probability density function $p(\Theta)$ of the reduced temperature Θ has two peaks and may be written:

$$\boxed{p(\Theta) = \alpha\,\delta(\Theta) + \beta\,\delta(1-\Theta)} \tag{5.6}$$

[ii] Experimental and direct numerical simulation (DNS) results, on the other hand, may be post-processed using conditioned quantities (Shepherd et al.[430]).

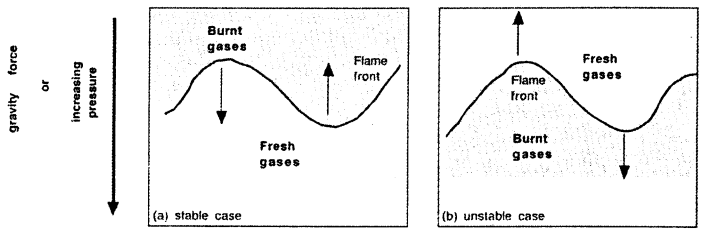


Figure 5.6: Relative motions of fresh (heavy and cold) and burnt (light and hot) gases submitted to a pressure gradient or a gravity force. Stable case(a): the pressure gradient tends to reduce the flame front wrinkling, decreases the overall reaction rate and induces a counter-gradient turbulent transport. Unstable case (b): the flame front wrinkling is promoted by the pressure gradient, increasing the overall reaction rate and a gradient turbulent transport is enhanced.

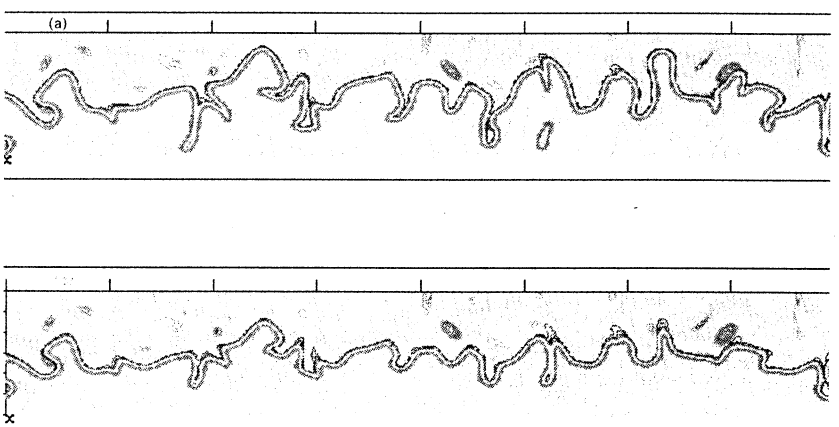


Figure 5.7: Superimposed instantaneous temperature and vorticity fields, extracted from DNS of turbulent premixed flames (Veynante and Poinsot[468] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press): (a) free flame, no externally imposed pressure gradient; (b) imposed favorable pressure gradient (decreasing pressure from fresh (top) to burnt (bottom) gases).

where δ is the Dirac-δ function and α and β are respectively the probability to have fresh and fully burnt gases. Accordingly, $\alpha + \beta = 1$. The mean value $\overline{f}$ of any quantity f is given by:

$$\overline{f} = \int_0^1 f(\Theta) p(\Theta)\, d\Theta = \alpha \overline{f}^u + \beta \overline{f}^b \tag{5.7}$$

where $\overline{f}^u$ and $\overline{f}^b$ are respectively the conditional averages of f in fresh and burnt gases. Then:

$$\overline{\Theta} = \int_0^1 \Theta p(\Theta)\, d\Theta = \alpha(\Theta = 0) + \beta(\Theta = 1) = \beta \tag{5.8}$$

and

$$\overline{\rho\Theta} = \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta} = \rho_b \beta = \rho_b \overline{\Theta} \tag{5.9}$$

where ρ_b is the density of the burnt gases. The mean density is given by:

$$\overline{\rho} = \alpha\rho_u + \beta\rho_b = (1 - \beta)\,\rho_u + \beta\rho_b \tag{5.10}$$

where ρ_u is the density of fresh gases. This relation may be recast as:

$$\overline{\rho}\left(1 + \tau\widetilde{\Theta}\right) = \rho_u = \rho_b\,(1 + \tau) \tag{5.11}$$

where τ is the heat release factor, defined as:

$$\boxed{\tau = \frac{\rho_u}{\rho_b} - 1 = \frac{T_b}{T_u} - 1} \tag{5.12}$$

where T_u and T_b are respectively the fresh and burnt gases temperatures, assuming a constant pressure combustion. Combining Eq. (5.9) and (5.11) leads to the determination of α and β:

$$\boxed{\alpha = \frac{1 - \widetilde{\Theta}}{1 + \tau\widetilde{\Theta}} \quad ; \quad \beta = \frac{(1+\tau)\widetilde{\Theta}}{1 + \tau\widetilde{\Theta}}} \tag{5.13}$$

Another interesting relation is:

$$\boxed{\widetilde{Q} = \alpha\frac{\rho_u}{\overline{\rho}}\overline{Q}^u + \beta\frac{\rho_b}{\overline{\rho}}\overline{Q}^b = \left(1 - \widetilde{\Theta}\right)\overline{Q}^u + \widetilde{\Theta}\,\overline{Q}^b} \tag{5.14}$$

showing that the Favre average value of any quantity Q is a weighted average of mean values in fresh and burnt gases, where the weighting coefficient is the reduced temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$. This simple analysis has various consequences discussed in the following sections.

Relations between Favre and Reynolds averaging

Under the assumption of a thin flame front, Eqs. (5.8) and (5.13) lead to a simple relation between Reynolds ($\overline{\Theta}$) and Favre ($\widetilde{\Theta}$) averages:

$$\boxed{\overline{\Theta} = \frac{(1+\tau)\widetilde{\Theta}}{1+\tau\widetilde{\Theta}}} \tag{5.15}$$

This relation corresponds, as already shown in Eq. (4.27) of Section 4.5.1 to an implicit model for the cross correlation of the density and the reduced temperature fluctuations:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho'\Theta'} = \overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{\Theta} - \overline{\Theta}\right) = -\overline{\rho}\frac{\tau\widetilde{\Theta}\left(1-\widetilde{\Theta}\right)}{1+\tau\widetilde{\Theta}}} \tag{5.16}$$

Relations (5.15) and (5.16) are displayed on Fig. 5.8 and 5.9 for various values of the heat release factor τ. The difference between $\overline{\Theta}$ and $\widetilde{\Theta}$ is large for usual values of τ (typically from 5 to 7).

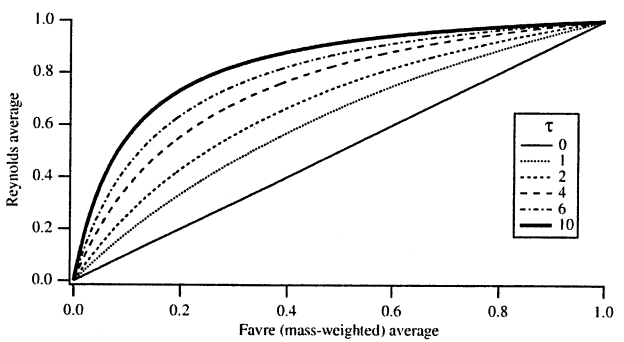


Figure 5.8: Reynolds average temperature $\overline{\Theta}$ as a function of the Favre average temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$ for various values of the heat release factor τ, assuming a bimodal distribution ($\Theta = 0$ or $\Theta = 1$) of the reduced temperature Θ (Eq. 5.15).

Turbulent fluxes and countergradient turbulent transport

Under the BML assumption, the turbulent fluxes of Θ are also easily expressed as:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\mathbf{u}''\Theta''} = \overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{\mathbf{u}\Theta} - \widetilde{\mathbf{u}}\widetilde{\Theta}\right) = \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})\left(\overline{\mathbf{u}}^b - \overline{\mathbf{u}}^u\right)} \tag{5.17}$$

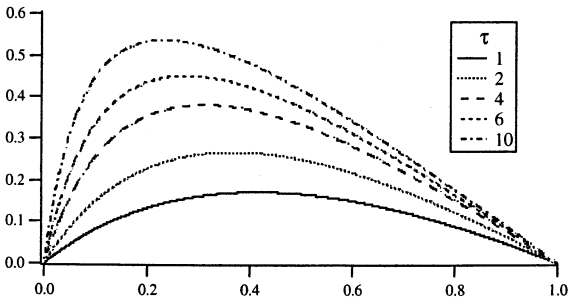


Figure 5.9: Correlation $-\overline{\rho'\Theta'}/\overline{\rho}$ as a function of the Favre averaged progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ for various values of the heat release factor τ, assuming a bimodal distribution ($\Theta = 0$ or $\Theta = 1$) of the reduced temperature Θ (Eq. 5.16).

where $\overline{\mathbf{u}}^u$ and $\overline{\mathbf{u}}^b$ are the conditional mean velocity in fresh and burnt gases respectively.

This expression can been used to analyze counter-gradient phenomena: consider a statistically one-dimensional turbulent premixed flame propagating in the fresh gases along the x-axis oriented towards burnt gases. Because of thermal expansion, $\overline{u}^b$ is expected to be larger than $\overline{u}^u$, leading to a positive turbulent flux as suggested by Eq. (5.17). On the other hand, a classical gradient assumption:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\mathbf{u}''\Theta''} = -\frac{\mu_t}{Sc_t}\frac{\partial\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x}} \tag{5.18}$$

predicts a negative flux. This counter-gradient turbulent transport (i.e. in the opposite direction than the one predicted using a gradient assumption) is generally explained by differential buoyancy effects induced by pressure gradients acting on heavy fresh gases and on light burnt gases (see Fig. 5.6). This phenomenon is observed both experimentally (Libby and Bray[279], Shepherd et al.[430]) and in direct numerical simulations (Veynante et al.[471]) but expression (5.17) should be used with care because conditional velocities are not simply related to mean velocities as discussed in Veynante et al.[471] (§ 5.3.8).

A simple physical insight into counter-gradient turbulent transport (Veynante et al.[467]) can be obtained by observing a premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind an obstacle (Fig. 5.10). The first part of the chamber (referred to as region A) is controlled by the vortices shed behind the flame holder. These eddies turn clockwise (counterclockwise) in the upper (lower) flame sheet, as in classical Von Kármán vortex streets but they are symmetric because of thermal expansion. When the centerline velocity increases in region B (because of expansion induced by the heat release), the upper (lower) coherent structures start to turn counterclockwise (clockwise). A simple geometrical analysis, based on Eq. (5.17), leads to the

results presented in Table 5.1. For example, in region A, for $x_2 > 0$, a higher axial velocity ($u_1'' > 0$) is due to a fresh gases fluid particle ($\Theta'' < 0$), leading to $\widetilde{u_1''\Theta''} < 0$, denoting a gradient turbulent transport as $\partial\widetilde{\Theta}/\partial x_1 > 0$. A higher transverse velocity ($u_2'' > 0$) is due to a fluid particle moving upstream and coming from burnt gases ($\Theta'' > 0$). Then, $\widetilde{u_2''\Theta''}$ is positive, corresponding to a gradient turbulent transport $\partial\widetilde{\Theta}/\partial x_2 < 0$. According to Table 5.1, the transverse turbulent flux $\widetilde{u_2''\Theta''}$ is always of gradient type. But the change in structures rotation corresponds to a transition between gradient and counter-gradient transport for the downstream turbulent flux $\widetilde{u_1''\Theta''}$. Note that the turbulent fluxes are of gradient type close to the flame holder as expected to allow flame stabilization.

Turbulent stresses and turbulent kinetic energy

Under the BML assumption and combining Eq. (5.14) with relations:

$$\widetilde{u_i''u_j''} = \widetilde{u_i u_j} - \widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j \quad ; \quad \overline{u_i'u_j'}^u = \overline{u_i u_j}^u - \overline{u_i}^u\overline{u_j}^u \quad ; \quad \overline{u_i'u_j'}^b = \overline{u_i u_j}^b - \overline{u_i}^b\overline{u_j}^b \tag{5.19}$$

Reynolds stresses $\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$ are also expressed as:

$$\boxed{\widetilde{u_i''u_j''} = \underbrace{(1-\widetilde{\Theta})\overline{u_i'u_j'}^u}_{\text{fresh gases}} + \underbrace{\widetilde{\Theta}\overline{u_i'u_j'}^b}_{\text{burnt gases}} + \underbrace{\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})\left(\overline{u_i}^b - \overline{u_i}^u\right)\left(\overline{u_j}^b - \overline{u_j}^u\right)}_{\text{intermittency}}} \tag{5.20}$$

and appear as a weighted average of fresh and burnt gases Reynolds stresses, corresponding to real turbulence and to an additional term corresponding to intermittency between fresh and burnt gases. This last term is not related to turbulent motions. Eq. (5.20) may be rewritten in terms of an "apparent" turbulent kinetic energy, $\widetilde{k}$:

$$\widetilde{k} = \frac{1}{2}\sum_i \widetilde{u_i''^2} = \underbrace{(1-\widetilde{\Theta})\,\overline{k}^u}_{\text{fresh gases}} + \underbrace{\widetilde{\Theta}\,\overline{k}^b}_{\text{burnt gases}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{2}\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})\left[\sum_i \left(\overline{u_i}^b - \overline{u_i}^u\right)^2\right]}_{\text{intermittency}} \tag{5.21}$$

where $\overline{k}^u$ and $\overline{k}^b$ are the actual turbulent kinetic energy in fresh and in burnt gases respectively. Once again, an additional term, corresponding to intermittency between fresh and burnt gases and not to actual turbulent motions, occurs. Because of the intermittency term, $\widetilde{k}$ measures a velocity fluctuation which does not correspond to the real turbulence levels either in the fresh or in the burnt gases.

This point can be demonstrated experimentally by conditional velocity measurements (Cheng and Shepherd[90], Cho et al.[94]) illustrated in Fig. 5.11. Laser Doppler velocity measurements have been performed in a V-shape turbulent premixed flame stabilized behind a small rod (Veynante et al.[467], see Fig. 5.10). In the fresh gases region (location a), a gaussian-type probability density function (pdf) is observed as in a classical turbulent flow field. The RMS

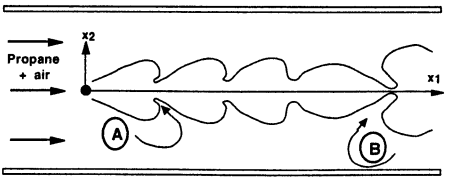


Figure 5.10: Coherent structure dynamics in a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a flame holder (Veynante et al.[467]).

Region	$\overline{u}_1^b - \overline{u}_1^u$	$\frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_1}$	$\widetilde{u_1''\Theta''}$	$\overline{u}_2^b - \overline{u}_2^u$ (for $x_2 > 0$)	$\frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_2}$ (for $x_2 > 0$)	$\widetilde{u_2''\Theta''}$
A	< 0	> 0	G	> 0	< 0	G
B	> 0	> 0	CG	> 0	< 0	G

Table 5.1: Simple geometrical analysis, based on Eq. (5.17), of the flame structure dynamics displayed in Fig. 5.10. G and CG denote respectively gradient and counter-gradient turbulent transport.

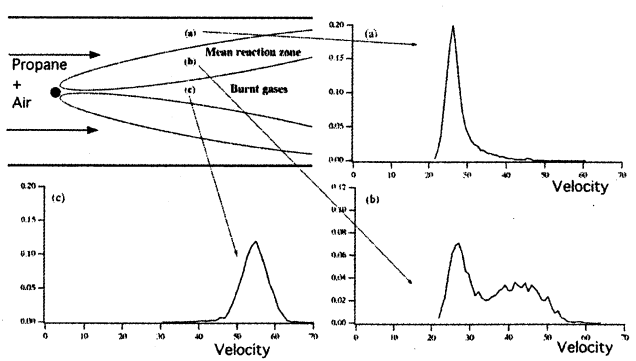


Figure 5.11: Velocity measurements in a V-shape turbulent premixed flame stabilized behind a small rod (top). Velocity probabilities are displayed in fresh gases (location a), in the mean reaction zone (b) and in burnt gases (c) (Veynante et al.[467]).

velocity is directly related to the turbulence level. In burnt gases (location c), the same shape is found. But, in the mean reaction zone (location b) a two peak histogram is found corresponding to intermittency between fresh and burnt gases. The apparent turbulence level (i.e. the RMS velocity) is due to turbulence in fresh gases (first term in Eq. (5.21)), in burnt gases (second term in Eq. (5.21)) and to intermittency. As the conditional averaged axial velocity is higher in the burnt gases, the turbulent transport is counter-gradient (region 2 in Fig. 5.10 and Table 5.1).

5.2 Premixed turbulent combustion regimes

As described in Section 4.5.4, a direct approach to model the mean reaction rate based on the series expansion of the Arrhenius law cannot be retained because of the large number of unclosed quantities (correlations between species concentrations and temperature fluctuations) and of the large truncation errors due to high non linearities. Therefore, the derivation of models must be based on physical analysis and comparisons of the various time and length scale involved in combustion phenomena. These analyses lead to the so-called "turbulent combustion diagrams" where various regimes are identified and delineated introducing non-dimensional characteristic numbers. Diagrams defining combustion regimes in terms of length and velocity scales ratios have been proposed by Barrere[25], Bray[57], Borghi[49], Peters[354], Williams[486], Abdel-Gayed and Bradley[2], Borghi and Destriau[51] or Peters[355]. Knowing the turbulence characteristics (integral length scale, turbulent kinetic energy and its dissipation rate among other characteristics), these diagrams indicate whether the flow contains flamelets (thin reaction zones), pockets or distributed reaction zones. This information is essential to build a turbulent combustion model. A continuous flame front, without holes, cannot be modeled in the same way than a flame which is broken into many small pockets and where combustion does not take place along a sheet but in a more distributed manner.

These diagrams are mainly based on intuitive arguments and introduce order of magnitude arguments rather than precise demonstrations. The derivation is also based on strong assumptions on turbulence which are discussed in Section 5.2.1 and used to build classical combustion diagrams in Section 5.2.2. Recent results obtained from direct numerical simulations (DNS) as well as from experimental data are then presented to derive more refined diagrams in Section 5.2.3.

5.2.1 A first difficulty: defining u'

Most heuristic derivations of turbulent combustion models use various assumptions and approximations:

- Turbulence is supposed to behave everywhere like isotropic homogeneous turbulence.
- Turbulence is characterized through its RMS velocity u' and its integral scale l_t.

Although the first assumption is commonly used in all RANS approaches, the second one is more dangerous. Using the RMS velocity u' (or the kinetic turbulent energy $\tilde{k}$) to quantify the velocity fluctuations in a flame has no theoretical basis in a premixed flame. Eq. (5.21) shows that $\tilde{k}$ is not well defined except far from the flame front. In experiments, $\tilde{k}$ is the RMS velocity in the fresh gases and this is the implicit assumption used by most experimentalists when correlations between combustion speeds and RMS velocities are presented. In a multi-dimensional code, however, $\tilde{k}$ is a local quantity. Its value at the flame front is biased by intermittency.[iii] Using this value to obtain a turbulent time for a combustion model is not a soundly based method even though this approach is used in most existing codes.

5.2.2 Classical turbulent premixed combustion diagrams

In a first approach, turbulent premixed combustion may be described as the interaction between a flame front (thickness δ and speed s_L^0)[iv] and an ensemble of "eddies" representing turbulence. These eddies have sizes ranging from the Kolmogorov scale (called η_k) to the integral scale (called l_t) and characteristic speeds ranging from the Kolmogorov speed (called u'_k) to the integral RMS velocity u'. If turbulence is supposed to be homogeneous and isotropic, the speed $u'(r)$ and the size r of any eddy participating to the turbulence cascade are linked by Eq. (4.6):

$$\frac{u'(r)^3}{r} = \varepsilon \tag{5.22}$$

where ε is the local dissipation rate of turbulent kinetic energy (Fig. 4.1). This assumption is useful to imagine how a turbulent flow may interact with a premixed front because it provides estimates of speeds and times variations with r. For example (Eq. (4.11) and Fig. 4.1), a typical turbulent time of an eddy of size r is:

$$\tau_m(r) = \frac{r}{u'(r)} = \frac{r^{2/3}}{\varepsilon^{1/3}} \tag{5.23}$$

Comparing this characteristic time to a typical flame time scale τ_c (defined by $\tau_c = \delta/s_L^0$)[v] to build a reduced number $D_a(r) = \tau_m(r)/\tau_c$ suggests scenarios for flame/vortex interaction: for large values of $D_a(r)$, chemical times are small compared to the eddy time and turbulence is not able to affect the flame inner structure in a significant way. On the other hand, low values of $D_a(r)$ imply long chemical time scales and a flame strongly modified by the turbulent eddies.[vi]

[iii] The turbulence levels are probably poorly evaluated anyway because usual turbulence models do not take into account variable density effects induced by flame fronts.

[iv] As indicated in Section 4.6.3, the flame thickness is usually estimated as $\delta = \nu/s_L^0$ instead of using the actual thickness δ_L^0 defined in Section 2.5 to simplify the analysis (unity "flame Reynolds number" $\delta s_L^0/\nu = 1$).

[v] This time scale is the time needed for the flame to move on a distance corresponding to its own thickness δ. It may also be viewed as a characteristic diffusion time scale because $\tau_c = \delta/s_L^0 = \delta^2/\nu$.

[vi] All these analyses are implicitly based on a single step irreversible reaction. In real flames, a large number of chemical species and reactions have to be included (several hundred species and several thousand reactions

The Damköhler number $D_a(r)$ changes when r goes from the Kolmogorov size η_k to the integral scale l_t. Which values of r (which turbulent eddies) are the most relevant in controlling the flame structure? This question is still unsolved in general and controls many assumptions introduced later for models. Classical approaches introduce two reduced numbers corresponding to the limiting values of r:

- The Damköhler number D_a is defined for the largest eddies and corresponds to the ratio of the integral time scale τ_t to the chemical time scale (see § 4.6.3):

$$\boxed{D_a = D_a(l_t) = \frac{\tau_t}{\tau_c} = \frac{\tau_m\,(l_t)}{\tau_c} = \frac{l_t/u'(l_t)}{\delta/s_L^0}} \tag{5.24}$$

- The Karlovitz number K_a corresponds to the smallest eddies (Kolmogorov) and is the ratio of the chemical time scale to the Kolmogorov time:

$$\boxed{K_a = \frac{1}{D_a(\eta_k)} = \frac{\tau_c}{\tau_k} = \frac{\tau_c}{\tau_m\,(\eta_k)} = \frac{u'(\eta_k)/\eta_k}{s_L^0/\delta}} \tag{5.25}$$

Using Eq. (4.6), (4.7) and (2.74), this number may also be recast in various forms:

$$\boxed{K_a = \left(\frac{l_t}{\delta}\right)^{-1/2}\left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}\right)^{3/2} = \left(\frac{\delta}{\eta_k}\right)^2 = \frac{\sqrt{\varepsilon/\nu}}{s_L^0/\delta}} \tag{5.26}$$

The turbulence Reynolds number Re_t, based on integral length scale characteristics, may also be expressed as:

$$\boxed{Re_t = \frac{u' l_t}{\nu} = \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}\right)\left(\frac{l_t}{\delta}\right)} \tag{5.27}$$

leading to the relation:

$$\boxed{Re_t = D_a^2\, K_a^2} \tag{5.28}$$

For large values of the Damköhler number ($D_a \gg 1$), chemical times are shorter than the integral turbulence time. Accordingly, turbulence is not able to affect the inner flame structure which remains close to a laminar flame, wrinkled by turbulence motions ("flamelet" limit). In this case, the mean burning rate may be estimated from the burning rate of a laminar flame multiplied by the overall flame surface. On the other hand, when the Damköhler number is low ($D_a \ll 1$), the chemical time is larger than turbulent times. The overall reaction rate

for propane burning in air). These reactions may correspond to a large range of chemical time scales. For example, propane oxidation may be assumed to be fast compared to turbulent time scales. On the other hand, the CO_2 formation from carbon monoxide (CO) and OH radical in the burnt gases is quite slower with chemical times of the same order as turbulent times. Nitric oxide formation is also generally very slow.

is therefore controlled by chemistry whereas reactants and products are mixed by turbulence motions. This regime is the so-called "perfectly stirred reactor." This limiting case is quite easy to model: in this situation, reactants and products are continuously mixed in a time shorter than the chemical time. The mean reaction rate may then be estimated as the reaction rate computed using mean values (i.e. keeping only the first term in the series expansion 4.44).

$K_a < 1$ ($D_a > 1$)	$K_a > 1$ and $D_a > 1$	$D_a \ll 1$
Flamelets	Thickened flames	Well stirred reactor
Flame is thinner than all turbulent scales	Small turbulent scales may enter the flame front	All turbulent time scales are smaller than the chemical time scale

Table 5.2: Classical regimes of turbulent premixed combustion.

Using Damköhler and Karlovitz numbers, various combustion regimes may be identified in terms of length (l_t/δ) and velocity (u'/s_L^0) ratios (Table 5.2):

- When $K_a < 1$, the chemical time scale is shorter than any turbulent time scales and the flame thickness is smaller than the smallest turbulent scale, the Kolmogorov scale. In this regime, the flame front is thin, has an inner structure close to a laminar flame and is wrinkled by turbulence motions. This "thin flame regime" or "flamelet regime" may be divided into two regions, depending on the velocity ratio u'/s_L^0:
  - $u' < s_L^0$: the speed of turbulent motions is too low to wrinkle the flame front up to flame interactions. This regime is identified as a "wrinkled flamelet regime."
  - $u' > s_L^0$: as the turbulent motion velocities become larger than the flame speed, turbulent motions become able to wrinkle the flame front up to flame front interactions leading to the formations of pockets of fresh and burnt gases. This regime is identified as a "thin flame regime with pockets" or "corrugated flamelet regime."
- For $\tau_k < \tau_c < \tau_t$ ($K_a > 1$ and $D_a > 1$) the turbulent integral time scale is still larger than the chemical time scale but the Kolmogorov scales are smaller than the flame thickness and are able to modify the inner flame structure. The flame can no longer be identified as a laminar flame front but is still a wrinkled flame. This regime is known as "thickened flame regime" or "distributed reaction zones." According to Eq. (5.26), the stretch induced by Kolmogorov scales becomes larger than the critical "flame stretch" s_L^0/δ possibly leading to flame quenching as discussed below.
- For $D_a < 1$, turbulent motions have shorter characteristic times than the chemical reaction time τ_c: mixing is fast and the overall reaction rate is limited by chemistry. This regime is the "well-stirred reactor" limit.

The line separating corrugated flamelets and distributed reaction regimes corresponds to the condition $K_a = 1$ and is known as the Klimov-Williams criterion.

These regimes may be plotted on a combustion diagram as a function of lengths (l_t/δ) and velocities (u'/s_L^0) ratios as in Fig. 5.12, using a log-log scale.

Peters[355] has also proposed to identify combustion regimes using two characteristic thicknesses: the flame thickness δ, and the reaction zone thickness, δ_r ($\delta_r \ll \delta$):

- When $\delta < \eta_k$ (i.e. $\delta_r < \eta_k$), a "thin flame regime" is identified as previously. As an example, Fig. 5.14a presents a DNS computation for such a regime.
- When $\delta > \eta_k$, Kolmogorov scales are able to enter and to thicken the flame preheat zone. The question is now: are Kolmogorov scales able to enter the reaction zone? This situation occurs when the reaction thickness, δ_r, becomes larger than the Kolmogorov size, η_k, i.e. when the Karlovitz number reaches a transition value $K_{a,r}$, corresponding to $\delta_r = \eta_k$:

$$\boxed{K_{a,r} = \left(\frac{\delta}{\eta_k}\right)^2 = \left(\frac{\delta}{\delta_r}\right)^2 \left(\frac{\delta_r}{\eta_k}\right)^2 = \left(\frac{\delta}{\delta_r}\right)^2} \tag{5.29}$$

  For most premixed flames, $\delta/\delta_r \approx 10$, corresponding to a transition for $K_{a,r} \approx 100$. Then, two regimes are identified:

  - When $1 < K_a < K_{a,r}$, turbulent motions are able to enter and modify the flame preheat zone but not the reaction zone, which remains close to a wrinkled laminar reaction zone. This regime is the "thickened-wrinkled flame regime:" a DNS example of such flames is displayed in Fig. 5.14b.
  - For $K_a > K_{a,r}$, both diffusion and reaction zone are affected by turbulent motions. No laminar structure could be longer identified. This regime is called "thickened flame regime."

These regimes are identified in the diagram in Fig. 5.13 and a scheme of the three regimes, proposed by Borghi and Destriau[51] is plotted in Fig. 5.15.

5.2.3 Modified combustion diagrams

The classical analysis developed in the previous section to define turbulent premixed combustion regimes is useful to provide a first view of combustion regimes but is also well known to fail in many situations because of different deficiencies:

- All the analysis is derived assuming an homogeneous and isotropic frozen (i.e. unaffected by heat release) turbulence.
- Criterions and regime limits are only based on order of magnitude estimations and not on precise derivations. For example, the Klimov-Williams criterion defining the ability of a Kolmogorov vortice to enter the flame structure could correspond to a Karlovitz number $K_a = 0.1$ or $K_a = 10.$, instead of $K_a = 1$.

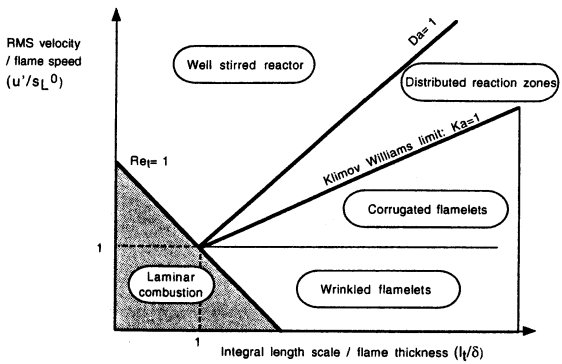


Figure 5.12: Classical turbulent combustion diagram: combustion regimes are identified in terms of length (l_t/δ) and velocity (u'/s_L^0) ratios using a log-log scale (Peters[354]).

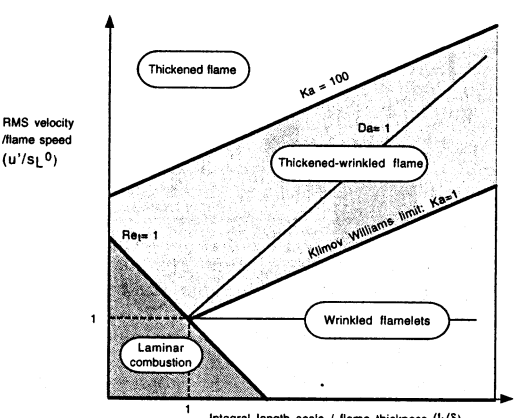


Figure 5.13: Modified turbulent combustion diagram proposed by Peters[355]: combustion regimes are identified in terms of length (l_t/δ) and velocity (u'/s_L^0) ratios (log-log scale).

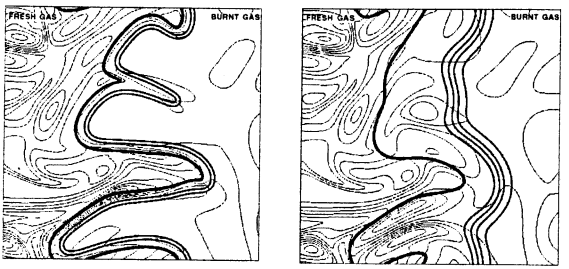


Figure 5.14: DNS of (a) a wrinkled flamelet regime and (b) a thickened-wrinkled flame regime. Vorticity field (thin lines) and reaction rate (bold lines). Very thick line denotes the fresh gases boundary of the preheat zone. Same initial turbulent field for both simulations. The flame thickness is 5 times larger in case (b) than in (a). In case (a) the whole flame structure remains laminar-like. In case (b) the preheat zone is modified by small turbulent scales.

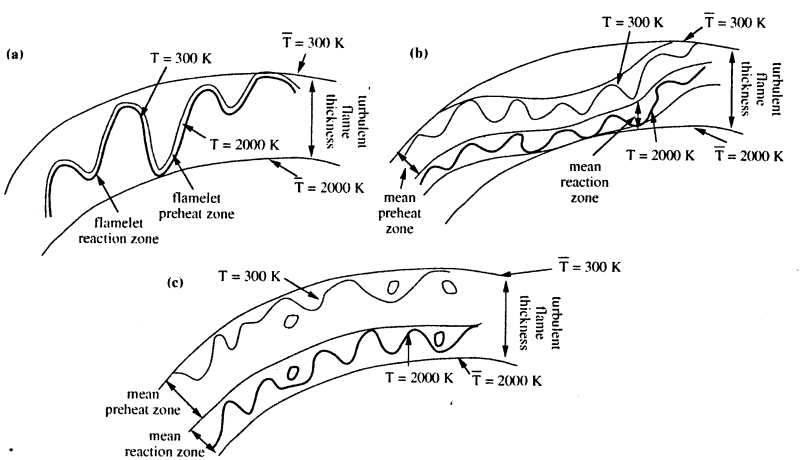


Figure 5.15: Turbulent premixed combustion regimes proposed by Borghi and Destriau[51] illustrated in a case where the fresh and burnt gas temperatures are 300 and 2000 K respectively: (a) wrinkled flamelet (thin wrinkled flame), (b) thickened-wrinkled flame, (c) thickened flame.

- The Kolmogorov scales may be too small, or have velocities which are too small (compared to the flame front thickness and speed) to affect the flame efficiently.
- As the Kolmogorov scales (η_k and u'_k) and the flame scales (δ and s_L^0) are linked by the same relations to diffusion coefficients ($\eta_k u'_k/\nu \simeq \delta s_L^0/\nu \simeq 1$ (Eq. 4.8) where ν is the kinematic viscosity), viscous dissipation is important for all structures having a scale close to the flame thickness. Kolmogorov vortices are the most efficient in terms of induced strain rate but, because of viscous dissipation, have a short lifetime and therefore only limited effects on combustion. For example, these structures are probably unable to effectively quench the flame.
- Scales smaller than the flame front thickness induce high local curvature and associated thermo-diffusive effects which may counteract the influence of strain.
- The previous arguments show that the interaction between a given vortex and a flame front is essentially unsteady. The flame response depends on how long it is submitted to the vortex stretch and how fast the vortex is dissipated by viscous effects.

Following the previous comments, a more refined diagram should be derived analyzing the ability of vortices to quench a premixed flame front and the importance of unsteady phenomena.

Quenching in turbulent premixed combustion

Flame quenching occurs when a flame front is submitted to external perturbations such as heat losses or sufficiently strong aerodynamic stretch to decrease the reaction rate to a negligible value, and, in some cases, to completely suppress the combustion process. For example, asymptotic studies of laminar stagnation point flame established by the counterflow of reactants and products (Bush and Fendell[73], Libby and Williams[282], Libby et al.[281]) reveal that stretch may decrease the flame speed by a considerable amount. Libby et al.[281] show that quenching by stretch may occur in non-adiabatic flows or when the Lewis number (defined as the ratio of the thermal diffusivity to the reactant diffusivity: $Le = \lambda/(\rho C_p \mathcal{D})$) is greater than unity. These results have been confirmed by numerical methods (for example, Darabiha et al.[119], Giovangigli and Smooke[173], Giovangigli and Smooke[172]) and experimental studies (Ishizuka and Law[216], Sato[422], Law et al.[269]). These have already been in Section 2.7.3 and Fig. 2.24 to 2.26 give a brief summary of the effects of stretch on a laminar flame front with and without heat losses. All these studies have been performed for laminar flames but, assuming a thin flame front, they should also be valid in turbulent flames.

When no quenching occurs in a turbulent premixed flame, the flame zone is "active" everywhere and may be analyzed as an interface separating fresh unburnt cold reactants from hot burnt products. This regime is called a *flamelet regime* here and defined as (Fig. 5.16):[vii]

[vii] This definition is not as restrictive as the usual one. In various other works, the flamelet regime corresponds to a thin flame front having the internal structure of a one-dimensional laminar flame. In the present definition, the flamelet regime corresponds only to a continuous flame front without quenching. The inner flame structure can differ from laminar flame cases.

A turbulent premixed reacting flow is in a flamelet regime when a line connecting any point A in fresh gases to another point B in burnt products crosses (at least) one active flame front.

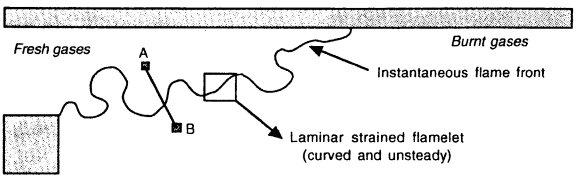


Figure 5.16: Flamelet assumption: definition of flamelet regimes.

When the local stretch induced by turbulent motions on the flame front becomes sufficiently large to quench the flame at a given location, combustion stops in the vicinity of this point and fresh reactants diffuse into the products without burning. In this situation, the description of the reacting flow becomes much more complex and standard flamelet approaches are no longer valid.

Therefore, quenching in a turbulent premixed flame determines the limit between two fundamentally different behaviors (i.e. flamelets or no flamelets) and appears as an important mechanism in the description and modeling of turbulent combustion. Flame elements are usually assumed to quench in turbulent flows for conditions similar to laminar stagnation point flames (Bray[57]). The parameter controlling the similarity between turbulent flamelets and laminar stagnation point flames is flame stretch (see § 2.6). This assumption is justified, once again, from asymptotic theories (Clavin and Williams[102], Clavin and Joulin[100]) which show that, under certain assumptions (mainly low levels of stretch), the whole flame structure and many important flame parameters, such as displacement and consumption speeds, depend only on stretch. For example, the displacement speed s_d defined by Eq. (2.99) is given by:

$$\frac{s_d}{s_L^0} = 1 - \frac{\mathcal{M}}{s_L^0}\,\kappa, \tag{5.30}$$

where $\mathcal{M}$ is the Markstein length, a characteristic length scale depending on thermal and mass diffusive properties of the reactant mixture.[viii]

The flame stretch κ appearing in (5.30) is defined as for laminar flames, in terms of flame and flow kinematic and geometrical properties (Eq. (2.78)):

$$\kappa = \frac{1}{A}\frac{dA}{dt} \tag{5.31}$$

When $\kappa > 0$, the flame front is positively stretched (generally simply called "stretched"). The simplest example of a positively stretched flame is the planar stagnation point flame

[viii] This relation is used in studies of turbulent premixed flame propagation to express the flame front displacement speed (Ashurst et al.[16], Peters[355]).

studied in Section 2.6. Many stretched flamelets are also found in the leading edges of turbulent flames where flame surface is produced. Flame quenching is expected when κ becomes of the order of the inverse of the flame time $\tau_c = \delta/s_L^0$, i.e. when the Karlovitz number $K_a = \kappa\delta/s_L^0 = \kappa\tau_c$ is of order unity. When $\kappa < 0$, the flame front is negatively stretched (or "compressed"). A typical example of a compressed flame is a flame front curved towards the fresh gases or the tip of a Bunsen burner flame (Fig. 2.27). Expression (5.30) indicates that, in the limit of small stretch values, the flamelet response to flow perturbations may be described using only the stretch κ. Curvature and strain play similar roles in flame stretch, suggesting an important simplification: the flamelet behavior may be studied only considering planar strained flames, which are simpler to set and investigate than curved flames. In other words, according to asymptotic analysis, a curved flame and a planar flame feature the same dynamics if they have the same total stretch. Therefore, one may conclude that studies of planar strained flames are sufficient to understand flame/flow interaction and this explains why plane strain effects have been extensively studied while curvature effects have been relatively neglected.

Unfortunately, various difficulties are associated to this simple flamelet description of turbulent flames:

- First, the asymptotic relation (5.30) is developed assuming low flame stretch values. Its extension to high stretch values (and strong curvature) has no rigorous basis.
- The instantaneous structure of a turbulent flame (Fig. 5.17) evidences a second difficulty: a flame front embedded in a turbulent shear layer is positively stretched at certain locations (typically in vortex braids) and strongly curved (and therefore negatively stretched or compressed) where the flame is wrapped around the vortices. This sketch reveals that planar positively stretched flamelets cannot describe the regions where the front is strongly curved towards the fresh gases. Since most turbulent flames involve large stretch values and highly curved flame fronts, these questions have to be addressed to develop a satisfactory local flamelet model.

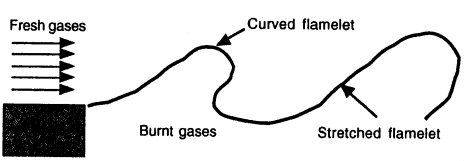


Figure 5.17: Stretched and curved flamelets in a turbulent flame.

- Geometrical considerations suggest that vortices should be larger than the length scales corresponding to the flame front (typically the thermal thickness δ_L^0) to be able to actually stretch the flame. Accordingly, small scales should not be included in a description which only relies on stretch.

- In laminar stagnation point flames, the flame front is planar and submitted to constant stretch. In a turbulent flame, the flame front is stretched by turbulent eddies. Therefore, induced stretches vary because eddies move with respect to the flame. Thus, the flame is also curved when stretched. As shown by Mikolaitis[321], curvature effects may be very important and should be accounted for.

- Finally, viscous effects may modify the vortex structure and decrease the stretch induced on the flame front before quenching occurs.

Time and scale-dependent effects

Flame/vortex interactions in a turbulent flow are intrinsically time-dependent: information extracted from laminar stagnation point flames submitted to steady stretch might not be relevant for turbulent premixed flames. More importantly, a turbulent flow is not restricted to one type of eddy but features a complex combination of vortices including scales ranging from the Kolmogorov scale η_k to the integral scale l_t. As described in Section 4.2, each scale may be characterized by a length scale r, a velocity perturbation $u'(r)$ and induces a stretch $u'(r)/r$ (Fig. 4.1). Using only the smallest or the largest scale to describe flame/turbulence interaction is not sufficient: an analysis of the effects of all scales is required and may be performed using the "spectral diagram" introduced in Fig. 5.18.

Using the description of eddies in turbulence (§ 4.2), a turbulent flow field is represented in the spectral diagram by a straight line denoted as "turbulence line" and bounded by the Kolmogorov and integral scales. Each scale present on the turbulence line may have a different effect on the flame front. Some vortices may lead to quenching, some may induce formations of fresh gases pockets, while others may be dissipated by viscous effects before any interaction with the flame structure. In the same turbulent reacting flow, all three types of vortices may be found at the same time: a description based on one scale cannot take all mechanisms into account.

The interaction between a flame and a vortex can be characterized by three non-dimensionalized numbers (Fig. 5.18) depending on the length scale r considered:

- $V_r(r) = u'(r)/s_L^0$ compares the turbulent velocity fluctuation $u'(r)$ associated to the length scale r and the laminar flame speed. A necessary condition for strong interactions is that the speed induced by the vortex be greater than the flame speed, i.e. $V_r(r) > 1$.

- The Karlovitz number for the scale r is:

$$K_a(r) = \frac{u'(r)/r}{\delta/s_L^0} \simeq \frac{1}{Re(r)^{1/2}} \left(\frac{\delta}{\eta_k}\right)^2 \quad , \qquad (5.32)$$

  where $Re(r)$ is the Reynolds number associated to the scale r. $K_a(r)$ coincides with the Karlovitz number of Eq. (5.26) when r is the Kolmogorov length scale $r = \eta_k$. A necessary condition for flame quenching due to stretch corresponds to $K_a(r) > 1$.

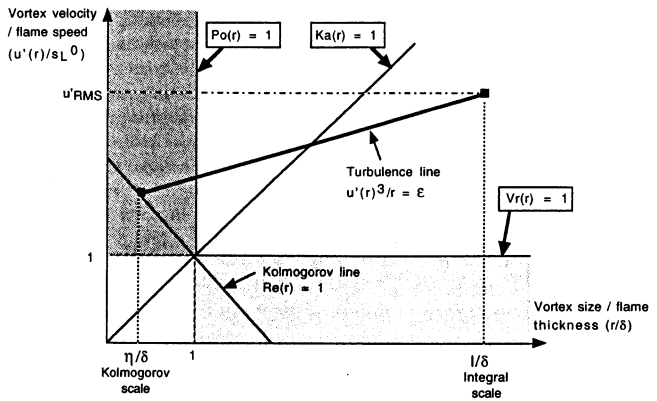


Figure 5.18: Principle of spectral diagram for premixed flame vortex interaction (log-log scale).

- The vortex power is measured by the ratio of the vortex lifetime r^2/ν to the chemical time δ/s_L^0:

$$P_o(r) = \frac{r^2 s_L^0}{\nu \delta} \simeq \left(\frac{r}{\delta}\right)^2 \tag{5.33}$$

This number may be viewed as the ratio of the penetration length of the vortex into the flame front (before its eventual dissipation by viscous effects) to the flame front thickness. Vortices with a power lower than unity ($P_o(r) < 1$) are dissipated by viscous effects before they affect the flame front. $P_o(r)$ is also a good measure of curvature effects arising from the interaction of a vortex of size r with a flame front of thickness δ.

The Klimov-Williams criterion may be reconsidered from this analysis: according to this criterion, the Kolmogorov scales may quench the flame front. In the spectral diagram (Fig. 5.18), the Kolmogorov scales belong to the line $Re(\eta_k) = u'(\eta_k)\eta_k/\nu \simeq u'(\eta_k)\eta_k/s_L^0\delta = 1$. When the Kolmogorov length scale is larger than the flame thickness ($\eta_k > \delta$), the corresponding flow conditions fall below the line $V_r(r) = 1$. The vortex speed is lower than the flame speed leading to a "weak" interaction. On the other hand, if $\eta_k < \delta$, the power $P_o(\eta_k)$ of the vortex is small (although its velocity may be high) and the fluctuation is dissipated by viscous effects before any interaction with the flame. In both cases, Kolmogorov scales are unable to quench a flame front. Clearly, the interaction between a single vortex and a flame front involves more than a single non-dimensional number (for example, the Karlovitz number) and must be studied in more detail as described in the next section.

DNS of flame/vortex interactions

The interaction of isolated deterministic vortices with flame fronts often appears as a prerequisite to understanding the interaction of a turbulent flow field, viewed as a collection of vortices, with flames. Flame/vortex interactions have received much attention in recent years using numerical techniques (Karagozian and Marble[230], Laverdant and Candel[265], Ashurst and McMurtry[17], Rutland and Ferziger[411], Poinsot et al.[379], Mantel et al.[302], Samaniego and Mantel[419]) or experiments (Jarosinski et al.[219], Roberts and Driscoll[401], Roberts et al.[402], Mueller et al.[330], Samaniego and Mantel[419]). Since the size and velocity of the vortical structure may be controlled independently, the aerodynamic perturbation of the flame front is precisely defined. A typical flame/vortex configuration is displayed in Fig. 5.19. At the initial time, two counter-rotating vortices are generated upstream of a laminar flame front. The flow is symmetrical with respect to the $y = 0$ axis and subsequently, only the upper half part of the domain is calculated and displayed. The vortex-pair configuration generates large flame stretch values and interacts efficiently with the flame front because of its self-induced velocity.

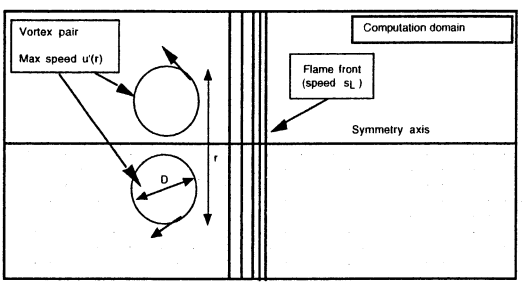


Figure 5.19: Typical initial geometry for DNS of flame/vortex interaction.

An important aspect linked to the choice of the equations used for the DNS deals with the introduction of heat loss models into the computation. These losses are mainly due to radiation. Laminar flame results show that they are essential control parameters for flame quenching (see § 2.7.3). If a DNS is performed without modeling heat losses (something which is possible for DNS but not for an actual flame), flames might be too resistant to strain: Patnaik and Kailasanath[349] show that the level of heat losses used in flame/vortex interaction DNS controls the occurrence of quenching. On the other hand, modeling heat losses in real flames is a challenge in itself and corresponding models cannot yet be included in a DNS. An intermediate solution is to follow asymptotic methods and use a simplified approach for radiative heat losses where the flux lost ($\dot{\mathcal{Q}}$ in Eq. (1.47)) is simply proportional to T^4- T_0^4: $\dot{\mathcal{Q}} = \varepsilon_R \sigma (T^4 - T_0^4)$ where ε_R denotes the local emissivity of the gas and T_0 is a reference "cold" temperature at infinity (Poinsot et al.[379]). In this case, the difficulty is to choose a level of

emissivity for the gas. More sophisticated models may be found in recent DNS (Patnaik and Kailasanath[349]) but the uncertainties on the level of radiation losses remain high.

Simulations of Poinsot et al.[379] are performed for an arbitrary value of ε_R inducing quenching for realistic values of stretch. Simulations also include heat release, variable density and viscosity. The temperature ratio between fresh and burnt gases is 4 and the Lewis number is 1.2. The length scale r used to characterize the size of the perturbation is the sum of the vortex diameter D and of the distance between vortex centers (Fig. 5.19). The velocity scale $u'(r)$ is defined as the maximum velocity induced by the vortex pair. Calculations are carried out for a broad range of parameters $0.81 < r/\delta_L < 11$ and $1 < u'(r)/s_L^0 < 100$.

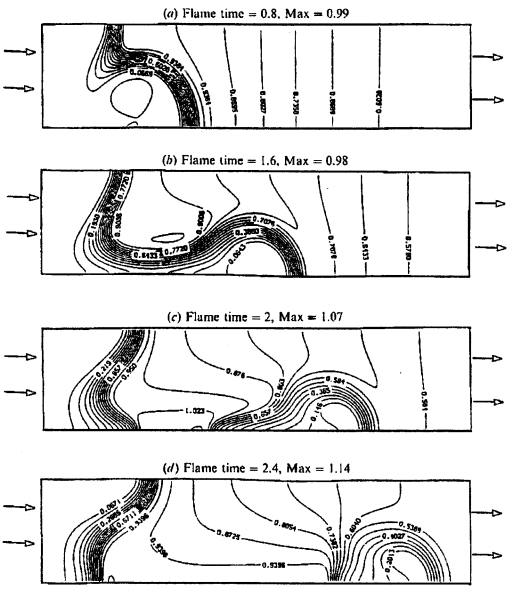


Figure 5.20: Reduced temperature fields at different instants during flame vortex interaction (Poinsot et al.[379] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press).

An example of results is plotted in Figs. 5.20 and 5.21 for a case where the vortex pair size and speed are high enough to induce quenching of the flame front ($r/\delta = 4.8$ and $u'(r)/s_L^0 = 28$). Figures 5.20 and 5.21 respectively display the temperature (Θ) and reaction rate ($\dot{\omega}$) fields at four instants. The reduced variable $t^+ = t/\tau_c$ measures the time with respect to the

flame characteristic time $\tau_c = \delta/s_L^0$.

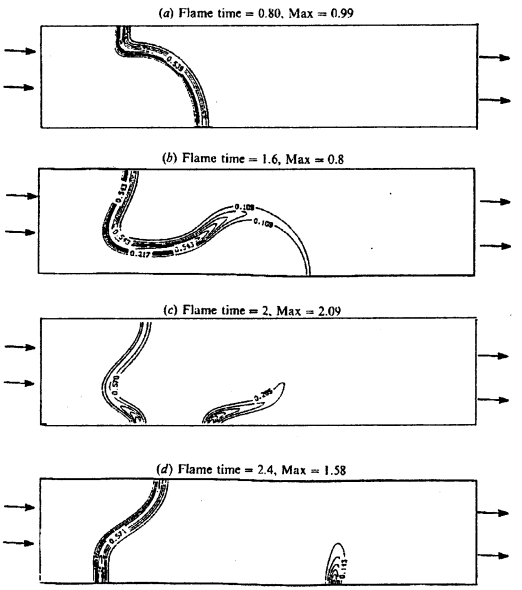


Figure 5.21: Reaction rate fields at different instants during flame-vortex interaction (Poinsot et al.[379] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press).

At $t^+ = 0.8$, the vortex pair has stretched and curved the flame but the inner flame structure is preserved and no quenching is observed. The largest Karlovitz number $Ka = \kappa\delta/s_L^0$ is found on the axis and reaches about three. While quenching might be expected for $Ka = 1$, burning proceeds even when Karlovitz numbers reach larger values. At $t^+ = 1.6$, quenching appears on the downstream side of the pocket of fresh gases previously formed by the vortex pair. These gases are pushed rapidly into regions where the burnt gases have been cooled due to heat losses (Fig. 5.20). This effect, combined with the high stretch generated by the vortices, causes almost complete extinction of the pocket after it has been separated from the bulk of the fresh gases. At times $t^+ = 2.0$ and $t^+ = 2.4$, the pocket of fresh gases is convected through the burnt gases without burning except near its tail. In this case, the flame front is locally quenched by the vortex pair and, in addition, unburnt mixture has crossed the flame.

Spectral combustion diagrams

A spectral diagram based on calculations of flame/vortex interactions (and not only on dimensional analysis) may be constructed (Poinsot et al.[379]). Fig. 5.22 presents an example of a spectral diagram obtained for a Lewis number of 1.2 and including strong heat losses. The outcome of a flame/vortex interaction depends on the scale r and on the vortex velocity $u'(r)$. Four typical regimes are identified

1. a local quenching of the front,
2. the formation of a pocket of fresh gases in the burnt gases without quenching,
3. a wrinkled flame front,
4. a negligible global effect without noticeable flame wrinkling or thickening.

Two curves are plotted in Fig. 5.22:

- The quenching curve distinguishes vortices locally quenching the flame front.
- The cut-off limit (Gulder and Smallwood[185]) corresponds to vortices inducing an increase of the total reaction rate of about 5 %. A best fit for this inner cut-off length scale l_{inner} is derived from DNS:

$$\boxed{\frac{l_{inner}}{\delta_L^0} = 0.2 + 5.5 \left(\frac{\varepsilon \delta_L^0}{{s_L^0}^3} \right)^{-1/6}} \tag{5.34}$$

  where $\varepsilon \delta_L^0 / {s_L^0}^3$ is a reduced turbulence dissipation rate. This cut-off limit is the inner limit which should be used in a fractal description of premixed flame surfaces.

Spectral diagrams may also be constructed experimentally (Roberts et al.[402]). Large differences should be expected between experiments and simple chemistry computations such as the DNS of Poinsot et al.[379]. Qualitatively, however, the trends of the experimental results are well reproduced by DNS as shown on Fig. 5.23.

Modified combustion diagram

A turbulent premixed combustion diagram may be deduced from the spectral diagram displayed in Fig. 5.22 under the following assumptions:

1. A single vortex structure interacts at a given time with the flame front.
2. Any turbulent structure located in the quenching zone of the spectral diagram locally quenches the flame front and induce a distributed reaction regime.

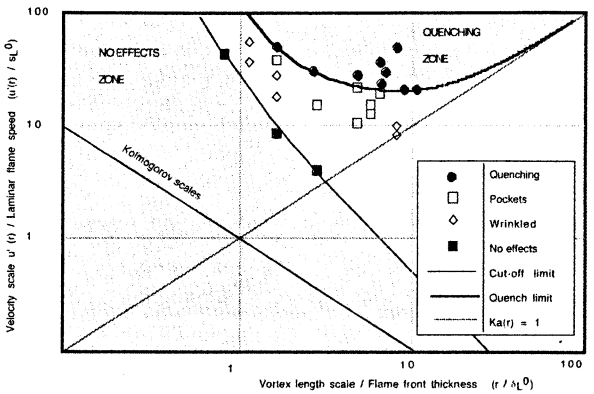


Figure 5.22: Spectral diagram obtained from Direct Numerical Simulations of flame vortex interaction (Poinsot et al.[379]).

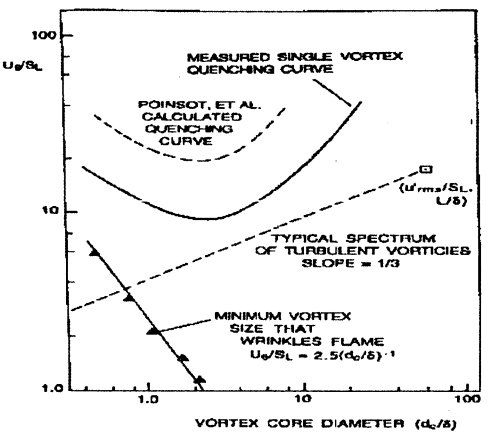


Figure 5.23: Spectral diagram obtained from experiments: d_c and U_θ are respectively the size and the rotating velocity of the vortex whereas δ and S_L correspond to thickness and speed of the laminar flame (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Roberts et al.[402] © the Combustion Institute).

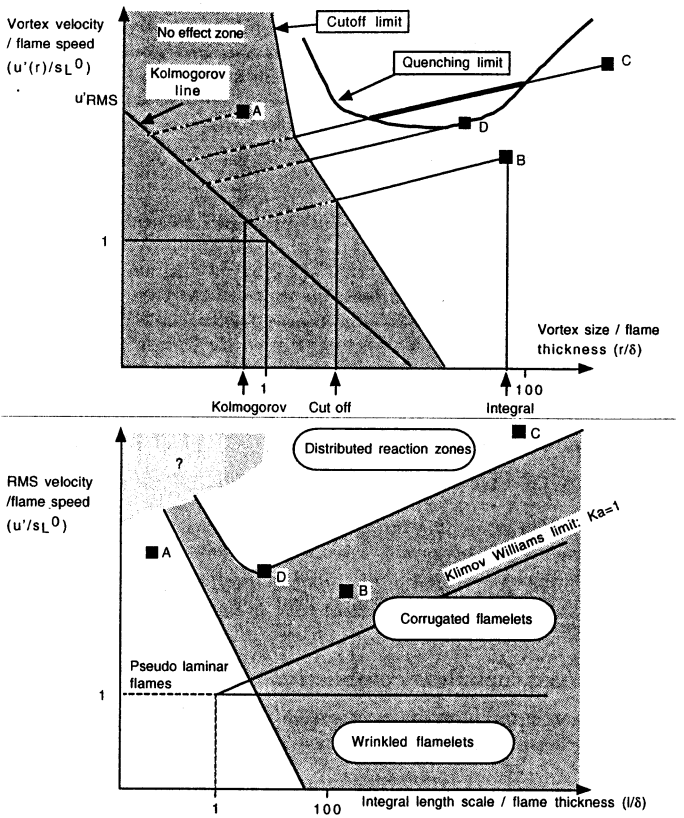


Figure 5.24: Spectral diagram and corresponding turbulent combustion diagram based on DNS of flame/vortex interactions.

These assumptions are rather crude. For example, turbulent scales in the quenching zone do not quench the flame front if the corresponding energy density is too low. Therefore, assumption (2) is probably too strong and not satisfied. However, these hypothesis lead to a "worse case" quenching interaction diagram. Nevertheless, the following construction, based on DNS, is probably more precise than analysis based on simple dimensional arguments.

Under the previous assumptions, the construction of a new turbulent combustion diagram based on the spectral diagram of Fig. 5.22 is straightforward. A turbulent field of type B (Fig. 5.24) contains inefficient scales (dashed line) and scales able to corrugate the flame front but unable to quench it (solid line). Point B therefore corresponds to a flamelet regime. In the case of field A, even the integral scale is not sufficiently energetic to interact with the flame and the latter remains pseudo-laminar. Turbulent field C contains scales that may locally quench the flame (double-width solid line). These scales are larger and faster by orders of magnitude than the Kolmogorov scale. Type C turbulence creates a turbulent flame which cannot satisfy flamelet assumptions.

Comparing this diagram (Fig. 5.24) with the classical diagram (Fig. 5.12) reveals that the domain where distributed reaction zones are expected has been displaced upwards by at least an order of magnitude towards more intense turbulence levels. Taking into account the important value of heat losses used for this computation, the flamelet domain is expected to be even larger in most practical cases. Peters[356] has also pointed out that the quenching limit in Fig. 5.24 roughly corresponds to line $K_a = 100$, separating thickened-wrinkled and thickened flame regimes in his own diagram (Fig. 5.13).

5.3 RANS of turbulent premixed flames

Phenomenological descriptions and turbulent combustion diagrams are useful to understand turbulent combustion but do not provide a mathematical framework for numerical simulations. The derivation of Reynolds average Navier-Stokes (RANS) equations has been previously described (see § 4.5). For premixed flames, equations (4.22) to (4.25) are generally first simplified for practical simulations.

5.3.1 Premixed turbulent combustion with single one-step chemistry

A usual assumption in turbulent premixed combustion modeling is to consider a single one-step, irreversible chemical reaction, as in Section 2.4:

$$R \quad \text{(reactants)} \quad \rightarrow \quad P \quad \text{(products)} \tag{5.35}$$

The fuel reaction rate $\dot{\omega}_F$ is expressed (Eq. 2.37) as:

$$\dot{\omega}_F = B\rho Y_F \exp\left(-\frac{T_a}{T}\right) \tag{5.36}$$

where the temperature exponent β_1 in the preexponential constant is 0. The preexponential constant B is negative. T_1, T_2 and T_a are respectively the fresh gases, the adiabatic flame

and the activation temperatures. The reactant mass fraction Y_F is non-dimensionalized using the initial reactant mass fraction in fresh gases Y_F^1: $Y = Y_F/Y_F^1$. Y varies from 1 in the fresh gases to 0 in the burnt gases.

Most turbulent combustion models assume constant pressure (see § 1.2.1), unity Lewis numbers (see § 2.4.3) and adiabatic conditions. Under these three assumptions, the relation linking the reduced temperature $\Theta = C_p(T - T_1)/QY_F^1$ to the reduced reactant mass fraction Y derived in Eq. (2.35) is still valid in turbulent flows:[ix]

$$\Theta + Y = 1 \tag{5.37}$$

Therefore, only the Θ (or the Y) equation needs to be retained. Θ, increasing from $\Theta = 0$ in fresh gases to $\Theta = 1$ in fully burnt gases, is called the *progress variable*. The system to solve for a turbulent low-speed premixed flame then reduces to:

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i) = 0 \tag{5.38}$$

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_j}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j) + \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\tau}_{ij} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}\right) \tag{5.39}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta})}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta}\widetilde{u}_i) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho D}\frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}\right) + \overline{\omega}_\Theta \tag{5.40}$$

where $\dot{\omega}_\Theta = -\dot{\omega}_F/Y_F^1$ is the reaction rate for the reduced temperature Θ. In Eq. (5.40), the averaged thermal diffusion term in Eq. (4.25) has been simply modeled as:

$$\overline{\rho D\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}} = \overline{\rho}\,\overline{D}\frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i} \tag{5.41}$$

The initial set of averaged equations is simplified since only $\overline{\rho}$, $\widetilde{u}_i$ and $\widetilde{\Theta}$ must be solved for. But, as previously described (§ 4.5.2), the corresponding equations contain three unclosed terms requiring modeling:

- the turbulent stress tensor $\overline{\rho u_i'' u_j''}$,
- the mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_\Theta$,
- the turbulent scalar transport term $\overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''}$.

How do these terms influence mean values is a key issue in turbulent combustion modeling. Such terms require closure assumptions and models to express them as functions of the solved mean quantities (namely $\overline{\rho}$, $\widetilde{u}_i$ and $\widetilde{\Theta}$) or as solutions of additional conservation equations:

[ix] In Section 2.4.3, the relation $Y + \Theta = 1$ has been proved in a steady flame. The same demonstration holds in an unsteady turbulent flame when initial conditions also satisfy the same property. When initial conditions do not satisfy $Y + \Theta = 1$, the flame relaxes towards this state after initial conditions are forgotten.

- models for Reynolds stresses in the momentum equation, $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$ have been discussed in Section 4.5.3. These turbulent stresses are usually viewed as additional stresses and modeled through a turbulent viscosity ν_t (Boussinesq assumption).
- Two unknown terms are then really specific of the introduction of combustion in Navier-Stokes equations: the mean reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$ and the scalar turbulent transport $\overline{\rho u_i''\Theta''}$. A large portion of the literature in turbulent combustion focuses on the modeling of the mean reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$. These models are discussed in Section 5.3.2 to 5.3.7. Models for scalar turbulent fluxes are generally closed using a gradient assumption (see Eq. (4.28)) and are presented in Section 5.3.8.

5.3.2 The "no-model" or Arrhenius approach

The simplest approach is to neglect the effects of turbulence on turbulent combustion and to retain only the first term in the Taylor series (4.44) in Section 4.5.4. The reaction rate is then expressed as:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \dot{\omega}_\Theta(\widetilde{\Theta}) = -B\overline{\rho}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})\exp\left(-\frac{T_a}{T_1+(T_2-T_1)\widetilde{\Theta}}\right)} \tag{5.42}$$

This is equivalent to supposing that the mean reaction rate corresponds to the reaction rate obtained using mean local values $\overline{\rho}$ and $\widetilde{\Theta}$. This model is relevant only when chemical time scales are larger than turbulent time scales ($\tau_c \gg \tau_t$, low Damköhler number limit), corresponding to the "well stirred reactor" regime (Fig. 5.12) where reactants mix rapidly and burn slowly. This approach may be useful for simple analysis and is encountered for some specific applications such as supersonic combustion and chemical reactions in atmospheric boundary layers (see § 4.5.4). In most situations, this model is completely inadequate: Fig. 4.17 shows that $\dot{\omega}_\Theta(\widetilde{\Theta})$ is never a good estimate of $\overline{\dot{\omega}_\Theta(\Theta)}$. Estimating the mean reaction rate by the reaction rate based on mean quantities leads to unacceptable errors (usually orders of magnitude).

5.3.3 The Eddy Break Up (EBU) model

Proposed by Spalding (Spalding[435], Spalding[436], Kuo[259]), the Eddy Break Up (EBU) model is based on a phenomenological analysis of turbulent combustion assuming high Reynolds ($Re \gg 1$) and Damköhler ($Da \gg 1$) numbers. A simple idea (opposite to the Arrhenius model of § 5.3.2), is to consider that chemistry does not play any explicit role while turbulent motions control the reaction rate: the reaction zone is viewed as a collection of fresh and burnt gaseous pockets transported by turbulent eddies. Then, the mean reaction rate is mainly controlled by a characteristic turbulent time τ_t and the temperature fluctuations $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ and is expressed as:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = C'_{EBU}\,\overline{\rho}\,\frac{\sqrt{\widetilde{\Theta''^2}}}{\tau_{EBU}}} \tag{5.43}$$

C_{EBU} is a model constant of the order of unity. The turbulence time τ_t is estimated from the turbulence kinetic energy k and its dissipation rate ε according to:

$$\tau_{EBU} = \frac{k}{\varepsilon} \tag{5.44}$$

which is an estimate of the characteristic time of the integral length scales of the turbulent flow field (§ 4.2 in Chapt. 4). To first order, the largest vortices, close to the integral length scale, are assumed to produce the strongest flapping motions. Since k and ε are required in Eq. (5.44), the Eddy Break Up closure is generally used together with the k-ε turbulence model (see § 4.5.3).

Eq. (5.43) requires an estimate for the fluctuations $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$. A first analysis assuming that the flame is infinitely thin leads to the simple result:

$$\overline{\rho\widetilde{\Theta''^2}} = \overline{\rho\left(\Theta - \widetilde{\Theta}\right)^2} = \overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{\Theta^2} - \widetilde{\Theta}^2\right) = \overline{\rho}\,\widetilde{\Theta}\left(1 - \widetilde{\Theta}\right) \tag{5.45}$$

because temperature can only take two values, $\Theta = 0$ (in the fresh gases) or $\Theta = 1$ (in the fully burnt gases) so that $\Theta^2 = \Theta$. The final EBU model for the mean reaction rate is:[x]

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = C_{EBU}\,\overline{\rho}\,\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\widetilde{\Theta}\left(1 - \widetilde{\Theta}\right)} \tag{5.46}$$

This model is attractive because the reaction rate is written as a simple function of known mean quantities without additional transport equations. The Eddy-Break-Up model may be found in most commercial codes. Despite its success, its basic form (5.46) has an obvious limitation: it does not include any effects of chemical kinetics. The preexponential constant B or the activation temperature T_a do not appear in Eq. (5.46). However, the EBU model generally gives better results than the simple Arrhenius model. Fig. 5.25 compares variations of mean reaction rates predicted by the EBU and by the Arrhenius models: the EBU formula predicts a non zero reaction rate at all points where the averaged temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$ is not 0 or 1 as revealed by experiments (see Fig. 4.17). The Arrhenius model would predict a mean reaction rate located around $\widetilde{\Theta} = 0.9$ and zero everywhere else, as displayed in Fig. 5.25.

Some adjustments of the model constant C_{EBU} have been proposed to incorporate chemical features (Said and Borghi[416]). In commercial codes, the EBU model is sometimes coupled to the Arrhenius law (§ 5.3.2) to limit the mean reaction rate using chemistry features. The Eddy-Break-Up model also tends to overestimate the reaction rate, especially in highly strained regions, where the ratio ε/k is large (flame-holder wakes, walls and so on). Note however that

[x] A comparison shows that Eqs. (5.43) and (5.46) are not compatible. According to Eq. (5.45), a square root is missing in Eq. (5.46) compared to Eq. (5.43). This square root was initially introduced for "dimensional" arguments but leads to various physical and mathematical problems which can be illustrated using the KPP analysis presented in Section 5.3.10: this analysis shows that a proper model should have a finite derivative $d\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta/d\widetilde{\Theta}$ for $\widetilde{\Theta} = 0$ and $\widetilde{\Theta} = 1$. This is not the case when the mean reaction rate is written $[\widetilde{\Theta}\,(1 - \widetilde{\Theta})]^{\frac{1}{2}}$ so that the expression $\widetilde{\Theta}\,(1 - \widetilde{\Theta})$ was retained (Borghi, private communication, 1999).

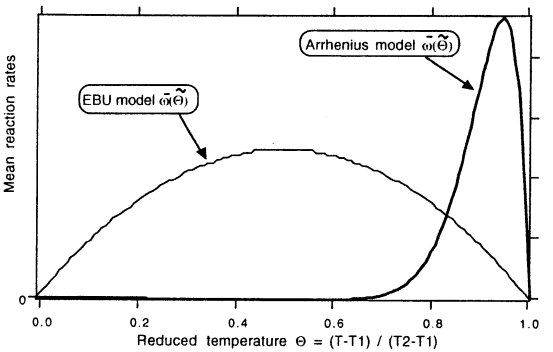


Figure 5.25: Comparing the Arrhenius and the EBU models in a turbulent flame brush.

the estimate of the characteristic time τ_{EBU} is quite arbitrary,[xi] as discussed in Section 5.3.9, and could be modeled using other assumptions, leading to other results. For example, the ITNFS model, devised by Meneveau and Poinsot[314] improves the predictive capacities of the EBU model at low numerical costs (Bailly et al.[21]).

5.3.4 Models based on turbulent flame speed correlations

Turbulent premixed flames may be described in terms of a global turbulent flame speed s_T, as mentioned in Section 4.3.1. From experimental data (Abdel-Gayed et al.[3], Abdel-Gayed and Bradley[2], Gulder[184]) or theoretical analysis (Renormalization Group Theory, Yakhot et al.[488]), the turbulent flame speed s_T may be modeled by:

$$\frac{s_T}{s_L} = 1 + \alpha \left(\frac{u'}{s_L} \right)^n \tag{5.47}$$

where α and n are two model constants close to unity. u' is the turbulent velocity (i.e the RMS velocity). The flame front propagation is then described in term of a "G-equation" (Kerstein et al.[247], Karpov et al.[231]):

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial G}{\partial t} + \tilde{u}_i \frac{\partial G}{\partial x_i} = s_T \left| \nabla G \right|} \tag{5.48}$$

[xi] In preliminary versions of the EBU model, developed to simulate a turbulent premixed flame stabilized behind a flame-holder (Spalding[435],Spalding[436]), the characteristic time τ_{EBU} was simply estimated from the transverse gradient of the mean axial velocity, $|\partial \tilde{u}/\partial y|^{-1}$, corresponding to the strain rate induced by large scale coherent motions.

where the turbulent flame brush is associated to a given level G^* of the G field. Far from the front when G is not close to G^*, the G-field has no particular physical meaning.

Unfortunately, the turbulent flame speed s_T is not a well defined quantity (Gouldin[181]). Experimental data exhibit a large scatter and depend on various parameters (chemistry characteristics, turbulence scales, flow geometry among others). Eq. (5.48) also leads to various numerical difficulties. This equation tends to induce "flame cusps", generally avoided adding a diffusive term (G second spatial derivative) in the right hand side of the equation. But this term slightly modifies the propagation speed of the flame front.[xii] The coupling between the G-equation with mass-fraction or energy balance equations is also not obvious: G-equation requires the turbulent displacement speed of the flame front whereas conservation equations need the consumption speed of the flame brush. As for laminar flames (see § 2.7.1), these quantities may be quite different.

While this formulation is not particularly well suited to close Favre averaged transport equations, it may be of interest in the context of large eddy simulations (see § 5.4). Such a description may also be useful for very large scale combustion system simulations. The G-equation formalism does not require to resolve the flame brush thickness in the computation but only the G-field which may be quite larger (Smiljanovski et al.[431]).

A more refined formalism based on G-equation has been developed by Peters (Peters[355], Peters[356]), briefly described page 219 in Section 5.3.6.

5.3.5 The Bray Moss Libby (BML) model

Known under the initials of its authors, Bray, Moss and Libby, this model, first proposed in 1977, has been the subject of many improvements (see papers by Bray, Moss and Libby, and then by Bray, Champion and Libby). Combining a statistical approach using probability density functions and a physical analysis, the BML model has evidenced some special features of turbulent premixed combustion such as counter-gradient turbulent transport and flame turbulence generation, already described in Section 5.1.3.

A one-step, irreversible chemical reaction between fresh gases (R) and combustion products (P) is considered. Usual assumptions are introduced to simplify the model formulation: perfect gases, incompressible flow, constant heat capacities and unity Lewis numbers. The probability density function of the progress variable Θ at a given location $\mathbf{x}$ is expressed as a sum of fresh, fully burnt and burning gases contributions (Fig. 5.26):

$$\boxed{p(\Theta,\mathbf{x}) = \underbrace{\alpha(\mathbf{x})\delta(\Theta)}_{\text{fresh gases}} + \underbrace{\beta(\mathbf{x})\delta(1-\Theta)}_{\text{burnt gases}} + \underbrace{\gamma(\mathbf{x})\,f(\Theta,\mathbf{x})}_{\text{burning gases}}} \tag{5.49}$$

where α, β and γ respectively denotes the probability to have, at location $\mathbf{x}$, fresh gases, burnt gases and reacting mixture. $\delta(\Theta)$ and $\delta(1-\Theta)$ are respectively the Dirac delta functions corresponding to fresh gases ($\Theta = 0$) and fully burnt ones ($\Theta = 1$).

[xii] Some authors (Karpov et al.[231], Lipatnikov and Chomiak[289]) introduce a turbulent diffusive term (i.e.

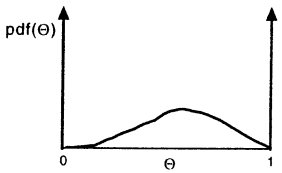


Figure 5.26: Probability density function in turbulent premixed combustion.

The normalization of the probability density function ($\int_0^1 p(\Theta, \mathbf{x})\, d\Theta = 1$) leads to the following conditions:

$$\alpha + \beta + \gamma = 1 \quad \text{and} \quad \int_0^1 f(\Theta, x)\, d\Theta = 1 \tag{5.50}$$

with $f(0) = f(1) = 0$.

The BML model is developed assuming large Reynolds and Damköhler numbers. Since the flame front is thin, the probability to be in burning gases is low ($\gamma \ll 1$). An intermittency between fresh gases ($\Theta = 0$) and burnt gases ($\Theta = 1$) is observed and Eq. (5.49) reduces to:

$$p(\Theta, \mathbf{x}) = \alpha(\mathbf{x})\delta(\Theta) + \beta(\mathbf{x})\delta(1 - \Theta) \tag{5.51}$$

At a given location $\mathbf{x}$ inside the mean reaction zone, the Θ signal has a telegraphic shape, displayed in Fig. 5.27. According to Section 5.1.3, this assumption determines the values of probability α and β and leads to interesting relations between Reynolds and Favre averages and expressions for turbulent fluxes evidencing intermittency effects between fresh and burnt gases. Unfortunately, this analysis does not provide the mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_\Theta$ because:

$$\overline{\omega}_\Theta(\mathbf{x}) = \int_0^1 \dot{\omega}(\Theta) p(\Theta, \mathbf{x})\, d\Theta = \gamma(\mathbf{x}) \int_0^1 \dot{\omega}(\Theta) f(\Theta, \mathbf{x})\, d\Theta \approx 0 \tag{5.52}$$

As the probability γ to be in burning gases has been neglected, the mean reaction rate cannot be estimated from this expression. Since the origin of the BML model, three main approaches have been successively proposed to close the mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_\Theta$. The first two formulations, based on scalar dissipation rate and on flame crossing frequency, are discussed here. The later one, derived in terms of flame surface densities, is described in Section 5.3.6.

$\nu_t \partial^2 G / \partial x_i^2$) predicting a continuously increasing flame brush thickness propagating at the mean turbulent flame speed s_T.

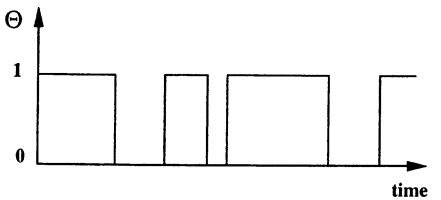


Figure 5.27: Intermittency between fresh and fully burnt gases at a location x in the reaction zone. This signal corresponds to a bimodal ($\Theta = 0$ and $\Theta = 1$) probability density function.

Scalar dissipation rate formulation

Starting from the instantaneous balance equation for Θ:

$$\frac{\partial \rho\Theta}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i \Theta) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\omega}_\Theta \tag{5.53}$$

Bray and Moss[64] derived a balance equation for $\Theta(1-\Theta) = \Theta - \Theta^2$:

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}[\rho\Theta(1-\Theta)] + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}[\rho u_i \Theta(1-\Theta)] = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}[\Theta(1-\Theta)]\right) + 2\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i} - 2\Theta\dot{\omega}_\Theta + \dot{\omega}_\Theta \tag{5.54}$$

Under the BML model assumptions, the reduced temperature Θ is equal to zero or to unity. Then, $\Theta(1-\Theta) = 0$ and the balance equation (5.54) reduces to:

$$2\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i} = 2\Theta\dot{\omega}_\Theta - \dot{\omega}_\Theta \tag{5.55}$$

leading to, after averaging:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \frac{1}{2\Theta_m - 1}\left(\overline{2\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}}\right) = \frac{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_\Theta}{2\Theta_m - 1}} \tag{5.56}$$

where Θ_m is defined as:

$$\Theta_m = \frac{\overline{\Theta\dot{\omega}_\Theta}}{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta} = \frac{\int_0^1 \Theta\dot{\omega}_\Theta f(\Theta)d\Theta}{\int_0^1 \dot{\omega}_\Theta f(\Theta)d\Theta} \tag{5.57}$$

and $\overline{\rho\chi}_\Theta = \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_\Theta$ is the scalar dissipation rate of the reduced temperature Θ.

The mean reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$ is related to the dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}_\Theta$, describing turbulent mixing, and to Θ_m, characterizing chemical reaction. A balance equation may be derived,

and solved, for the scalar dissipation rate, as done, for example, by Mantel and Borghi[301]. A simpler solution is to postulate a linear relaxation of the fluctuations as:

$$\overline{\rho\chi}_\Theta = \frac{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta''^2}}{\tau_t} \tag{5.58}$$

where a turbulent mixing time scale, τ_t is introduced. A balance equation may be derived and closed for the progress variable variance $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ as shown in Section 5.3.7 but, assuming an intermittency between fresh and burnt gases ($\Theta = 0$ or $\Theta = 1$), $\Theta^2 = \Theta$. Then, according to Eq. (5.45):

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \frac{1}{2\Theta_m - 1}\overline{\rho}\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\widetilde{\Theta}\left(1 - \widetilde{\Theta}\right)} \tag{5.59}$$

where τ_t has been estimated from the turbulent kinetic energy k and its dissipation rate ε as $\tau_t = k/\varepsilon$ (Eq. 5.44). The expression (5.46) proposed by Spalding in the Eddy-Break-Up model is recovered. The BML model may then be viewed as a theoretical derivation of the Eddy-Break-Up (EBU) model, initially based on a phenomenological approach. Compared to EBU, the BML model incorporates chemistry features through Θ_m.

Flame crossing frequencies

This analysis (Bray et al.[63], Bray and Libby[61]) recognizes that the mean reaction rate at a given location depends more on the passage (or crossing) frequency of the flame front at this point than on the local mean temperature or species mass fractions. Fig. 5.28 shows temperature signals in a turbulent flame. Points like A (on the cold side of the flame brush) or B (on the hot side) both exhibit very few passages of flame fronts and have a low mean reaction rate. Point B has not a mean reaction rate significantly higher than point A. This is very different from a laminar case (see Fig. 2.8) where reaction rates based on Arrhenius expressions peak at high temperature values. In the center of the flame brush, many flame crossings are found at point C and the mean reaction rate is high. This simple observation suggests that the mean reaction can be expressed as the product of the flame crossing frequency f_c by the reaction rate per flame crossing $\dot{\omega}_c$:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \dot{\omega}_c f_c} \tag{5.60}$$

The flame crossing frequency is then estimated from a statistical analysis of the telegraphic equation (temperature signals are viewed as a telegraphic signal, Fig. 5.27), leading to:

$$\boxed{f_c = 2\frac{\overline{\Theta}\left(1 - \overline{\Theta}\right)}{\widehat{T}}} \tag{5.61}$$

where $\widehat{T}$ is a mean period of the telegraphic signal, related to turbulent motions. This expression leads to the following comments:

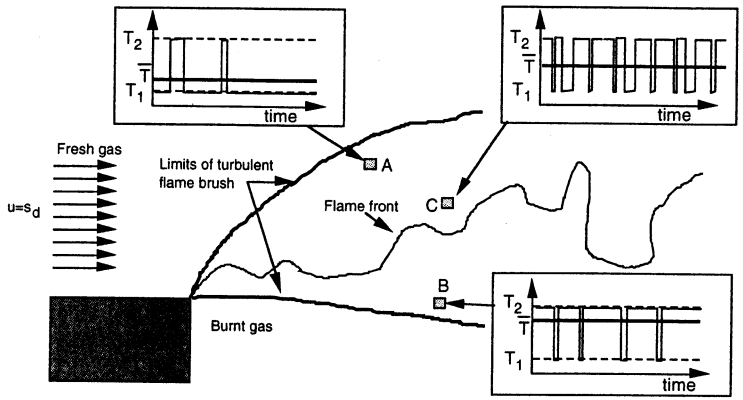


Figure 5.28: The temperature signal at different points in a turbulent flame.

- The factor 2 comes from the fact that two crossing flame are found from a signal period (one from fresh to burnt gases, the other from burnt to unburnt gases).
- The crossing frequency is expressed in terms of Reynolds averaged reduced temperature $\overline{\Theta}$ which can be replaced by the Favre-averaged temperature using Eq. (5.15), leading to:

$$f_c = 2\frac{1+\tau}{(1+\tau\widetilde{\Theta})^2}\frac{\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})}{\widehat{T}} \tag{5.62}$$

- The crossing frequency f_c is easy to measure in experiments and requires to record the temperature signal as a function of time at a given location, for example using thermocouples, Mie or Rayleigh scattering.

Eq. (5.61) is generally closed by estimating $\widehat{T}$ from a characteristic turbulent time τ_t. The reaction rate per crossing flame $\dot{\omega}_c$ needed in Eq. (5.60) is usually modeled as:

$$\boxed{\dot{\omega}_c = \frac{\rho_0 s_L^0}{\delta_L^0/t_t}} \tag{5.63}$$

where ρ_0 is the unburnt gases density, s_L^0 and δ_L^0 are respectively the speed and the thickness of the laminar flame. The flame transit time t_t measures the time required to cross a flame front and corresponds to the time for transition between the $\Theta = 0$ and $\Theta = 1$ levels of the reduced temperature, as shown in Fig. 5.29.

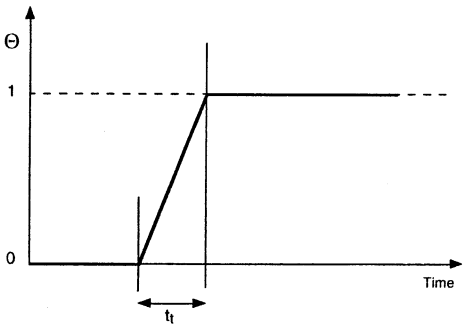


Figure 5.29: Definition of the flame transit time t_t in the flame crossing frequency BML model.

The mean reaction rate is then given by:

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = 2\frac{\rho_0 s_L^0}{\delta_L^0/t_t}\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\overline{\Theta}\left(1-\overline{\Theta}\right) \tag{5.64}$$

where $\widehat{T} = \tau_t k/\varepsilon$. An EBU-like expression is recovered when the transit time t_t is estimated from the laminar flame thickness δ_L^0 and speed s_L^0 as $t_t = \delta_L^0/s_L^0$.

Estimating this reaction rate per crossing flame is difficult in practice so that expression (5.60) has been later recast in terms of flame surface densities, as described below (§ 5.3.6). Note that BML formulations propose algebraic expressions for the reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$ but focus on a turbulent transport description, taking into account the possible occurrence of counter-gradient features and flame-generated turbulence, as evidenced in Section 5.1.3, through balance equations for scalar turbulent fluxes $\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$ and Reynolds stresses $\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$.

5.3.6 Flame surface density models

In the previous section, the turbulent mean reaction rate has been quantified in terms of flame front crossing frequency. Another similar approach, also valid under flamelet assumptions, is to describe the mean reaction rate in term of flame surface area, as the product of the flame surface density (i.e. the available flame surface area per unit volume) by the local consumption rate per unit of flame area, $\rho_0 w_L$ (Marble and Broadwell[303], Candel et al.[80], Pope[382], Bray et al.[60]):

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \rho_0 w_L \Sigma} \tag{5.65}$$

where ρ_0 is the fresh gases density and w_L is the average flame consumption speed along the surface. The flame surface density Σ (unity: m^2/m^3) measures the flame front convolutions.

A high flame surface density at a given location in the flow corresponds to a high turbulent reaction rate. The main advantage of this approach is to separate complex chemistry features, incorporated into the average flame speed w_L, from turbulent/combustion interactions modeled by the flame surface density Σ.

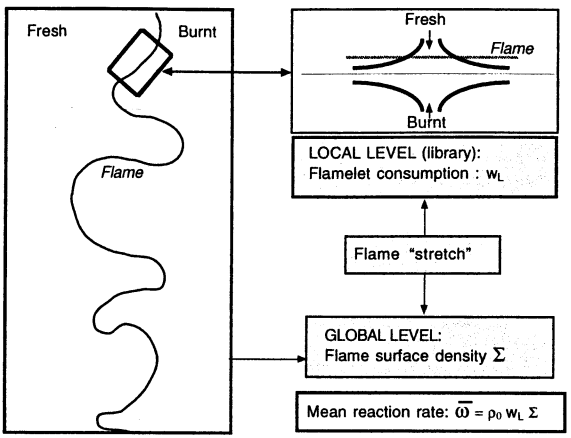


Figure 5.30: Flame surface density concepts for turbulent premixed flames.

Fig. 5.30 gives a simple picture of flame surface density models. The turbulent flame is viewed as an ensemble of small laminar flame elements (*flamelets*) supposed here to have a structure similar to a laminar stagnation point flame. The consumption rate per unit flame surface w_L of these flamelets may be computed (including complex chemistry) using a simple model of a laminar planar stagnation point flame (Giovangigli and Smooke[173]). The corresponding results are stored in a flamelet library where the laminar consumption rate per unit flame surface, w_L, is tabulated for a range of stretch values, fresh gases equivalence ratio, temperature among other possible parameters. Bray[58] introduces a "stretch factor" I_0 to link the mean flamelet consumption speed w_L to the unstretched laminar flame speed s_L^0 and to take into account possible flame quenching:

$$w_L = I_0 s_L^0 \tag{5.66}$$

Extending the derivation proposed by Vervisch and Veynante[463] (Eq. 6.62) and identifying each flame front element as a thin stretched laminar premixed flame (stretch rate κ), I_0 may

be defined as:

$$I_0 = \frac{1}{s_L^0} \int_0^{+\infty} s_c(\kappa)\, p(\kappa)\, d\kappa \tag{5.67}$$

where $s_c(\kappa)$ is the local consumption speed and $p(\kappa)$ the probability to have the stretch rate κ on the flame surface. In most practical implementations, I_0 is assumed to be:

$$I_0 \approx \frac{s_c(\overline{\kappa})}{s_L^0} \tag{5.68}$$

where $\overline{\kappa}$ denotes the mean local stretch rate, generally identified to the inverse of turbulent time scale ($\overline{\kappa} \approx \varepsilon/k$).[xiii]

The challenge is now to provide a model for the flame surface density Σ. This may be done using a simple algebraic expression or solving a balance equation.

Algebraic expressions for the flame surface density

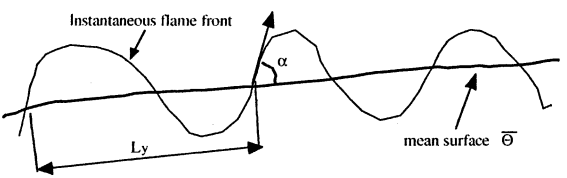


Figure 5.31: BML flame surface modeling quantities. L_y is the mean flame length scale whereas the orientation factor $\sigma_y = \overline{\cos\alpha}$ is the mean cosine angle of the instantaneous flame front with the $\overline{\Theta}$ iso-surface. The number of flame crossings per unit length along the $\overline{\Theta}$ surface is of the order of $2/L_y$.

Bray et al.[60] have recast Eq. (5.60) in terms of flame surface density, leading to:

$$\Sigma = \frac{n_y}{\sigma_y} \tag{5.71}$$

[xiii] To avoid the use of flamelet libraries, Bray[58] proposes, from the experimental data obtained by Abdel-Gayed et al.[4], the following expression for I_0:

$$I_0 = \frac{0.117}{1+\tau} K_a^{-0.784} \tag{5.69}$$

where τ is the heat release factor and K_a a Karlovitz number estimated as:

$$K_a = 0.157 \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}\right)^2 \left(\frac{u' l_t}{\nu}\right)^{-1/2} = 0.157 \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}\right)^2 Re_t^{-1/2} \tag{5.70}$$

where n_y measures the number of flamelet crossings per unit length (spatial frequency) along a constant $\overline{\Theta}$ direction. The flamelet orientation factor σ_y is the mean cosine angle of the instantaneous flame front with the $\overline{\Theta}$ iso-surface (Fig. 5.31) and is assumed to be an universal model constant ($\sigma_y \approx 0.5$). Eq. (5.61) is then rewritten:

$$\boxed{\Sigma = \frac{g}{\sigma_y}\frac{\overline{\Theta}\left(1-\overline{\Theta}\right)}{L_y} = \frac{g}{\sigma_y}\frac{1+\tau}{(1+\tau\widetilde{\Theta})^2}\frac{\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})}{L_y}} \tag{5.72}$$

where g is a model constant of order unity and L_y the wrinkling length scale of the flame front, generally modeled as proportional to the integral length scale l_t:

$$L_y = C_l l_t \left(\frac{s_L^0}{u'}\right)^n \tag{5.73}$$

where the constants C_l and n are of order unity. Modeling w_L as $w_L = s_L^0$ and assuming $n = 1$ leads to:

$$\overline{\omega}_\Theta = \rho_0 \frac{g}{C_l \sigma_y}\frac{u'}{l_t}\overline{\Theta}\left(1-\overline{\Theta}\right) \tag{5.74}$$

As l_t/u' corresponds to a characteristic time of integral length scale and may be modeled as $\tau_t = k/\varepsilon$, an expression similar to Eq. (5.46), (5.59) and (5.64) is recovered. As already pointed out, the turbulent time l_t/u' in expression (5.74) may be replaced using the ITNFS formulation credited to Meneveau and Poinsot[314], as done by Bailly et al.[21]. Flame surface densities Σ are more difficult to measure than flame front crossing frequencies f_c because flame front visualizations are required to estimate Σ (Veynante et al.[465], Veynante et al.[467]). But, on the other hand, w_L may be easily estimated from laminar flame theories or computations.

The flame surface density may also be derived from fractal theories, leading to (Gouldin et al.[180]):

$$\boxed{\Sigma = \frac{1}{L_{outer}}\left(\frac{L_{outer}}{L_{inner}}\right)^{D-2}} \tag{5.75}$$

where L_{inner} and L_{outer} are respectively the inner and outer cut-off length scales (the flame surface is assumed to be fractal between these two scales). D is the fractal dimension of the flame surface. The cut-off scales are generally estimated as the turbulence Kolmogorov η_k and the integral l_t length scales. Cut-off scales obtained from DNS such as expression (5.34) could also be used.

Balance equation for the flame surface density

Various forms of conservation equations for the flame surface density Σ may be found in the literature. These equations may be derived from heuristic arguments (Marble and Broadwell[303], Darabiha et al.[120]) or constructed from more rigorous considerations (Pope[382], Candel and

Poinsot[81], Trouve and Poinsot[452], Vervisch et al.[461]). According to Pope[382], the surface density of the iso temperature Θ^* surface is given by:

$$\boxed{\Sigma = \overline{|\nabla\Theta|\,\delta(\Theta-\Theta^*)} = \left(\overline{|\nabla\Theta|\,|\Theta=\Theta^*}\right) p(\Theta^*)} \tag{5.76}$$

where $\delta(\Theta)$ is the Dirac δ function, $\left(\overline{|\nabla\Theta|\,|\Theta=\Theta^*}\right)$ is the conditional average of $|\nabla\Theta|$ for $\Theta=\Theta^*$ and $p(\Theta^*)$ is the probability to find $\Theta=\Theta^*$ at the given location. As qualitatively described in Section 4.5.5, the mean flame surface density Σ contains local informations on the instantaneous flame front, through $\left(\overline{|\nabla\Theta|\,|\Theta=\Theta^*}\right)$, but also the probability $p(\Theta^*)$ to find the flame front at the given location (i.e. intermittency).

An exact balance equation for the flame surface density (identified as the $\Theta=\Theta^*$ iso-surface) may be derived from this definition and the balance equation for the reduced temperature Θ (Trouve and Poinsot[452], Vervisch et al.[461]). This equation may be written:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial\Sigma}{\partial t}+\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\langle u_i\rangle_s\Sigma\right)+\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[\langle s_d n_i\rangle_s\Sigma\right]=\underbrace{\left\langle(\delta_{ij}-n_in_j)\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j}\right\rangle_s\Sigma+\left\langle s_d\frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_i}\right\rangle_s\Sigma}_{\langle\kappa\rangle_s\Sigma}} \tag{5.77}$$

where s_d is the displacement speed of the flame, n_i are the component of the unit vector $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ normal to the flame front and pointing towards the fresh gases ($\vec{\mathbf{n}}=-\nabla\Theta/|\nabla\Theta|$). The flame front curvature is given by $\nabla\cdot\vec{\mathbf{n}}=\partial n_i/\partial x_i$. The surface averaged operator (i.e. average along the flame surface) $\langle\rangle_s$ is defined as:

$$\langle Q\rangle_s=\frac{\overline{Q\,|\nabla\Theta|\,\delta(\Theta-\Theta^*)}}{\overline{|\nabla\Theta|\,\delta(\Theta-\Theta^*)}} \tag{5.78}$$

The three terms in the LHS of the Σ balance equation (5.77) correspond respectively to unsteady effects, to the flame surface convection by the flow field and to the normal propagation of the flame. The first term in the RHS expresses the action of the tangential strain rate on the flame surface and the last term corresponds to combined propagation/curvature effects. The sum of these two effects corresponds to the stretch rate $\langle\kappa\rangle_s$ acting on the flame surface. This stretch rate is the surface averaged stretch rate κ acting on the premixed flame element (see Eq. (2.84) in Chapt. 2). This exact balance equation leads to the following comments:

- Many effects are implicitly incorporated in the flame front propagation speed, s_d, which may differ from the laminar flame speed s_L^0 (Poinsot et al.[373]).
- This derivation assumes that a single iso-Θ^* surface corresponds to the flame front. This is true when the flame is infinitely thin. But, in some situations, for example direct numerical simulation data where the flame is not infinitely thin, the flame front, identified as the location of the maximum reaction rate, may differ from the Θ^* iso-surface. In other words, this Θ^* surface may be not representative of the flame front features.

- The flame surface density balance equation is unclosed and requires modeling for the turbulent flux of flame surface, the propagation speed s_d, strain rate and curvature effects. Using the Favre decomposition ($u_i = \widetilde{u}_i + u_i''$), convection and strain rate terms may be split into mean flow and turbulent contributions:

$$\langle u_i \rangle_s \Sigma = \widetilde{u}_i \Sigma + \langle u_i'' \rangle_s \Sigma \tag{5.79}$$

and

$$\left\langle (\delta_{ij} - n_i n_j) \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial x_j} \right\rangle_s = \underbrace{(\delta_{ij} - \langle n_i n_j \rangle_s) \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j}}_{\kappa_m} + \underbrace{\left\langle (\delta_{ij} - n_i n_j) \frac{\partial u_i''}{\partial x_j} \right\rangle_s}_{\kappa_t} \tag{5.80}$$

where κ_m and κ_t correspond to the strain rate acting of the flame surface and induced respectively by the mean flow field and the turbulent motions.

Using Eq. (5.79) and (5.80), the flame surface density equation (5.77) becomes:

$$\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i \Sigma}{\partial x_i} = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\langle u_i'' \rangle_s \Sigma) + \kappa_m \Sigma + \kappa_t \Sigma + \left\langle s_d \frac{\partial n_i}{\partial x_i} \right\rangle_s \Sigma \tag{5.81}$$

Various closures may be found in the literature for Eq. (5.81) and are briefly summarized in Table 5.3. The closed Σ equation is generally written as:[xiv]

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i \Sigma}{\partial x_i} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\frac{\nu_t}{\sigma_c} \frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial x_i}\right) + \kappa_m \Sigma + \kappa_t \Sigma - D} \tag{5.82}$$

where D a consumption term. In this expression, the turbulent flux of flame surface density is expressed using a classical gradient assumption, ν_t is the turbulent viscosity and σ_Σ a flame surface turbulent Schmidt number. The D term must be introduced because surface strain rate contributions κ_m and κ_t are generally positive as shown in Section 5.5.3. Without a destruction term, the flame surface density balance equation would predict an infinite growth of flame area (a property which holds for non reacting material surfaces but not for flames which annihilate when they interact). Whether this destruction term is only due to curvature effects (last RHS term in Eq. 5.81) or should incorporate additional features (flame front interactions, for example) is still an open question.

A simple phenomenological closure may be derived as follows (Marble and Broadwell[303], Darabiha et al.[120]). First, the flame stretch generated by the turbulent flow may be estimated as $\kappa = \varepsilon/k$, using the integral time scale as a flame time. The flame surface consumption term is assumed to be proportional to the mean reaction and inversely proportional to the

[xiv] The flame surface density Σ measures the flame area per unit volume (m^2/m^3). The flame surface density per unit mass S (m^2/kg) is sometimes introduced to solve a balance equation for $\overline{\rho} S$ that may be easier to implement in numerical codes. The two surface densities are linked by $\Sigma = \overline{\rho} S$

MODEL	$\kappa_m\Sigma$	$\kappa_t\Sigma$	D
CPB Cant et al.[83]	$A_{ik}\dfrac{\partial\widetilde{u}_k}{\partial x_i}\Sigma$	$\alpha_0 C_A\sqrt{\dfrac{\varepsilon}{\nu}}\Sigma$	$\alpha_0 w_L\dfrac{2+e^{-aR}}{3\widetilde{Y}/Y_0}\Sigma^2$ $R=\dfrac{\widetilde{Y}\varepsilon}{Y_0\Sigma w_L k}$
CFM1 CFM2-a CFM2-b Duclos et al.[139]	$A_{ik}\dfrac{\partial\widetilde{u}_k}{\partial x_i}\Sigma$ $A_{ik}\dfrac{\partial\widetilde{u}_k}{\partial x_i}\Sigma$ $A_{ik}\dfrac{\partial\widetilde{u}_k}{\partial x_i}\Sigma$	$\alpha_0\dfrac{\varepsilon}{k}\Sigma$ $\alpha_0\Gamma_K\dfrac{\varepsilon}{k}\Sigma$ $\alpha_0\Gamma_K\dfrac{\varepsilon}{k}\Sigma$	$\beta_0\dfrac{w_L+C\sqrt{k}}{\widetilde{Y}/Y_0}\Sigma^2$ $\beta_0\dfrac{w_L+C\sqrt{k}}{\widetilde{Y}/Y_0}\Sigma^2$ $\beta_0\dfrac{w_L+C\sqrt{k}}{\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\left(1-\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\right)}\Sigma^2$
MB Mantel and Borghi[301]	$E\dfrac{\widetilde{u_i''u_k''}}{k}\dfrac{\partial\widetilde{u}_k}{\partial x_i}\Sigma$	$\alpha_0\sqrt{Re_t}\dfrac{\varepsilon}{k}\Sigma$ $+\dfrac{F}{w_L Y_0}\dfrac{\varepsilon}{k}\widetilde{u_i''Y''}\dfrac{\partial\widetilde{Y}/Y_0}{\partial x_i}$	$\dfrac{\beta_0 w_L\sqrt{Re_t}\Sigma^2}{\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\left(1-\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\right)\left(1+c\frac{w_L}{\sqrt{k}}\right)^{2\gamma}}$
CD Cheng and Diringer[92]		$\alpha_0\lambda\dfrac{\varepsilon}{k}\Sigma$ if $\kappa_t\le\alpha_0 K\dfrac{w_L}{\delta_L}$	$\beta_0\dfrac{w_L}{\widetilde{Y}/Y_0}\Sigma^2$
CH1 CH2 Choi and Huh[95]		$\alpha_0\sqrt{\dfrac{\varepsilon}{15\nu}}\Sigma$ $\alpha_0\dfrac{u'}{l_{tc}}\Sigma$	$\beta_0\dfrac{w_L}{\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\left(1-\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\right)}\Sigma^2$ $\beta_0\dfrac{w_L}{\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\left(1-\frac{\widetilde{Y}}{Y_0}\right)}\Sigma^2$

Table 5.3: Source and consumption terms in the Σ-balance equation (5.82). Re_t is the turbulent Reynolds number. Y the fuel mass fraction (lean combustion). α_0, β_0, γ, λ, C_A, a, c, C, E and K are model constants. A_{ik} correspond to the orientation factors $\left(\delta_{ij}-\langle n_i n_j\rangle_s\right)$ found in Eq. (5.80) for κ_m. These may be modeled according to Cant et al.[83] or Veynante et al.[467] but κ_m is often neglected against κ_t. Γ_k is the efficiency function in the ITNFS model (see § 5.3.9 and Eq. 5.116). In the CH model, u' denotes the RMS turbulent velocity and l_{tc} is an arbitrary length scale introduced for dimensional consistency and combined to α_0 as a single arbitrary constant. An additional term, not directly linked to the flame surface density Σ, is found in κ_t in the MB model. This term is not an ignition term (the derivation implicitly assumes that the flame exists) and may be viewed as an anisotropic contribution to κ_t. As evidenced in Eq. (5.80), the theoretical expression of κ_t contains flame orientation factors n_i even this term is generally modeled using isotropic expressions such as ε/k. w_L is generally assumed to be equal to the laminar flame speed s_L^0.

available reactants per unit of flame area measured by $(1-\widetilde{\Theta})/\Sigma$. Then, a simple closed balance equation for Σ is:[xv]

$$\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial t}+\frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i \Sigma}{\partial x_i}=\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\frac{\nu_t}{\sigma_c}\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial x_i}\right)+\alpha_0\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\Sigma-\beta_0 w_L\frac{\Sigma^2}{1-\widetilde{\Theta}} \tag{5.83}$$

where α_0 and β_0 are two model constants. Eq. (5.83) is closed. Note that assuming equilibrium between source and sink terms in this equation leads to:

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta=\rho_0\frac{\alpha_0}{\beta_0}\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\left(1-\widetilde{\Theta}\right) \tag{5.84}$$

recovering an Eddy-Break-Up type model.[xvi] This shows that the EBU model can be viewed as a simplified flame surface density model.

Equations (5.65) and (5.82) are enough to close the system of equations (5.38) to (5.40) and solve for mean values. Chemistry and turbulence have been treated independently. The w_L term is the laminar flame consumption speed computed using complex chemistry but is the only chemical parameter appearing in balance equations (5.65) and (5.82). It can be computed using one-dimensional laminar flame codes discussed in Section 2.3.

Flame surface density models have been applied to turbulent premixed flames stabilized behind bluff bodies (Maistret et al.[299]) but also to combustion in piston engines (Cheng and Diringer[92], Boudier et al.[52], Duclos et al.[138], Choi and Huh[95]). They provide a fairly good prediction of chemistry effects (for example, the influence of the equivalence ratio) on turbulent combustion. Note, however, that, as flame source terms are proportional to the flame surface density Σ, these models are not able to handle flame ignition without ad-hoc submodels (Boudier et al.[52], Veynante et al.[467]). Flame surface density models are also equivalent to a number of other flamelet models such as the Mantel and Borghi[301] model derived from a balance equation for the scalar dissipation rate (Eq. 5.56) and recast under the flame surface density formulation (Table 5.3). Comparisons of various flame surface density models may be found in Duclos et al.[139] or in Choi and Huh[95].

A related approach: the level set formalism

Peters proposes a formalism based on a level-set approach, or a G-equation, for local, instantaneous flame element (Peters[355], Peters[356]):

$$\rho\frac{\partial G}{\partial t}+\rho u_i\frac{\partial G}{\partial x_i}=\rho s_d\left|\nabla G\right| \tag{5.85}$$

[xv] This expression corresponds to the CFM1 model in Table 5.3, neglecting the κ_m contribution and with $C=0$.

[xvi] In fact, the preliminary version of EBU is recovered (Spalding[435]). Limiting the combustion in the flame region defined by $\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})$ allows to express the consumption term as $w_L\Sigma^2/\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})$ (CFM2b type closure in Table 5.3) and leads to EBU expression (5.46).

where the flame front is identified to the surface $G = G_0$. s_d is the displacement speed of the flame element and may be expressed in terms of laminar flame speed s_L^0, strain rate, curvature and Markstein numbers, among others. Peters[356] proposes s_d expressions suited to flamelet and to corrugated flame regimes.

Instantaneous Eq. (5.85) is then averaged and closure schemes are proposed both for $\widetilde{G}$ and $\widetilde{G''^2}$. A balance equation is also proposed for $\sigma = \overline{|\nabla G|}$, directly linked to the flame surface density (see also Vervisch and Veynante[463]). In fact, the same derivation could be conducted identifying the G-field to the progress variable, or the reduced temperature, Θ.[xvii] This approach is mathematically similar to a flame surface density description but differs in the assumptions introduced and in the closure developments. Details are out of the scope of this book and the reader is referred to the recent book by Peters[356], devoting a large part to this level set description.

5.3.7 Probability density function (pdf) models

The probability density function $p(\Theta^*)$ measures the probability that the reduced temperature takes values between Θ^* and $\Theta^* + d\Theta^*$:

$$p(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^* = Probability\,(\Theta^* \leq \Theta < \Theta^* + d\Theta^*) \tag{5.86}$$

From this definition, pdf are normalized so that:

$$\int_0^1 p(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^* = 1 \tag{5.87}$$

The information contained in a pdf is essential for combustion phenomena. For example, the mean temperature and its variance can be directly extracted from the pdf:

$$\overline{\Theta} = \int_0^1 \Theta^* p(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^* \quad \text{and} \quad \overline{\Theta''^2} = \int_0^1 (\Theta^* - \overline{\Theta})^2\, p(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^* \tag{5.88}$$

For an adiabatic, single reaction, with unity Lewis numbers, the mean reaction rate is directly estimated as:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \int_0^1 \dot{\omega}_\Theta(\Theta^*) p(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^*} \tag{5.89}$$

[xvii] But, Θ may be not resolved in the numerical simulation while G is. This level set formalism is also developed for corrugated flame regimes and, a priori, does not require a flamelet assumption. The inner structure of the flame, corresponding to the Θ-field, is not described. The flame is only viewed as a propagating front and the challenge is to model the flame front displacement speed s_d.

A mass-weighted probability density function $\widetilde{p}$ is also introduced as $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{p}(\Theta) = \rho p(\Theta)$. Any Favre averaged quantity $\widetilde{f}$ may then be determined as:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{f} = \overline{\rho f} = \int_0^1 \rho f(\Theta) p(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^* = \overline{\rho} \int_0^1 f(\Theta)\widetilde{p}(\Theta^*)\, d\Theta^*} \tag{5.90}$$

These expressions are easily extended when several species mass fractions have to be taken into account in addition to temperature, for example when Lewis numbers are not unity or to incorporate complex chemistry features by considering the joint probability $p(\Psi_1, \Psi_2 \ldots, \Psi_N)$:

$$\begin{aligned}\text{Probability } (\Psi_1 \leq Y_1 < \Psi_1 + d\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_N \leq Y_N < \Psi_N + d\Psi_N) = \\ p(\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_N)\, d\Psi_1 \ldots d\Psi_N\end{aligned} \tag{5.91}$$

for a given location, with the normalization relation:

$$\int_{\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots \Psi_N} p(\Psi_1, \Psi_2 \ldots, \Psi_N)\, d\Psi_1\, d\Psi_2 \ldots d\Psi_N = 1 \tag{5.92}$$

where Ψ_1, Ψ_2,..., Ψ_N are the thermochemical variables such as mass fractions and temperature.[xviii] Any averaged quantity $\overline{f}$, for example the species mass fractions or the mean reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}_k}$, are then determined as:

$$\boxed{\overline{f} = \int_{\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots \Psi_N} f(\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_N)\, p(\Psi_1, \Psi_2 \ldots, \Psi_N)\, d\Psi_1\, d\Psi_2 \ldots d\Psi_N} \tag{5.93}$$

This stochastic description has many theoretical advantages. Probability density functions may be defined in any turbulent reacting flow field. They contain all the required information to describe unsteady reacting flow fields. These functions may also be extracted from experimental data or direct numerical simulations (statistical analysis of one-point measurements).

Eq. (5.89) and (5.93) are exact. Quantities such as $\dot{\omega}_\Theta(\Theta^*)$ or $f(\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_N)$ are provided from chemistry and laminar flame studies. The difficulty is to determine the pdf (which changes at every point in the flow field). Two main paths have been proposed (Pope[384], Pope[385], Dopazo[133]): to presume the pdf shape or to solve a balance equation for the pdf.

Presumed pdf approach

In general, a pdf function can take any shape and exhibit multiple extrema. It contains information not only on the mean value of the variable but also on its variance (first moment) and on all higher moments. For many combustion applications, however, pdf functions often

[xviii] Flow field variables such as velocity components may also be introduced in the joint probability (Pope[384], Pope[385], Dopazo[133]). In this situation, turbulence models are no longer required (turbulence motions are directly described through the joint pdf) but this approach is very expensive.

present common features, suggesting that these functions can be described using a limited number of parameters. A possible approach (Williams[486]) is then to suppose that the pdf has a fixed shape, parametrized using, for example, only one or two parameters. The logical parameters to use are the moments of the variable: mean quantities and/or first moment (variance). The BML model described above (§ 5.3.5) is a presumed pdf model: the pdf of the progress variable Θ is assumed to be bimodal and only two flow states is considered: fresh gases ($\Theta = 0$) and burnt gases ($\Theta = 1$).

More sophisticated pdf shapes may be used to construct other models and the literature provides multiple examples of presumed pdf shapes (Borghi[50], Bray et al.[60]). The most popular pdf shape is the so-called β-function:

$$\boxed{\widetilde{p}(\Theta) = \frac{1}{B(a,b)}\Theta^{a-1}(1-\Theta)^{b-1} = \frac{\Gamma(a+b)}{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}\Theta^{a-1}(1-\Theta)^{b-1}} \tag{5.94}$$

where $B(a,b)$ is a normalization factor:

$$B(a,b) = \int_0^1 \Theta^{a-1}(1-\Theta)^{b-1}\, d\Theta \tag{5.95}$$

and the Γ function, defined as:

$$\Gamma(x) = \int_0^{+\infty} \epsilon^{-t} t^{x-1}\, dt \tag{5.96}$$

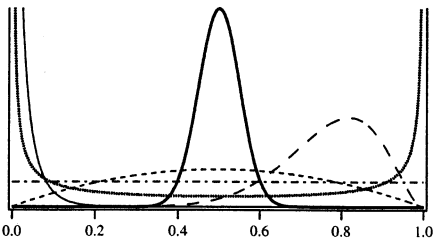
is usually tabulated or found in scientific libraries.

The pdf parameters a and b are determined from the mean value of the reduced temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$ and its variance $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ as:

$$\boxed{a = \widetilde{\Theta}\left[\frac{\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})}{\widetilde{\Theta''^2}} - 1\right] \quad ; \quad b = \frac{a}{\widetilde{\Theta}} - a} \tag{5.97}$$

The β-functions are generally retained to presume pdf because they are able to change continuously from pdf shapes with one or two peaks to gaussian shapes (Fig. 5.32). Unfortunately, they cannot describe distributions combining a peak for $\Theta = 0$ (pure fresh gases) or $\Theta = 1$ (fully burnt gases) with an intermediate maximum within the range $0 < \Theta < 1$ (burning mixture). This simplified approach is used in some industrial simulations.[xix] Of course, an additional balance equation for the progress variable variance $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ has to be closed and solved.

[xix] Presumed pdf approaches may also be coupled to other models. Fuel oxidation is fast and may be modeled using flamelet assumptions and flame surface density models. On the other hand, nitric oxide (NO_x) formation is slower and occur in burnt gases, mainly controlled by gases temperature. This NO_x formation may then be modeled using a presumed β-pdf based on temperature. Note also that, as NO_x and most pollutants involve very small quantities (ppm), they are negligible against main species and have no influence on global balances (heat release rate, main species mass fractions, temperature). Accordingly, they may be estimated by postprocessing simulation results.



Line	a	b	$\widetilde{\Theta}$	$\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$
—·—	1.0	1.0	0.50	1/6
- - - -	2.0	2.0	0.50	0.20
———	50.	50.	0.50	0.25
·····	0.2	0.2	0.50	0.07
—··—	10.	3.0	0.77	0.16
———	0.2	20.	0.01	0.01

Figure 5.32: Examples of temperature β-pdf shapes for various values of parameters (a, b) and corresponding $\widetilde{\Theta}$ and $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ values. The a and b parameters are linked to the mean reduced temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$ and its variance $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ by Eq. (5.97).

In RANS, a balance equation is derived, closed and solved for the temperature variance $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$. Multiplying the instantaneous Θ-balance equation (Eq. 5.53) by Θ provides a balance equation for Θ^2:

$$\frac{\partial \rho\Theta^2}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho u_i \Theta^2\right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta^2}{\partial x_i}\right) - 2\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i} + 2\Theta\dot{\omega}_\Theta \tag{5.98}$$

Similarly, a balance equation is derived for the square of the mean temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}^2$, multiplying Eq. (5.40) by $\widetilde{\Theta}$:

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta}^2}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{\Theta}^2\right) = 2\widetilde{\Theta}\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho D\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}\right) + 2\widetilde{\Theta}\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta \tag{5.99}$$

Subtracting Eq. (5.99) from the averaged Eq. (5.98) provides a balance equation for the reduced temperature variance $\widetilde{\Theta''^2} = \widetilde{\Theta^2} - \widetilde{\Theta}^2$:

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta''^2}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{\Theta''^2}\right) &= \underbrace{\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho D\frac{\partial \Theta''^2}{\partial x_i}}\right) + \overline{2\Theta''\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D\frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i}\right)}}_{\text{molecular diffusion}} \\ &\quad \underbrace{-\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho u_i''\Theta''^2}\right)}_{\text{turbulent transport}} \underbrace{-2\overline{\rho u_i''\Theta''}\frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i}}_{\text{production}} \underbrace{-2\overline{\rho D\frac{\partial \Theta''}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial \Theta''}{\partial x_i}}}_{\text{dissipation}} + \underbrace{2\overline{\Theta''\dot{\omega}_\Theta}}_{\text{reaction}}\end{aligned} \tag{5.100}$$

This equation is discussed in more detail for non premixed flames in Section 6.4.3. Usual closures are only briefly presented here:

- Molecular diffusion terms are generally neglected against turbulent transport in RANS, assuming large Reynolds numbers.
- Turbulent transport and production term are closed using a classical gradient assumption:

$$\overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''^2} = -\bar{\rho} \frac{\nu_t}{S_{ct_1}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta''^2}}{\partial x_i} \tag{5.101}$$

$$\overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''} \frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i} = -\bar{\rho} \frac{\nu_t}{S_{ct_2}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i} \tag{5.102}$$

  where S_{ct_1} and S_{ct_2} are two turbulent Schmidt numbers.
- The scalar dissipation rate of the Θ fluctuations is link to a turbulent mixing time τ_t using a linear relaxation assumption:

$$\overline{\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta''}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial \Theta''}{\partial x_i}} = c \frac{\widetilde{\Theta''^2}}{\tau_t} = c \frac{\tilde{\varepsilon}}{\tilde{k}} \widetilde{\Theta''^2} \tag{5.103}$$

  where c is the model constant of order unity.
- The reaction term measures correlations between reduced temperature fluctuations and reaction rate and is directly provided by the probability density function:

$$\overline{\Theta'' \dot{\omega}_\Theta} = \overline{\left(\Theta - \tilde{\Theta}\right) \dot{\omega}}_\Theta = \int_0^1 \left(\Theta^* - \tilde{\Theta}\right) \dot{\omega}_\Theta \left(\Theta^*\right) p\left(\Theta^*\right) d\Theta^* \tag{5.104}$$

  using relations (5.57) and (5.59).

These simple closure schemes neglect some phenomena: for example, counter-gradient turbulent transport is not taken into account by gradient assumption in Eq. (5.101) and (5.102). They also involve some rough assumptions: as discussed in Section 6.4.3, the linear relaxation assumption (5.103) has been devised for mixing in homogeneous flows, without $\tilde{\Theta}$-gradients.

This presumed pdf approach provides good results when only one parameter, such as a reduced temperature or progress variable Θ is required to describe chemical reaction. When more than one variable is needed for chemistry (for example, two or more species in addition to temperature), constructing a multi-dimensional pdf becomes much more difficult (Lockwood and Naguib[291], Pope[384], Gutheil[188]). Nevertheless, a very strong, and wrong, assumption is sometimes introduced: chemical variables are supposed to be statistically independent to split the joint probability density function as a product of single variable probability density functions:

$$p(\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots, \Psi_N) \approx p(\Psi_1) p(\Psi_1) \ldots p(\Psi_N) \tag{5.105}$$

expressing each single variable pdf using β-functions. But this assumption does not hold in practical situations because species mass fractions and temperature are closely related in flames and, accordingly, are not statistically independent.

Balance equation for the probability density function

An exact balance equation may be derived for probability density function. This derivation is out of the scope of this book (see, for example, Pope[384], Dopazo[133], Vervisch et al.[461]) but the result is interesting to comment. For a multi-species, mass-weighted pdf, $\widetilde{p}(\Psi_1, \Psi_2 \ldots, \Psi_N)$, this equation reads:

$$\begin{aligned}
\overline{\rho}\frac{\partial \widetilde{p}}{\partial t} + \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_k \frac{\partial \widetilde{p}}{\partial x_k} = & - \underbrace{\frac{\partial}{\partial x_k}\left[\overline{\rho}\,\overline{(u_k''|\underline{Y}=\underline{\Psi})}\,\widetilde{p}\right]}_{\text{Turbulent convection}} \\
& - \underbrace{\overline{\rho}\sum_{i=1}^{N}\sum_{j=1}^{N}\frac{\partial}{\partial \Psi_i}\frac{\partial}{\partial \Psi_j}\left[\overline{D\left(\frac{\partial Y_i}{\partial x_k}\frac{\partial Y_j}{\partial x_k}|\underline{Y}=\underline{\Psi}\right)}\,\widetilde{p}\right]}_{\text{Molecular mixing}} \\
& - \underbrace{\overline{\rho}\sum_{i=1}^{N}\frac{\partial}{\partial \Psi_i}\left(\dot{\omega}_i\left(\Psi_1, \Psi_2, \ldots, \Psi_N\right)\widetilde{p}\right)}_{\text{Chemical reaction}}
\end{aligned} \tag{5.106}$$

$(\overline{Q|\underline{Y}=\underline{\Psi}})$ correspond to conditional averaging of quantity Q for the sampling values Ψ_i.

The first three terms in equation (5.106) correspond respectively to unsteady evolution, convection by the mean flow field and convection due to turbulent motions.[xx] These convection terms describe the pdf evolution in the physical (i.e. flow field) space. The last two terms corresponds respectively to molecular mixing and chemical reaction and describe a pdf evolution in the composition space (Ψ_i), because of mixing and combustion.

The main interest of the balance pdf equation is that the chemical reaction term in Eq. (5.106) depends only on chemical variables and does not require any modeling. Accordingly, the pdf balance equation approach is able to handle any complex chemical scheme. Unfortunately, the molecular mixing term, expressed here as a scalar dissipation, is unclosed and is difficult to model. This finding is not surprising: as the one-point pdf describes the chemical composition at any location, one-point quantities such as the chemical reaction rate, which depend only on the local composition, are naturally closed. But spatial gradient terms

[xx] This statistical formalism may also be extended to joint velocity/composition pdf $p(u_1, u_2, u_3, \Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_N)$. In this situation, turbulence model are no longer required but additional terms are found in the pdf balance equation (Pope[384]).

involved in the molecular mixing require additional length scale informations which are not incorporated in the one-point pdf formalism.

Pdf balance equations are not solved directly: generally Monte-Carlo methods are used where stochastic "fluid particles" are introduced to describe the chemical composition (see review papers by Pope[384], Pope[385], Dopazo[133]). Although this method is general and powerful, at least when ad hoc models are provided for molecular mixing terms, its practical applicability to industrial cases remains difficult and very time consuming.

5.3.8 Modeling of turbulent scalar transport terms $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$

Assuming that the mean reaction term $\overline{\dot{\omega}}$ is modeled using one of the formulations described in previous sections, the closure of turbulent scalar fluxes, $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$ remains controversial. Classical gradient transport assumptions are generally used in turbulent combustion models (Darabiha et al.[120], Maistret et al.[299], Candel et al.[79], Cant et al.[83]):

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''} = \overline{\rho u_i''\Theta''} = -\overline{\rho}\frac{\nu_t}{Sc_\Theta}\frac{\partial\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i}} \tag{5.107}$$

where ν_t is the turbulent kinetic viscosity, provided by the turbulent model and Sc_Θ a turbulent Schmidt number, assumed to be constant. This choice is guided by practical reasons:

- Expression (5.107) is directly inspired from turbulent scalar transport models in non-reacting, constant density flows. For such flows, Eq. (5.107) may be derived using an equilibrium assumption and simple closure schemes in the $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$ balance equation.
- Few studies are available on turbulent scalar transport in combustion. Non-constant density reacting flows are difficult to describe and most turbulence studies are limited to constant density situations, without chemical reactions. On the other hand, combustion experts have mainly focused their attention on the closure of the reaction rate term, $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$.
- From a numerical point of view, Eq. (5.107) leads to simple implementations and increases the stability of CFD codes because the modeled term is a diffusive contribution simply added to the laminar diffusion term:

$$\frac{\partial(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta})}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{\Theta}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho}\left(\overline{D} + \frac{\nu_t}{Sc_\Theta}\right)\frac{\partial\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i}\right) + \overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta \tag{5.108}$$

Eq. (5.108) also explains why the model used for molecular transport has a limited impact in turbulent combustion codes: D is usually much smaller than the turbulent diffusivity ν_t/Sc_Θ in RANS codes and can simply be neglected.

However both experimental data (Bray et al.[62], Shepherd et al.[430]) and theoretical analysis (Libby and Bray[279], Bray et al.[60], Bray[58]) have pointed out the existence of counter-gradient scalar turbulent transport in certain flames where even the sign in Eq. (5.107) would be wrong.

This is consistent with Eq. (5.17) in Section 5.1.3 and is due to differential buoyancy effects on cold, heavy fresh gases and on hot, light burnt gases (Fig. 5.6). Despite these evidences, the practical importance of counter-gradient turbulent transport remains controversial.

Recent DNS studies (Veynante et al.[471], Veynante and Poinsot[468], Rutland and Cant[410]) reveal that different flames feature different turbulent transport properties. For instance, in Fig. 5.33, the scalar fluxes from two DNS of planar turbulent flames are plotted versus $\widetilde{\Theta}$ and are found to have opposite signs. Mean and conditional average velocities across the turbulent flame brush are displayed in Fig. 5.34 for the two DNS simulations:

- One of the DNS (the Rutland database) corresponds to low turbulence levels ($u'/s_L^0 = 1$): the burnt gases conditional velocity, $\overline{u}^b$, is higher than the fresh gases conditional velocity, $\overline{u}^u$, leading to a counter-gradient turbulent transport in agreement with expression (5.17).
- On the other hand, the second DNS database (CTR) used higher turbulence levels ($u'/s_L^0 = 3$): the fresh gases conditional velocity is higher than the burnt gases conditional velocity. Although this result is surprising ($\overline{u}^b$ is expected to be larger than $\overline{u}^u$ because of thermal expansion due to the heat release), it is consistent with expression (5.17) and a gradient turbulent transport.

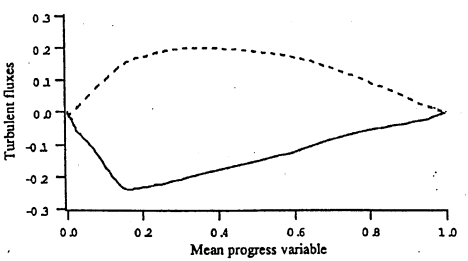


Figure 5.33: Variations of the turbulent $\widetilde{\Theta}$-flux $\overline{\rho u'' \Theta''}$ across the turbulent flame brush versus mean progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$. Two DNS databases corresponding to a statistically one-dimensional premixed flame propagating in a three-dimensional isotropic turbulence (variable density, single-step Arrhenius kinetics chemistry) are compared. Results from the Center for Turbulence Research database (CTR), exhibiting a gradient turbulent transport (solid line), are compared with results from direct simulations performed by C.J. Rutland (dashed line) where counter-gradient turbulent transport is found (Veynante et al.[471] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press).

In both cases, the Bray-Moss-Libby (BML) model is able to predict, through Eq. (5.17), the turbulent flux type (gradient or counter-gradient). In fact, conditional averages are not intuitive quantities and should be handled with care. As shown in Fig. 5.34, conditional burnt gas velocities cannot be expected to be always higher than conditional fresh gas velocities.

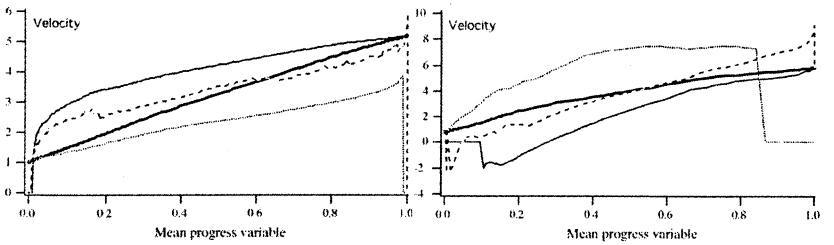


Figure 5.34: Conditional velocities across the turbulent flame brush versus mean progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ in the Rutland (top) and the CTR (bottom) databases. Favre averaged velocity $\widetilde{u}$ (———), fresh gases conditional velocity, $\overline{u}^u$ (·····), burnt gases conditional velocity, $\overline{u}^b$ (———) and flame front conditional velocity, $\langle u \rangle_s$ (----). Velocities are normalized by the laminar flame speed s_L^0 (Veynante et al.[471] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press).

Counter-gradient diffusion ($\overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''}/(\partial \widetilde{\Theta}/\partial x_i) > 0$) occurs when the flow field near the flame is dominated by thermal dilatation due to chemical reaction, whereas gradient diffusion ($\overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''}/(\partial \widetilde{\Theta}/\partial x_i) < 0$) occurs when the flow field near the flame is dominated by the turbulent motions (Veynante et al.[471]). For high turbulence levels, the flame is not able to impose its own dynamic to the flow field and turbulence transport is expected to be of gradient type as for any passive scalar. On the other hand, for low turbulence level cases, the flame is able to impose its own acceleration (through thermal expansion due to heat release) to the flow field and the turbulent transport may become counter-gradient (conditional velocities are higher in fresh gases than in burnt ones). Consistent with the Bray-Moss-Libby theory, DNS[xxi] suggests that the occurrence of gradient or counter-gradient turbulent diffusion is determined primarily by the ratio of turbulence intensity divided by the laminar flame speed, u'/s_L^0, and by the heat release factor, τ (Eq. 5.12). Veynante et al.[471] introduce a "Bray number" defined as:

$$N_B = \frac{\tau s_L^0}{2\alpha u'} \tag{5.109}$$

where α is a function of order unity to take into account the limited ability of small vortices to wrinkle the flame front. When the length scale ratio l_t/δ_L^0 decreases, α decreases. Gradient (counter-gradient) turbulent transport is promoted by high (low) values of u'/s_L^0 and low (high) values of τ, corresponding to $N_B \leq 1$ ($N_B \geq 1$). This criterion matches experimental data (Kalt[229]).

[xxi] It is interesting to point out that Veynante et al.[471] have analyzed turbulent scalar transport using both two- and three-dimensional DNS of a statistically one-dimensional turbulent premixed flame propagating in an homogeneous turbulence. Results obtained with both types of simulations are similar but, because of computational costs, only two 3D DNS are available whereas a large range of parameters is explored using two-dimensional simulations.

For typical premixed flames, the heat release factor τ is about 5 to 7. According to the simple criterion (5.109), counter-gradient transport should be expected when $u'/s_L^0 \leq 3$. Note also that buoyancy effects are enhanced in duct flames, because of pressure gradients (Veynante and Poinsot[468]). Counter-gradient (gradient) turbulent transport are promoted under favorable (adverse) pressure gradients, i.e. pressure decreasing (increasing) from fresh to burnt gases. Counter-gradient transport also tends to decrease the turbulent flame speed (i.e. the overall reaction rate), the flame surface wrinkling and the overall flame brush thickness (see Fig. 5.7).

The existence of counter-gradient turbulent scalar transport in turbulent premixed combustion implies that simple algebraic closures based on gradient assumption and eddy viscosity concepts should be replaced by higher-order models. In the Bray-Moss-Libby model, second order closures are proposed for the exact balance equation for the turbulent scalar fluxes $\overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''}$. This balance equation, derived from momentum and progress variable balance equations, is:

$$
\begin{array}{ccccccccc}
\dfrac{\partial \overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''}}{\partial t} & + & \dfrac{\partial \widetilde{u}_j \overline{\rho u_i'' \Theta''}}{\partial x_j} & = & - \dfrac{\partial \overline{\rho u_j'' u_i'' \Theta''}}{\partial x_j} & - & \overline{\rho u_j'' u_i''} \dfrac{\partial \widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_j} & & \\
(I) & & (II) & & (III) & & (IV) & & \\
 & - & \overline{\rho u_j'' \Theta''} \dfrac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j} & - & \overline{\Theta''} \dfrac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial x_i} & - & \overline{\Theta'' \dfrac{\partial p'}{\partial x_i}} & & \\
 & & (V) & & (VI) & & (VII) & & \\
 & - & \overline{u_i'' \dfrac{\partial \mathcal{J}_k}{\partial x_k}} & + & \overline{\Theta'' \dfrac{\partial \tau_{ik}}{\partial x_k}} & + & \overline{u_i'' \dot{\omega}_\Theta} & & \\
 & & (VIII) & & (IX) & & (X) & &
\end{array}
\tag{5.110}
$$

where $\mathcal{J}_k$ is the molecular diffusion flux of Θ and τ_{ik} is the viscous stress tensor. In Eq. (5.110), (I) accounts for unsteady effects, (II) represents transport by the mean flow field, (III) transport by the turbulent flow field, (IV) and (V) are source terms due to mean progress variable and mean velocity gradients, (VI) represents the effect of mean pressure gradients and (VII) is the fluctuating pressure term, (VIII) and (IX) are dissipation terms, and (X) is the velocity-reaction rate correlation.

The closure of Eq. (5.110) is made difficult by the large number of terms appearing in the right hand side as well as by their intrinsic complexity. Direct numerical simulations may be used to analyze these different terms and thereby evaluate the general feasibility of the second-order closure approach. A typical DNS evaluation of all terms appearing in Eq. (5.110) is presented in Fig. 5.35. The analysis reveals the dominant terms in Eq. (5.110) as well as the nature of their contribution. For instance, Fig. 5.35 shows that while the dissipation terms (VIII) and (IX) are of the same order and act to promote gradient diffusion ($\overline{\rho u'' \Theta''}/(\partial \widetilde{\Theta}/\partial x) < 0$), the pressure terms (VI) and (VII), and the velocity-reaction rate

correlation (X), strongly act to promote counter-gradient diffusion ($\overline{\rho u''\Theta''}/(\partial\widetilde{\Theta}/\partial x) > 0$).

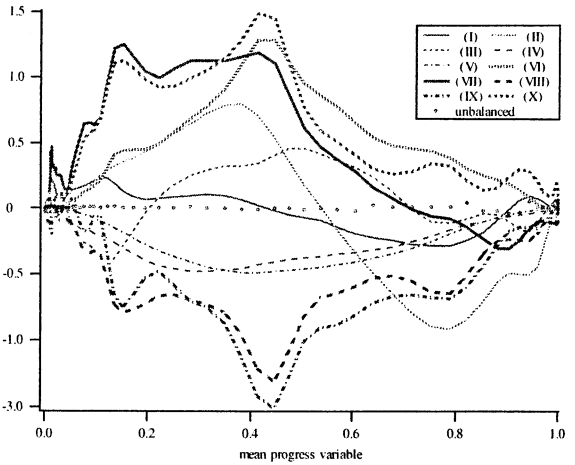


Figure 5.35: Variations of the different terms appearing in the $\widetilde{\Theta}$-flux budget across the turbulent flame brush. Results obtained in DNS of three-dimensional isotropic turbulence with variable density, single-step Arrhenius kinetics chemistry. In this case, counter-gradient turbulent transport is observed (Veynante et al.[471])

Figure 5.35 also displays the imbalance term (the algebraic sum of all terms of Eq. (5.110) which should be zero) found when numerically closing the $\widetilde{\Theta}$-flux budget in (5.110). This imbalance is due to inherent numerical errors involved in the simulations as well as in the post-processing of the data. Its magnitude remains small, which suggests that DNS can indeed be used to analyze the variations of second-order moments. Such high-order models are almost never found in CFD codes (see an example in Bailly et al.[21]) because of their costs.[xxii] In fact, their complexity and the models uncertainties are too high to justify their implementation. However, the limitations imposed by gradient formulations for the turbulent transport terms remain strong and high-order formulations will probably develop in the future. Large eddy simulation (LES) also appears as a very promising approach to describe scalar turbulent transport: as shown in Section 5.4.6 and Fig. 5.48, counter-gradient transport may be directly described at the resolved scale level without ad-hoc modeling in LES.

[xxii] Second order closures for the turbulent scalar fluxes $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$ (three additional balance equations) are used together with second order closures for Reynolds stresses $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$ (six additional balance equations). Note that $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$ appear in term (IV) in the $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''\Theta''}$ balance equation (5.110).

5.3.9 Modeling of the characteristic turbulent flame time

All RANS models require information on turbulent flame characteristic time scales. This information may be expressed either as a characteristic turbulent time τ_t, a flame crossing frequency, f_c or a flame stretch, κ (which has the dimension of a frequency, i.e. inverse of a time). The issue is often critical in practical simulations. Some models like EBU, BML, CFM or MB (Table 5.3) assume that integral scales control the flame wrinkling so that the integral time scale is a proper turbulent flame time:

$$\kappa = \frac{1}{\tau_t} = f_c \approx \kappa(l_t) = \frac{\varepsilon}{k} \tag{5.111}$$

Other models (CPB and CH1 in Table 5.3) assume that small scales (i.e. Kolmogorov scales) control flame wrinkling so that Kolmogorov scaling is used for the flame time (§ 4.2):

$$\kappa = \frac{1}{\tau_{\eta_k}} = f_c \approx \kappa(\eta_K) = \sqrt{\frac{\varepsilon}{\nu}} \tag{5.112}$$

These expressions lead to very different flame times. Eq. (4.13) shows that they differ by a ratio $\sqrt{Re_t}$:

$$\frac{\kappa(\eta_k)}{\kappa(l_t)} = \sqrt{\frac{l_t u'}{\nu}} = \sqrt{Re_t} \tag{5.113}$$

Both expressions are equally arbitrary and usually constitute the weakest link in many turbulent combustion models:

- There is no reason to assume that only one turbulent scale (large or small) controls the flame time and the turbulent flame structure. A wide range of scales, from Kolmogorov to integral scales, is likely to be involved.
- Flame characteristic scales should also appear in any expression for characteristic times describing turbulence/combustion interaction. A very thick flame is not wrinkled by turbulence motions like a very thin flame and this should be taken into account.

A more precise approach is to derive a balance equation for characteristic times τ_t of the turbulence/combustion interaction, as proposed, for example by Mantel and Borghi[301] starting from a scalar dissipation rate balance equation.[xxiii]

[xxiii] Mantel and Borghi[301] have derived a balance equation for the scalar dissipation rate:

$$\cdot \quad \overline{\chi} = D\overline{\frac{\partial\Theta}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial\Theta}{\partial x_i}} \tag{5.114}$$

assuming constant density flows. This scalar dissipation corresponds to the inverse of a characteristic turbulent mixing time and may be related to the stretch rate κ. As shown in Section 5.3.5, this scalar dissipation rate $\overline{\chi}$ is directly related to the mean reaction rate through Eq. (5.56) and contains time information (Eq. (5.58)). This balance equation can also be recast in terms of flame surface density equation (MB model in Table 5.3).

A simpler technique (ITNFS: Intermittent Turbulent Net Flame Stretch) has been proposed by Meneveau and Poinsot[314], using DNS of flame/vortex interaction (Poinsot et al.[379], see § 5.2.3) together with multifractal theories (Meneveau and Sreenivasan[315], Meneveau and Sreenivasan[316]). The basic idea is to estimate the strain rate induced by a given pair of counter-rotating vortices (size r and velocity u'). This strain rate is then integrated over all possible turbulent scales, from Kolmogorov to integral length scales, assuming that each scale acts independently. The total turbulent strain rate is then written:

$$\boxed{\kappa = \alpha_0 \Gamma_K \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}, \frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0} \right) \frac{\varepsilon}{k}} \tag{5.115}$$

where u' is the turbulent RMS velocity in fresh gases, s_L^0 is the unstrained laminar flame speed, l_t is the integral length scale, δ_L^0 the thermal flame thickness and α_0 a model constant. The efficiency function Γ_K is fitted from DNS data:

$$\log_{10}(\Gamma_K) = -\frac{1}{(s+0.4)} \exp\left(-(s+0.4)\right) + \left(1 - \exp\left(-(s+0.4)\right)\right) \left(\sigma_1 \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0} \right) \; s - 0.11 \right) \tag{5.116}$$

where

$$s = \log_{10} \left(\frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0} \right) \quad \text{and} \quad \sigma_1 \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0} \right) = \frac{2}{3} \left(1 - \frac{1}{2} \exp \left[- \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0} \right)^{1/3} \right] \right) \tag{5.117}$$

This efficiency function takes into account the reduced ability of small vortices to wrinkle the flame front. When the length scale ratio l_t/δ_L^0 tends towards zero, Γ_K also decreases, reducing the effective flame strain rate, as displayed on Fig. 5.36. Γ_k only slightly depends on the velocity ratio u'/s_L^0. Note also that the efficiency function does not reach a constant level when l_t/δ_L^0 increases because increasing l_t/δ_L^0 keeping u'/s_L^0 constant corresponds to an implicit increase of the turbulent Reynolds number Re_t.

This model provides significant improvements when used in EBU, BML or in flame surface density models (see CFM2-a and CFM2-b models in Table 5.3 and Duclos et al.[139]). For example, an ITNFS-EBU formulation could be derived as:

$$\overline{\omega}_\Theta = C_{EBU} \overline{\rho} \Gamma_K \left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}, \frac{l}{\delta_L^0} \right) \frac{\tilde{\varepsilon}}{\tilde{k}} \tilde{\Theta}(1 - \tilde{\Theta}) \tag{5.118}$$

This approach introduces in the EBU model a sensitivity to chemistry and also tends to decrease the mean reaction rate in highly strained regions when turbulent scales are small (in these regions the EBU model generally overestimates reaction rates). Expression (5.118) has been successfully used by Bailly et al.[21] and Lahjaily et al.[261]

5.3.10 Kolmogorov-Petrovski-Piskunov analysis

This section presents a simple theoretical tool to analyze turbulent combustion models. This analysis is conducted under some restrictive assumptions such as frozen turbulence (turbulent

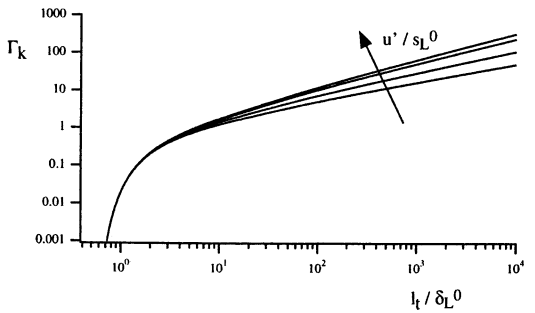


Figure 5.36: ITNFS efficiency function Γ_k given by Eq. (5.116) as a function of the length scale ratio l_t/δ_L^0 for several values of the velocity ratio u'/s_L^0 (0.1; 1.0; 10; 100).

flow field is not affected by combustion) and can only be derived for some combustion models. It is, however, an efficient way to study basic model trends.

The Kolmogorov-Petrovski-Piskunov (KPP) analysis is illustrated here using an example. More details may be found in Hakberg and Gosman[189], Fichot et al.[156] or Duclos et al.[139]. Assuming an EBU-like (see § 5.3.3) combustion model:

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = C\overline{\rho}\frac{1}{\tau_m}\widetilde{\Theta}\left(1-\widetilde{\Theta}\right) \tag{5.119}$$

where τ_m is a turbulent mechanical time and C a model constant, the balance equation for a statistically one-dimensional steady propagating turbulent flame is:

$$\rho_0 s_T \frac{\partial\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x} = \overline{\rho}\frac{\nu_t}{\sigma_\Theta}\frac{\partial^2\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x^2} + C\overline{\rho}\frac{1}{\tau_m}\widetilde{\Theta}\left(1-\widetilde{\Theta}\right) \tag{5.120}$$

where ρ_0 is the fresh gases density and σ_Θ a turbulent Schmidt number. A gradient description of turbulent fluxes is assumed. Turbulence is frozen so that the turbulent time τ_m and the dynamic viscosity $\overline{\rho}\nu_t$ are constant in space and in time.

The basic idea of the KPP analysis is to look for an exponential solution of Eq. (5.120) at the flame leading edge (i.e. when $\widetilde{\Theta}$ tends towards $\widetilde{\Theta} = 0$). Keeping first order $\widetilde{\Theta}$ terms, Eq. (5.120) reduces to:

$$\rho_0 s_T \frac{\partial\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x} = \rho_0\frac{\nu_t}{\sigma_\Theta}\frac{\partial^2\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x^2} + C\rho_0\frac{1}{\tau_m}\widetilde{\Theta} \tag{5.121}$$

which has a solution when the discriminant Δ is positive or equal to zero:

$$\Delta = s_T^2 - 4\frac{C}{\sigma_\Theta}\frac{\nu_t}{\tau_m} \geq 0 \tag{5.122}$$

leading to a continuum of solutions for the turbulent flame speed s_T:

$$s_T \geq 2\sqrt{\frac{C}{\sigma_\Theta}\frac{\nu_t}{\tau_m}} \tag{5.123}$$

The KPP theorem shows that the actual solution of Eq. (5.120) corresponds to the lowest turbulent flame speed:

$$\boxed{s_T = 2\sqrt{\frac{C}{\sigma_\Theta}\frac{\nu_t}{\tau_m}}} \tag{5.124}$$

This expression displays the influence of the turbulent time modeling on the turbulent flame speed. For example, Table 5.4 gives turbulent flame speeds when the turbulent viscosity is modeled using the $k-\varepsilon$ model ($\nu_t = C_\mu k^2/\varepsilon$, see § 4.5.3), for three expressions for the turbulent time τ_t (integral time scale, Kolmogorov time scale and ITNFS time scale, see § 5.3.9). Relations derived in Section 4.2 have been used.[xxiv]

Turbulent flame time	τ_m	Turbulent flame speed s_T	s_T/s_L^0
Kolmogorov	$\sqrt{\frac{\nu}{\varepsilon}}$	$2\sqrt{\frac{CC_\mu}{\sigma_\Theta}}Re_t^{1/4}u'$	$2\sqrt{\frac{CC_\mu}{\sigma_\Theta}}\left(\frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0}\right)^{1/4}\left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}\right)^{5/4}$
Integral	$\frac{k}{\varepsilon}$	$2\sqrt{\frac{CC_\mu}{\sigma_\Theta}}u'$	$2\sqrt{\frac{CC_\mu}{\sigma_\Theta}}\frac{u'}{s_L^0}$
ITNFS	$\frac{1}{\Gamma_k\left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0},\frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0}\right)}\frac{k}{\varepsilon}$	$2\sqrt{\frac{CC_\mu}{\sigma_\Theta}\Gamma_k\left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0},\frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0}\right)}u'$	$2\sqrt{\frac{CC_\mu}{\sigma_\Theta}\Gamma_k\left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0},\frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0}\right)}\frac{u'}{s_L^0}$

Table 5.4: Turbulent flame speed s_T for various values of the turbulent time scale τ_t used to model the mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_\Theta$ estimated from the KPP theory (Eq. 5.124). The turbulent viscosity is modeled from the $k-\varepsilon$ model as $\nu_t = C_\mu k^2/\varepsilon$. The rms velocity, u' is given by $u' = \sqrt{k}$. Laminar flame speed s_L^0 and thickness δ_L^0 are assumed linked through the relation $\delta_L^0 s_L^0/\nu \approx 1$.

This analysis shows that the turbulent flame speed predicted by the three models increases with u'. Using the Kolmogorov time scale as the turbulent flame time leads to a turbulent flame speed which is higher than with the integral time scale. On the other hand, ITNFS

[xxiv] Note that the laminar flame speed s_L^0 is not recovered when the turbulent level decreases (i.e. for $u' = 0$): most simple turbulent combustion models are designed for large turbulent Reynolds numbers Re_t for which s_L^0 should be negligible compared to s_T.

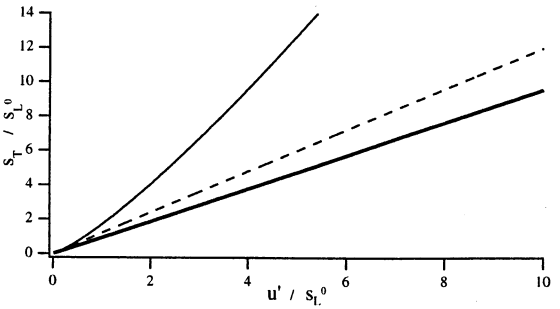


Figure 5.37: Turbulent flame speed s_T/s_L^0 versus turbulent velocity u'/s_L^0, predicted by the KPP analysis for an EBU-like model using Kolmogorov (———), integral (----) and ITNFS (———) turbulent characteristic times. Frozen turbulence. $C_{EBU} = 4.$, $C_\mu = 0.09$ and $l_t/\delta_L^0 = 4$.

expression predicts a lower turbulence flame speed when the length scale ratio l_t/δ_L^0 is low because the turbulence efficiency on the flame front wrinkling is reduced (Fig. 5.37).[xxv]

Of course, this kind of analysis is possible only under restrictive assumptions (frozen turbulence, flame propagation controlled by the turbulent flame leading edge) and can be conducted only with some models. The turbulent flame speed itself is not a very useful quantity as experimental results display a large scatter. Nevertheless, the KPP analysis provides a simple way to predict model trends. It can be extended to two equations models, as done by Duclos et al.[139] for flame surface density descriptions.

5.3.11 Flame stabilization

Statistically steady turbulent flames require flame stabilization mechanisms. The objective of this section is to briefly describe these mechanisms and to evidence the corresponding difficulties for turbulent flame numerical simulations. Additional discussion on the effects of walls on turbulent flames is given in Chapter 7.

Two main mechanisms are generally proposed to stabilize a turbulent premixed flame:

- **Low speed zone.** Creating a low speed region in the flow speed allows the flame stabilization (Beer and Chigier[34]). In this situation, the turbulent flame speed is able to sustain the incoming flow velocity leading to flame stabilization. This objective is generally achieved using a so-called flame-holder, inducing a large recirculation zone (see Fig. 5.38).

[xxv] More refined ITNFS formulations, including the possible occurrence of flame quenching, are able to reproduce turbulent flame speed bending and flame quenching at high turbulence level (see Duclos et al.[139]).

- **Continuous ignition.** In this case, the incoming reactants are continuously ignited through a heat source such as a pilot flame (small secondary flame), hot wire, hot gas stream or an electrically sustained plasma, as displayed in Fig. 5.39. Note that this mechanism may also be involved when using a recirculation zone, viewed as a hot gases "tank."

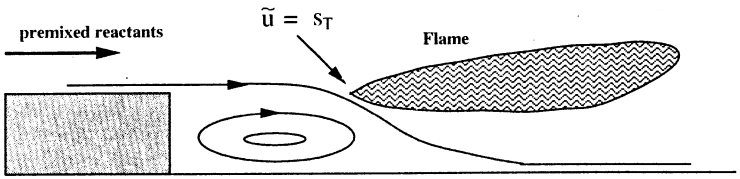


Figure 5.38: Turbulent premixed flame stabilization using a low speed zone (recirculation zone). The flame is stabilized in a location where the turbulent flame speed s_T is able to sustain the flow velocity $\widetilde{u}$.

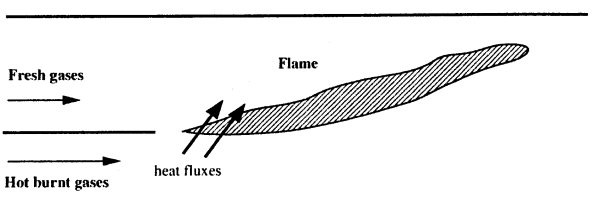


Figure 5.39: Turbulent premixed flame stabilization using a hot gases stream providing the required heat fluxes. Longitudinal velocities are larger than the turbulent flame speed. Experiment by Moreau[328].

None of these mechanisms is explicitly modeled in most turbulent premixed combustion models. These models are generally designed to predict a turbulent flame speed s_T (see, for example, § 5.3.10) and are based on fast chemistry assumptions (i.e. the flame exists and has reached an equilibrium state). However, RANS models, through s_T, generally predict flame stabilization in low speed regions such as recirculation zones. But the exact flame stabilization location is not correctly predicted because these models do not account for actual ignition mechanisms which involve complex chemistry features and control initial regions of flames in Fig. 5.38 and 5.39.

An experimental evidence of modeling difficulties is displayed in Fig. 5.40 where experimental data achieved in a turbulent V-shape premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a

small cylindrical rod (Veynante et al.[467]) are compared. Flame surface surface density fields are obtained from laser tomography and mean reaction rates are estimated from CH radical emission. Close to the stabilization rod, the flame surface density Σ is high whereas the mean reaction rate remains quite low. In this region, fresh and burnt gases are separated by an interface (the probability to find this interface is high so that flame surface densities are large) where combustion is started but not yet fully established. Accordingly, in the flame surface density modeling approach, some submodel should account for ignition processes (i.e. non-equilibrium combustion features) in the local reaction rate per unit flame surface, $\rho_0 w_L$ (Eq. 5.65), which is not the case in classical flamelet approaches assuming that flame elements have reached an equilibrium state. Simple models such as algebraic Eddy-Break-Up or BML models ignore transient ignition effects clearly apparent on Fig. 5.40 and predict that the turbulent flame is anchored to the stabilization rod.

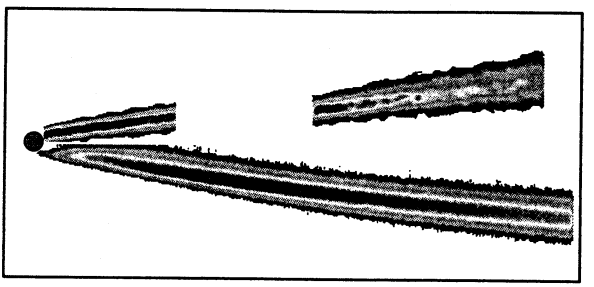


Figure 5.40: Flame surface density (half top) extracted from laser tomography imaging and mean reaction rate (half bottom) estimated from CH radical emission measured in a V-shape turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized downstream a small cylindrical rod. Flame surface density data (half top), extracted from two different data sets, are not available from 30 to 70 mm downstream the rod (Veynante et al.[467]).

Simple flame surface density models based on a balance equation for Σ are also unable to directly describe a flame stabilized using a hot gases stream (pilot flame) in high speed flows (Fig. 5.39).[xxvi] Such models, as others, predict a stabilization through a turbulent flame speed s_T and then are only able to stabilize a flame when low speed zones are encountered. Moreover, Σ-balance equations, and most closure schemes, are derived implicitly assuming that the flame is established. All source terms in these equations are proportional to Σ or Σ^2 (see Table 5.3, page 218) and the equations cannot generate flame surface densities where there is no initial flame surface. Most models assume a well established flame and have the

[xxvi] Note that a rough submodel to overcome this difficulty and describe such a flame stabilization is to continuously impose in the numerical simulation an initial flame surface density Σ_0 at an ad-hoc location.

same drawbacks. On the other hand, simple algebraic models, such as Eddy-Break-Up model (see § 5.3.3 or § 5.3.10), predict a flame stabilization when fresh and burnt gases mix (i.e. when $\widetilde{\Theta}(1-\widetilde{\Theta})$ is non-zero), and, accordingly, are able to stabilize a turbulent flame with a hot gases stream (Fig. 5.39), strongly anchored to the injector lip. Nevertheless, they completely miss the flame stabilization mechanism and transient chemical effects.

In fact, description of flame stabilization mechanisms is a very difficult challenge for turbulent combustion modeling. Three main points must be enhanced:

- Flame ignition and stabilization involve complex chemistry features and generally cannot be handle using simple chemical schemes.
- Ignition often occurs in low turbulence or laminar flow regions such as boundary or mixing layers in the vicinity of injector lips. For example, in spark-ignited engines, the initial flame is laminar, grows and later becomes turbulent. Boudier et al.[52] have proposed a submodel to describe this mechanism in a flame surface density modeling context. Taking into account ignition time, spark energy and flow conditions, this submodel determines when the flame becomes turbulent and the initial flame surface density to be imposed in the turbulent code.
- Ignition and flame stabilization take generally place in the vicinity of walls (injector lips, backward facing step inducing recirculation zones,...). Wall effects, such as heat transfers and catalytic effects, have to be taken into account and may strongly affect the flame stabilization (see Chapt. 7, § 7.3.2 and Fig. 7.15).

5.4 LES of turbulent premixed flames

RANS modeling of turbulent premixed combustion has been discussed in the previous section. Models for large eddy simulations (LES) are now briefly reviewed.

5.4.1 Introduction

Development of RANS combustion models started about 30 years ago with the pioneering work of Spalding[435] followed some years later by the Eddy Break Up model (Spalding[436]). On the other hand, large eddy simulations started during the eighties for non-reacting, constant density flow fields and only a few years ago for combustion. Accordingly, LES is now at a very early stage for reacting flows and only the basic principles of the main proposed approaches are summarized here.

A difficult problem is encountered in large eddy simulations of premixed flames: the thickness δ_L^0 of a premixed flame is about 0.1 to 1 mm and is generally much smaller than the LES mesh size Δ as plotted in Fig. 5.41. The progress variable, Θ (i.e. non dimensionalized fuel mass fraction or temperature) is a very stiff variable and the flame front cannot be resolved in the computation, leading to numerical problems. In fact, the most important contribution

to the reaction rate probably occurs at the subgrid scale level suggesting that LES could be impossible for reacting flows (Pope[385]).

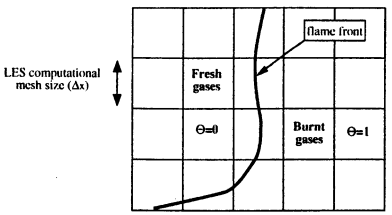


Figure 5.41: Comparison between premixed flame thickness δ_L^0 and LES mesh size Δ_x. The flame front separates fresh gases (progress variable $\Theta = 0$) from burnt gases ($\Theta = 1$).

To overcome this difficulty, three main approaches have been proposed: simulation of an artificially thickened flame, use of a flame front tracking technique (G-equation), or filtering with a gaussian filter larger than the mesh size. In certain LES approaches, this theoretical problem is sometimes avoided by developing subgrid scale models for filtered reaction rates and unresolved scalar transport which increase the flame thickness, either through turbulent diffusion or through numerical diffusion.[xxvii] Probability density function formulations (§ 5.3.7) could also be extended to LES but, as this approach has been mainly developed for non premixed combustion, it is described in Chapter 6.

5.4.2 Extension of RANS models

A first idea is to extend classical RANS closures to large eddy simulations. For example, the Eddy-Break-Up model (see § 5.3.3) may be recast as:

$$\boxed{\overline{\omega}_\Theta = C_{EBU}\overline{\rho}\frac{1}{\tau_t^{SGS}}\tilde{\Theta}\left(1-\tilde{\Theta}\right)} \tag{5.125}$$

where τ_t^{SGS} is a subgrid turbulent time scale, estimated as:[xxviii]

$$\tau_t^{SGS} \approx \frac{l_\Delta}{u'_{SGS}} \approx \frac{\Delta}{\sqrt{k^{SGS}}} \tag{5.126}$$

[xxvii] This theoretical aspect may be of importance when data are extracted from DNS or experiments for model validations.

[xxviii] More refined expressions, taking into account the reduced ability of small vortices to wrinkle the flame front, could be developed, extending ITNFS formalism (see § 5.3.9) to LES (Angelberger et al.[12], Colin et al.[105]).

where l_Δ is the subgrid turbulent length scale, identified as the filter size Δ and u'_{SGS} a subgrid scale turbulent velocity. k^{SGS} is the subgrid turbulent kinetic energy. The turbulent kinetic energy k^{SGS} may be given from an algebraic expression or a balance equation. In this formalism, the flame thickness problem is not taken into account: this LES-EBU model is used together with a gradient model for scalar subgrid scale transport to ensure a resolved $\widetilde{\Theta}$ field in numerical simulations.

This simple formulation has not been yet extensively tested (Fureby and Löfström[160], Fureby and Möller[161]) but two shortcomings may be anticipated: the Eddy Break up model has known deficiencies in RANS context (reaction rate independent of chemical reaction, overestimation of the reaction rate in zones of strong shears among others). In a LES context, the model constant C_{EBU} seems to be strongly dependent on various parameters (flow conditions, mesh size). As discussed in Section 4.7.4, length scale ratios (LES filter size, flame thickness, and subgrid scale flame front wrinkling) should probably be incorporated.

5.4.3 Artificially thickened flames

An attractive solution to propagate a premixed flame on a coarse grid was proposed by Butler and O'Rourke[74]. Following simple theories of laminar premixed flame (Williams[486], Kuo[259]), the flame speed s_L and the flame thickness δ_L^0 may be expressed as (see Tables 2.5 and 2.8):[xxix]

$$\boxed{s_L^0 \propto \sqrt{D_{th} B} \quad ; \quad \delta_L^0 \propto \frac{D_{th}}{s_L^0} = \sqrt{\frac{D_{th}}{B}}} \tag{5.127}$$

where D_{th} is the thermal diffusivity and B the preexponential constant. If the thermal diffusivity is increased by a factor F while the preexponential constant is decreased by F, the flame thickness δ_L^0 is multiplied by F while the flame speed is maintained. For sufficiently large F values, the thickened flame front may be resolved on the LES computational mesh (see Fig. 5.42).

Since the reaction rate is still expressed using Arrhenius law, various phenomena can be accounted for without requiring ad-hoc submodels (for example, ignition, flame stabilization or flame/wall interactions). This route has not been yet extensively tested in large eddy simulations but seems to be promising, at least when the flow scales are much larger than the laminar flame thickness, as in combustion instabilities (see Chapt. 8).

Unfortunately, when the flame is thickened from δ_L^0 to $F\delta_L^0$, the interaction between turbulence and chemistry is modified because the Damköhler number, D_a, comparing turbulent

[xxix] The following derivation is performed for a single step reaction with a preexponential constant B but can be extended to multi-step chemistry. This result is a property of convection/diffusion/reaction balance equations and may be proved replacing the spatial coordinate x by x/F in the balance equation for a 1D steady propagating flame:

$$\rho_0 s_L^0 \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\rho D_{th} \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x}\right) + \dot{\omega}_\Theta$$

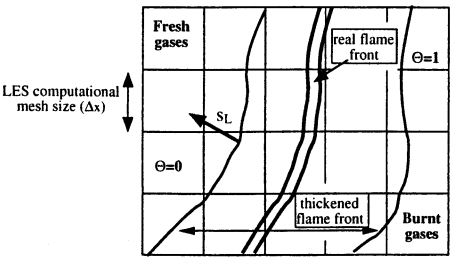


Figure 5.42: Thickened flame approach. The laminar flame is artificially thickened but its flame speed is conserved.

(τ_t) and chemical (τ_c) time scales (see § 5.2.2):

$$D_a = \frac{\tau_t}{\tau_c} = \frac{l_t}{u'} \frac{s_l}{\delta_L^0} \tag{5.128}$$

is decreased by a factor F and becomes D_a/F.

As already discussed in Section 5.3.9, when the ratio between the turbulent length scale and the laminar flame thickness, l_t/δ_L^0, is decreased, the flame becomes more and more insensitive to turbulence motions. This ratio is decreased by a factor F when the flame is thickened. This point has been investigated using DNS by Angelberger et al.[12] and Colin et al.[105] (Fig. 5.43). An efficiency function E, corresponding to a subgrid scale wrinkling factor, has been derived to account for this effect. This efficiency function extends the ITNFS concept to LES and depends on velocity (u'/s_L) and length scale ($\Delta/F\delta_L^0$) ratios. In practice, the thickened flame approach is implemented by changing the diffusivity and the reaction rate according to

Diffusivity:	D_{th}	$\longrightarrow$	$F\,D_{th}$	$\longrightarrow$	$E\,F\,D_{th}$
Preexponential constant:	B	$\longrightarrow$	B/F	$\longrightarrow$	$E\,B/F$
		thickening		wrinkling	

According to Eq. (5.127), the flame speed s_L^0 and the flame thickness δ_L^0 are respectively replaced by:

$$s_T^0 = E s_L^0 \qquad \text{and} \qquad \delta_T = F\delta_L^0 \tag{5.129}$$

where s_T^0 is the subgrid scale turbulent flame speed.

5.4.4 G-equation

The G-equation formalism adopts a view which is opposite to the thickened flame approach: the flame thickness is set to zero and the flame front is described as a propagating surface

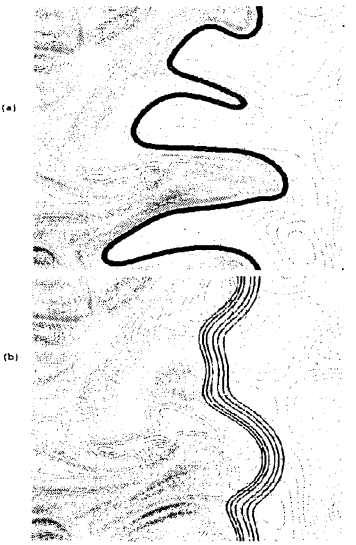


Figure 5.43: DNS of flame turbulence interactions. Reaction rate and vorticity fields are superimposed. (a) reference flame; (b) flame artificially thickened by a factor $F = 5$. Because of the change in the length scale ratio l_t/δ_L^0, combustion/turbulence interaction is changed and the thickened flame is less wrinkled by turbulence motions. This effect can be parametrized using a subgrid scale model.

tracked using a field variable $\widetilde{G}$ (Fig. 5.44). In LES, the resolved flame brush is associated to the iso-level $\widetilde{G} = G^*$. The resolved $\widetilde{G}$ field does not need to follow the progress variable Θ gradients and can be smoothed out to be resolved on the LES mesh. The G-equation is written as (Kerstein et al.[247]):

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{G}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{G}}{\partial x_i} = \rho_0 \overline{s}_T \left|\nabla \overline{G}\right|} \tag{5.130}$$

A model for the subgrid scale "turbulent" flame speed $\overline{s}_T$ is needed. This closure is generally based on Eq. (5.47):

$$\frac{\overline{s}_T}{s_L} = 1 + \alpha \left(\frac{\overline{u'}}{s_L}\right)^n \tag{5.131}$$

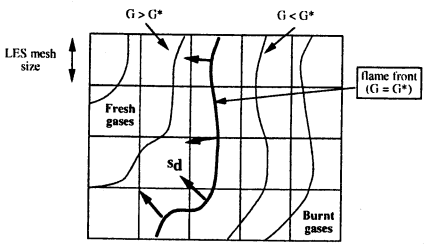


Figure 5.44: Flame front and G-field. The flame front is identified to a given surface $G = G^*$ of a G field, generally related to the distance to the flame front.

where $\overline{u'}$ is the subgrid scale turbulence level which may be estimated as:

$$\overline{u'} \approx \Delta \left|\widetilde{S}\right| = \Delta \sqrt{\left|2\widetilde{S}_{ij}\widetilde{S}_{ij}\right|} \tag{5.132}$$

where $\widetilde{S}_{ij}$ are the components of the resolved shear stresses. The constants α and n have to be specified. Im et al.[215] has proposed a dynamic determination for α when $n = 1$. In many cases, $\overline{u'}$ - $\overline{s}_T$ correlations obtained in experiments or used in RANS models are directly used in LES without further justification, replacing the turbulent rms velocity by the subgrid scale turbulent velocity.

Equation (5.130) is a formulation corresponding to a simple physical analysis (displacement of the resolved flame front with the displacement speed $\overline{s}_T$). Nevertheless, as already pointed out (§ 5.3.4), the turbulent flame speed is not a well defined quantity and no universal model is available. Eq. (5.130) also induces numerical and theoretical difficulties: flame cusps avoided adding artificial diffusivity, coupling between displacement and consumption speeds Piana et al.[358]). Despite these drawbacks, the G-equation is a popular technique for large eddy simulations of turbulent premixed combustion.

5.4.5 Flame surface density LES formulations

Another approach is to filter the Θ (or mass fractions or temperature) balance equation:

$$\frac{\partial \rho \Theta}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \rho u_i \Theta}{\partial x_i} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho D \frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}\right) + \dot{\omega}_\Theta = \rho s_d \left|\nabla \Theta\right| \tag{5.133}$$

where s_d is the local displacement speed (Eq. 2.99) of the iso-surface Θ,[xxx] leading to:

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\widetilde{\overline{\rho u_i}\Theta} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{\Theta}\right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho D\frac{\partial \Theta}{\partial x_i}}\right) + \overline{\omega}_\Theta = \overline{\rho s_d |\nabla\Theta|} \tag{5.134}$$

As already pointed out, the flame front (and the gradient of the progress variable Θ) is generally too thin to be resolved on the LES computational mesh. Nevertheless, following Boger et al.[47], the filtered progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ may be resolved using a physical space Gaussian filter F expressed by Eq. (4.54) with a filter size Δ larger than the computational mesh size Δ_m as displayed on Fig. 5.45. Accordingly, the filtered flame front is numerically resolved with about $2\,\Delta/\Delta_m$ grid points.[xxxi] Compared to an arbitrary G-field (G-equation), the progress variable Θ has a main advantage: Θ and related quantities, such as flame surface densities, are physically defined and may be extracted from DNS or experimental measurements.

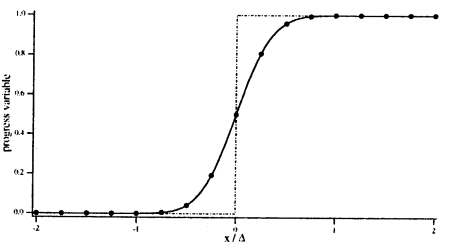


Figure 5.45: Effect of a spatial Gaussian filter (Eq. 4.54) having a size Δ larger than the mesh size Δ_m (here $\Delta = 4\Delta_m$). Unfiltered Θ (—·—) and filtered progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ (———) versus x/Δ where x is the spatial coordinate. The progress variable Θ is not resolved on the computational mesh denoted by (•) whereas the filtered progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ is resolved with about $2\,\Delta/\Delta_m = 8$ grid points in the filtered flame front (Boger et al.[47]).

The flame front displacement term in Eq. (5.134), $\overline{\rho s_d|\nabla\Theta|}$ may then be modeled as (Boger et al.[47]):

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho s_d|\nabla\Theta|} \approx \rho_u s_L \Sigma = \rho_u s_L \Xi \left|\nabla\widetilde{\Theta}\right|} \tag{5.135}$$

where ρ_u and s_L are respectively the fresh gases density and the laminar flame speed. Σ is the subgrid scale flame surface density (i.e. the flame surface density per unit volume at the subgrid scale level) and Ξ the subgrid scale flame wrinkling factor (i.e. the ratio between the subgrid scale flame surface and its projection in the propagating direction). Models are

[xxx] Note that using the displacement speed s_d, Eq. (5.133) is similar to a G-equation (5.130) where the $\widetilde{G}$ field is identified to the Θ field.

[xxxi] The form of the LES filter does not explicitly appear in Eq. (5.134) and is generally not used to close and solve it. It would appear only when LES results are validated against experimental or DNS data to filter measurements results.

then required for Σ and Ξ. Proposed approaches are formally identical to the ones developed in RANS context. Algebraic expressions (Boger et al.[47], Boger and Veynante[46]) or balance equations (Boger et al.[47], Weller et al.[479], Hawkes and Cant[195] may be proposed either for Σ or Ξ. As shown in Fig. 4.13, this flame surface density may be extracted from experimental data.

5.4.6 Scalar fluxes modeling in LES

Unresolved scalar fluxes are generally described from a simple gradient assumption (Eq. 4.76):

$$\boxed{\widetilde{u_i\Theta} - \widetilde{u}_i\,\widetilde{\Theta} = -\frac{\nu_t}{Sc_k}\frac{\partial\widetilde{\Theta}}{\partial x_i}} \tag{5.136}$$

However, the analysis of the Boughanem and Trouve[53] DNS database (Fig. 4.8) by Boger et al.[47] has shown that gradient or counter-gradient unresolved fluxes may be observed in LES like in RANS (see § 5.3.8), depending on the turbulence level and heat release rate (Fig. 5.46). But unresolved LES fluxes are lower than in RANS so that model uncertainties have less dramatic consequences in LES than in RANS.

Since counter-gradient transport may be explained by differential buoyancy effects between cold fresh and hot burnt gases, all characteristic length scales are involved. Accordingly, the unresolved scalar flux increases almost linearly with the filter size Δ (Fig. 5.47) but its type (gradient or counter-gradient) does not change. Thereafter, a portion of the counter-gradient phenomena is expected to be directly described in large eddy simulations through resolved motions, even when a subgrid scale gradient-type closure is used. This point is evidenced in Fig. 5.48: Boger and Veynante[46] have performed large eddy simulations of a V-shape turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a triangular flame-holder (an instantaneous progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ field is displayed in Fig. 5.48a). Fields are averaged over time to obtain a mean flow field (Fig. 5.48b) similar to RANS predictions.

The contribution of the turbulent transport due to resolved motions is explicitly computed in LES and may be extracted from simulations by evaluating $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u''\Theta''}$ using the LES fields. It would have to be modeled in RANS computations. Three transverse profiles of the LES resolved contribution to the downstream turbulent transport are displayed on Fig. 5.49. Close to the flame-holder, this turbulent transport is of gradient type but becomes counter-gradient further downstream, according to the analysis conducted in Fig. 5.10. This finding shows that countergradient turbulent transport, at least at the resolved level, is easily recovered in LES even using a simple gradient subgrid scale model. Such a prediction would be very difficult in RANS simulations, requiring a second order modeling (see the computations by Bailly et al.[21] for the similar geometry).

Another important point has to be considered when analyzing unresolved scalar fluxes in reacting, and more generally variable density, flows. For a one-dimensional laminar steady propagating premixed flame (see § 2.4.5), the mass continuity equation leads to:

$$\rho u = \rho_u s_L = constant \tag{5.137}$$

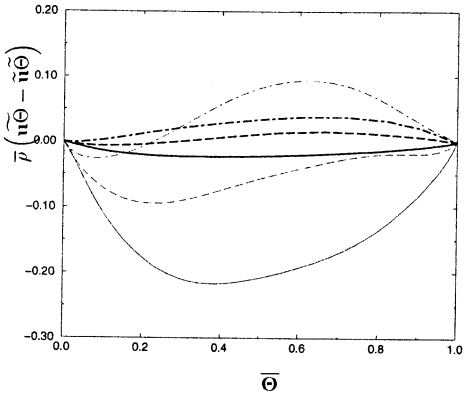


Figure 5.46: Unresolved $\widetilde{\Theta}$-flux, $\overline{\rho}(\widetilde{u\Theta} - \tilde{u}\tilde{\Theta})$ versus filtered progress variable $\overline{\Theta}$ for various cases, depending on the heat release factor τ. $\tau = 0.5$ (———); $\tau = 2$ (– – –) and $\tau = 6$ (—·—). Thin lines correspond to RANS turbulent transport. Fluxes are normalized by $\rho_0 s_L$. DNS of (Boughanem,1998,occurrence] (Fig. 4.8). Data analysis from Boger et al.[47].

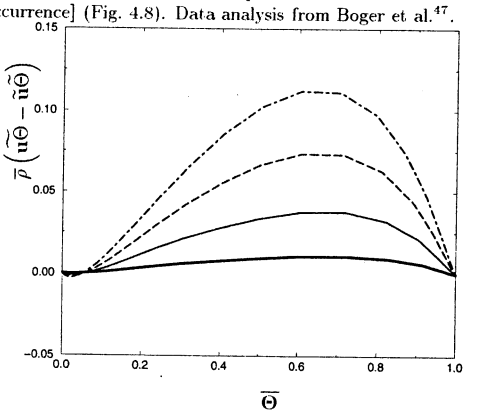


Figure 5.47: Unresolved $\widetilde{\Theta}$-flux, $\overline{\rho}(\widetilde{u\Theta} - \tilde{u}\tilde{\Theta})$ versus filtered progress variable $\overline{\Theta}$ (bold lines), for different values of the filter size Δ in a case exhibiting counter-gradient unresolved transport (case $\tau = 6$. in Fig. 5.46). LES filter size are Δ_0 (———); $2\Delta_0$ (———); $3\Delta_0$ (– – –) and $4\Delta_0$ (—·—). Fluxes are made non-dimensional using $\rho_0 s_L$. Initial DNS database from Boughanem and Trouve[53] (see an example of DNS field in Fig. 4.8). Data analysis from Boger et al.[47].

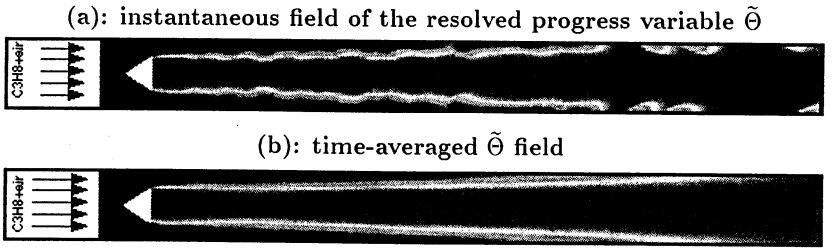


Figure 5.48: Large eddy simulations of a turbulent premixed propane/air flame stabilized behind a triangular shape flame-holder (experiment conducted at ENSMA Poitiers). Inlet velocity: $U_{in} = 5.75\, m/s$; equivalence ratio: $\phi = 0.65$; blockage ratio: 50 % (Boger and Veynante[46]).

where ρ_u is the density in the fresh gases and s_L the laminar flame speed. Then, the unresolved scalar transport becomes:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{u\Theta} - \tilde{u}\tilde{\Theta}\right) = \overline{\rho u\Theta} - \overline{\rho u}\tilde{\Theta} = \rho_u s_L \left(\overline{\Theta} - \tilde{\Theta}\right)} \tag{5.138}$$

For an adiabatic constant pressure laminar flame with unity Lewis number, reduced temperature Θ and density ρ are directly related:

$$\rho = \frac{\rho_u}{1 + \tau\Theta} \tag{5.139}$$

where τ is the heat release factor, linking fresh (T_u) and burnt (T_b) gases temperatures ($\tau = T_b/T_u - 1$). Then:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{u\Theta} - \tilde{u}\tilde{\Theta}\right) = \rho_u s_L \frac{\rho_u}{\overline{\rho}}\left[\overline{\left(\frac{1}{1+\tau\Theta}\right)}\overline{\Theta} - \overline{\left(\frac{\Theta}{1+\tau\Theta}\right)}\right] \geq 0} \tag{5.140}$$

where positive x values correspond to burnt gases ($\Theta = 1$). Eq. (5.140) shows that the filtering operation induces unresolved counter-gradient scalar fluxes even in a laminar flame. Such a contribution is not taken into account in model expression (5.136) but should be incorporated in models to ensure a correct prediction of a subgrid planar laminar flame.

A similar result is achieved for unresolved Reynolds stresses, leading to:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\left(\widetilde{uu} - \tilde{u}\tilde{u}\right) = \overline{\rho uu} - \overline{\rho u}\tilde{u} = \rho_u s_L \left(\overline{u} - \tilde{u}\right)} \tag{5.141}$$

so that a laminar contribution should also be incorporated in unresolved Reynolds stresses

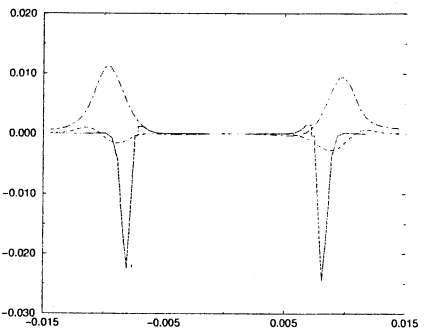


Figure 5.49: Transverse profiles of the resolved turbulent fluxes $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u''\Theta''}$ in the configuration of Fig. 5.48 for three locations: 2 cm (———), 6 cm (- - - -) and 10 cm (—·—) behind the flame holder. $\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u''\Theta''} > 0$ indicates counter-gradient transport (Boger and Veynante[46]).

modeling.[xxxii] This has also a reverse implication. Because of thermal expansion due to heat release, resolved velocity gradients and resolved shear stresses contain both information on turbulence and on thermal expansion and are non-zero for laminar flames. Accordingly, these quantities are not well suited to extract actual turbulence information to model, for example, the subgrid scale flame front wrinkling due to turbulence motions. Dilatation-free quantities, such as vorticity, have to be introduced to estimate turbulence characteristics (see Colin et al.[105]).

5.5 DNS of turbulent premixed flames

The previous sections suggest that understanding and modeling turbulent premixed flames are often difficult because the knowledge of basic mechanisms controlling these flames is not sufficient. Direct numerical simulations (DNS) appear as powerful tools to analyze these mechanisms.

[xxxii] A similar analysis should also be conducted in RANS to ensure a correct prediction of a laminar flame by turbulent combustion models. Nevertheless, in practical simulations, Reynolds numbers are assumed to be very high and usual models are unable to describe a laminar flame when the turbulence level becomes zero. In LES, this point is much more important as the flame may becomes laminar and unwrinkled at the subgrid scale level, especially when the filter size Δ decreases.

5.5.1 The role of DNS in turbulent combustion studies

Numerical techniques for DNS and specific limitations induced by reacting flows have been discussed in Section 4.6.2. This section is mainly devoted to an analysis of turbulent flame structures, in connection with RANS description. Explicit references to flamelet models, discussed in Section 5.3.6, will be made.

Flamelet models assume that turbulent reacting flows may be treated as collections of laminar flames convected, strained and curved by turbulence. Then, the following three questions may be specifically addressed using DNS:

1. When are flamelet assumptions valid? This question has been already discussed when DNS data was used to derive new turbulent combustion diagrams (§ 5.2.3).

2. Assuming the reacting flow field may be described in terms of flamelets, how is the local flame structure influenced by turbulence (§ 5.5.3)?

3. What is the amount of flame surface density (defined as the flame surface per unit volume) available for combustion (§ 5.5.5)?

In discussions of simulations and their implications for modeling, it is important to recognize that comparisons between turbulent combustion models (RANS or LES) and DNS may be carried out at two different levels:

- Some low-level modeling assumptions may be checked using DNS without performing any RANS or LES simulations ("a priori" testing). For example, flamelet assumptions, strain rate distributions, curvature probability density functions, occurrence of local quenching, or occurrence of counter-gradient transport may be evaluated using DNS results only.

- On the other hand, global comparisons between DNS and models may be carried out after simulations ("a posteriori" testing) by computing the same flame with DNS and with RANS (or LES). For example, the total reaction rate (or equivalently the turbulent flame speed) obtained from DNS may be compared to model predictions for the same flow conditions.

5.5.2 DNS database analysis

Different levels of DNS analysis

RANS and LES models are based on a number of assumptions related to the structure of flames embedded in turbulence which are difficult to check experimentally. DNS has been commonly used in the last twenty years to investigate these questions. This section presents some of the results obtained using DNS to illustrate the potential and the limits of these approaches.

The first issue is to define the relevant quantities to be extracted from DNS. A flame front, and correspondingly a direction of strong inhomogeneity (along the normal to the flame front)

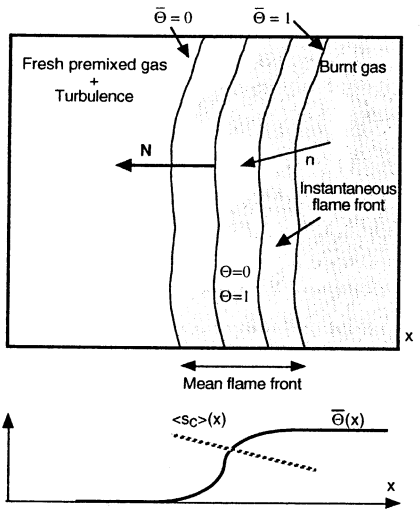


Figure 5.50: Post processing of DNS of turbulent premixed flames. n denotes the normal vector to the local instantaneous flame front ($0 < \Theta < 1$) whereas N is the normal vector to the mean flame front (defined by $\overline{\Theta}$) and gives the mean propagation direction.

may be identified in most turbulent premixed flames. In this situation, four levels of analysis may be developed (Fig. 5.50):

- Level 0: each quantity $f(\mathbf{x})$ is analyzed instantaneously and individually, for example to build probability density functions. This most obvious data processing equally suits DNS data and experimental measurements based on laser point measurements. In the following, the data processing is oriented towards flamelet analysis and this single point analysis is no longer retained.

- Level 1: if a thin flame front is identified, each flame element may be analyzed along its normal direction. Variables are a function of the position along the local flame normal direction.

- Level 2: ensemble averaged quantities are extracted from DNS taking mean values over flame elements located at similar positions along the mean flame normal direction: averaged variables are then functions of the coordinate normal to the mean flame front

position or of a characteristic variable which changes monotonically from one side of the flame to the other like the mean reduced temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$.

- Level 3: space average variables are determined at this level by integration over a volume larger than the flame brush thickness so that the result integrates all flamelets present in the flame brush.

Consider for example the fuel consumption speed defined by Eq. (2.102):

$$\boxed{s_c = -\frac{1}{\rho_1 Y_F^1}\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \dot{\omega}_F \, d\mathbf{n}} \tag{5.142}$$

The consumption speed s_c is a physical property of the local instantaneous flame front and characterizes the inner structure of the reaction zone. Now s_c may be averaged in planes parallel to the mean flame front: in a DNS where the mean flame propagation is the x -axis, averaging s_c for all flame elements found in a $y-z$ plane provides a mean speed $< s_c >$ which is a function of x only. Finally $< s_c >$ may be averaged along x (or equivalently s_c may be averaged along the whole flame surface or over the all DNS volume) to yield a space-averaged quantity $\widehat{< s_c >}$:

$$\boxed{\widehat{< s_c >} = \frac{1}{A_T}\int_{A_T} s_c dA} \tag{5.143}$$

where A_T is the total flame surface area in the volume of interest V and dA designates a flame surface element. These three flame speeds s_c, $< s_c >$ and $\widehat{< s_c >}$ describe different aspects of the flame/turbulence interaction (Table 5.5).

LEVEL	Quantity	
LOCAL	s_c	function of position along the flame surface
ENSEMBLE AVERAGED (RANS) or SPATIAL FILTERING (LES)	$< s_c >$	function of location along direction normal to the mean flame front
SPACE AVERAGED	$\widehat{< s_c >}$	independent of space coordinates

Table 5.5: Levels of analysis used to interpret DNS results.

One common assumption of current flamelet models is that each flame element behaves like a steady laminar stagnation point flame submitted to a turbulent strain rate κ acting in its tangent plane. It is not always clear whether this is assumed at the local level or at some (ensemble or space) averaged level. In fact, the degree of attention that one should pay to the local flame features depends on the modeling objectives. For example, the mean reaction rate $\langle\widehat{\omega}_F\rangle$ within a given volume V is determined by the product of the space-averaged consumption speed times the flame surface area A_T per unit volume:

$$\langle\widehat{\omega}_F\rangle = \rho_1 Y_1 \widehat{< s_c >} \frac{A_T}{V} \tag{5.144}$$

Note that A_T in Eq. (5.144) is a global space-averaged statistical mean as well. In this expression, a detailed description of the local flame speed s_c is not required because only the space-averaged speed $<\widehat{s_c}>$ is used. However, when properties like flame quenching or pollutant formation are studied, a more accurate description of the local flame structure becomes necessary and mean values like $<\widehat{s_c}>$ are no longer sufficient.

DNS studies of the links between the local values of s_c are first described (§ 5.5.3) because they do not rest on a specific model. The other levels are considered next together with their implications for turbulent combustion modeling.

Analyzing flamelet models using DNS

Most turbulent combustion models are based on a flamelet assumption, where the flame remains sufficiently thin, compared to turbulence length scales, and the inner flame structure is close to a laminar flame. Model derivations are often conducted for infinitely thin flame fronts (see, for example, BML analysis in § 5.1.3). Unfortunately, flame fronts are not thin in DNS because the inner flame structure has to be numerically resolved, using, at least, about eight to ten grid points in simple chemistry (see § 4.6.3). Accordingly, DNS data analysis in developing flamelet models should be conducted with care. This point, illustrated in Fig. 5.51, is important and may lead to misunderstandings.

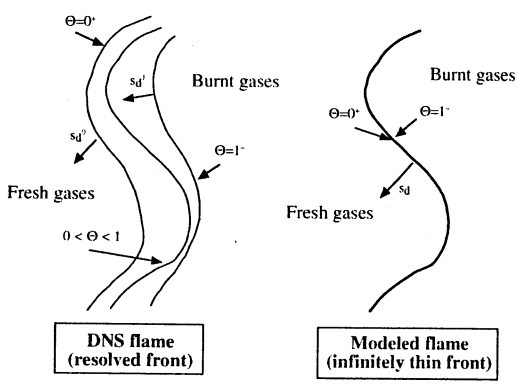


Figure 5.51: DNS data analysis. The flame resolved in DNS is not infinitely thin while most models assume a zero thickness front.

When assuming an infinitely thin flame front, the first step is to identify the relevant iso-Θ surface for analysis. Generally, a given value of $\Theta = \Theta^*$, corresponding to the maximum value

of the reaction rate in planar laminar flames is retained ($\Theta^* \approx 0.8$), as done in most processed results presented below. Nevertheless, this iso-surface may not be representative of the overall flame properties. For example, Θ^* may not correspond to the maximum reaction rate when the flame front is wrinkled.

An important flame property is the front displacement speed, s_d (see § 2.7.1), denoting the speed of the flame front relatively to unburnt gases ($\Theta = 0$). This quantity is difficult to extract from DNS: the local displacement speed s_d^* (i.e. the displacement speed of the iso-surface Θ^*, relative to the local flow speed) may be computed using Eq. (2.101). The speed required for modeling is not this displacement speed but the global speed of the flame (supposed to have zero thickness) relative to the fresh gases s_d. In a laminar flame, these speeds are linked by $\rho_0 s_d = \rho^* s_d^*$, where ρ_0 and ρ^* are respectively the density for $\Theta = 0$ (fresh gases) and for $\Theta = \Theta^*$. Using the same law in a turbulent flame gives an estimate for s_d which measures (approximately because the density correction is based on a one-dimensional analysis) the displacement speed of the iso-surface Θ^* relatively to fresh gases. Nevertheless, this displacement speed does not characterize the global flame displacement speed relatively to fresh gases but only the chosen Θ^*-level. If the flame thickness is locally changing, isolevels of Θ^* may have different displacement speed values: Fig. 5.52 shows probability density distributions of s_d^* versus Θ^* extracted from two-dimensional flame/turbulence interactions DNS (Hilka[206]). For $\Theta^* = 0.2$, the distribution is shifted towards negative values denoting that the corresponding iso-surface is mainly moving towards the burnt gases. On the other hand, for $\Theta^* = 0.9$, most values are positive (iso-surface moving towards fresh gases). In this situation, the flame front thickness is mainly decreasing at the observed time.

To overcome this difficulty (negative displacement speed have no physical meaning in an infinitely thin flame context), Hilka[206] has introduced an integrated displacement speed, measuring the overall flame displacement:

$$\widehat{s}_d = \int_0^l s_d \, d\mathbf{n} \tag{5.145}$$

where the integration is performed along the local normal to the flame front. This "global" analysis provides positive flame front displacement speeds, with a mean value around the laminar flame speed s_L, as shown in Fig. 5.52.

5.5.3 Studies of local flame structures using DNS

Effects of strain, curvature and stretch on flamelet structure

Flamelet models assume that the local reactive layer is similar to a steady laminar flame submitted to the same local strain rate (§ 5.3). DNS results show that the local reactive layer structure is more complex and that curvature and unsteady effects, in addition to strain, also control the local physical structure of the reaction zone, at least in certain regimes (Haworth and Poinsot[198], Rutland and Trouvé[413], Poinsot et al.[379]). The typical configuration used for

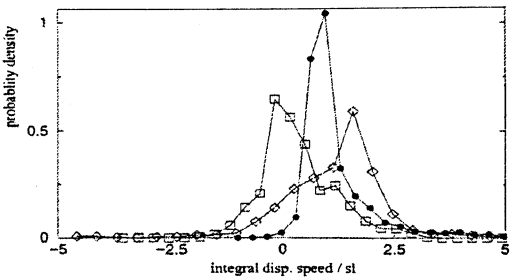


Figure 5.52: Probability density distributions of displacement speed s_d, relative to the fresh gases. Rectangles: $\Theta^* = 0.2$: Diamonds $\Theta^* = 0.9$: Dots: integrated displacement speed across the flame front, $\widehat{s}_d$, according to Eq. (5.145) (Hilka[206]).

such studies is displayed in Fig. 5.50: an initially planar flame is placed at $t = 0$ in a flow in which a "synthetic" turbulence has been generated.

Numerical results showing the importance of flame curvature were first obtained by Ashurst et al.[18]. Computations of constant density two-dimensional flames submitted to random vortex excitations indicated that the Lewis number was a controlling parameter (the Lewis number is the ratio of thermal to species diffusivity). For $Le = 0.5$, the flame developed an instability similar to those found in laminar flames studies (Clavin[98], Buckmaster and Ludford[70]). Flame elements which are convex towards the unburnt mixture receive proportionally more fresh reactants than they lose heat, their flame speed increases and they propagate even faster towards the fresh gases. This leads to a strong growth of the flame surface and to an unstable development of perturbations.

The local physical structure of premixed flames embedded in homogeneous turbulent flow fields was investigated further in a series of studies using DNS. Calculations were carried out with a two-dimensional variable density code (Haworth and Poinsot[199]), a three-dimensional constant density code (Rutland and Trouvé[413], Rutland and Trouvé[414]) and three-dimensional variable density codes (Trouve and Poinsot[452], Rutland and Cant[410], Boughanem and Trouve[53]). Interestingly enough, all these codes provided similar correlations between flame speeds, curvature and strain. Fig. 5.53 shows the strong relation found between the local flame speed s_c and the flame front curvature $1/R$ especially for Lewis numbers differing from unity (Rutland and Trouvé[413]). Consistent with laminar flame theory, the correlation between the local curvature $1/R$ and the local flame speed s_c depends on the Lewis number: no correlation is found for a unity Lewis number, and opposite effects are observed for Lewis numbers greater or smaller than unity.

While curvature effects are generally neglected, compression effects may be also ignored arguing that the flame front tends to align locally with the most extensive strain rate direction (Ashurst et al.[16], Rutland and Trouvé[413]) so that the average tangential strain rate along

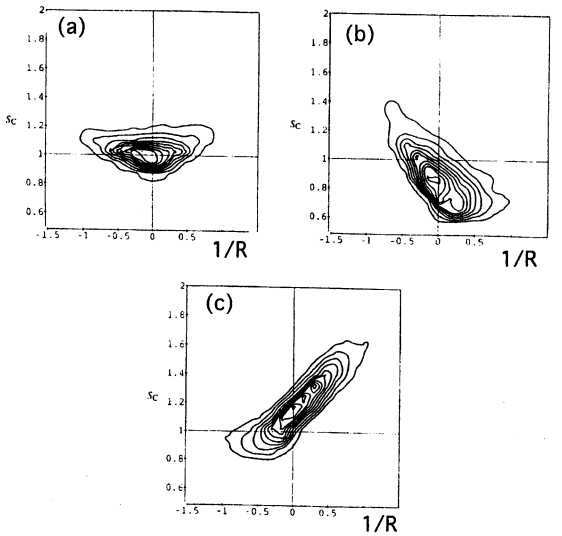


Figure 5.53: Correlation between local curvature $1/R$ and local consumption speed s_c for three values of the Lewis number (Rutland and Trouvé[413]): (a) Lewis=1, (b) Lewis=1.2 and (c) Lewis = 0.8.

the flame surface is positive ($\langle \widetilde{\kappa} \rangle > 0$). Therefore positively stretched flame elements are more probable than compressed elements. DNS results also indicate that negatively stretched (compressed) elements exist along the flame sheet (Yeung et al.[491], Cant et al.[84]) and should be considered in the modeling.

As argued in the RANS framework (§ 5.2.3), stretch (defined in § 2.6) is the natural parameter to use in a flamelet approach for turbulent combustion: since it incorporates both curvature and strain effects, it should offer a proper interface between flamelet libraries and turbulent flame elements. However, attempts to obtain such correlations from DNS data with simple chemistry models have failed for the moment. For example correlations of s_c with local flame stretch do not reveal a clear trend (Haworth and Poinsot[198]). More generally, the estimation of stretch is quite difficult because it involves calculations of velocity derivatives in one plane and also because it requires an evaluation of the displacement velocity s_d.

Unsteadiness also determines in many ways the local flamelet structure (Trouve[450]). The response time of a premixed flame is of the order of the flame transit time. These times are

not always negligible. High strain rates generated by turbulence usually last for a time which is inverse to this strain rate, i.e. a short time. This time may be not sufficient for the flame to react to the straining field: the flame structure then does not match the prediction of a steady flamelet library (Meneveau and Poinsot[314]). To refine the treatment of this problem (i.e to take into account the flamelet response time), one needs a better understanding of the persistence of strain in turbulent flows, a property that is at present not well quantified. The challenge is to follow a flame element and compare time histories of strain rate and flame dynamics (Yeung et al.[491]).

Practical implications for flame speeds used in flamelet models

Quantities such as $< s_c >$ or $< s_d >$ may be extracted from DNS (Fig. 5.50) and plotted in terms of the progress variable $\overline{\Theta}$ instead of N (by definition, the mean progress variable $\overline{\Theta}$ is a monotonic function of N).

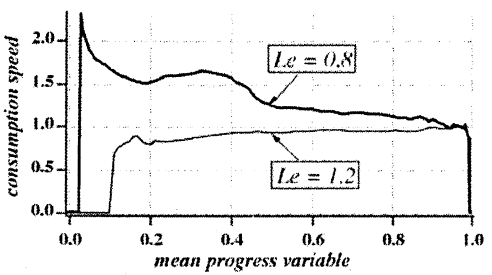


Figure 5.54: Evolution of the consumption speed $< s_c >$ (normalized by s_L^0) versus progress variable $\overline{\Theta}$ for the 3D DNS of Trouve and Poinsot[452] (reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press) for two different Lewis numbers.

Variations of $< s_c >$ (Fig. 5.54) and $< s_d >$ (Fig. 5.55) with $\overline{\Theta}$ show that the flamelets do not burn or move at the same speeds when they are at the leading edge of the flame brush ($\overline{\Theta} = 0$) or at the trailing edge ($\overline{\Theta} = 1$) and that this behavior is Lewis number dependent (Trouve and Poinsot[452]). A first transition is observed for the consumption speed at $Le = 1$. Below this value (see $Le = 0.8$ in Fig. 5.54), the flame elements at the leading edge of the flame brush burn faster than at the trailing edge indicating a possible instability. However, these flame elements still move more slowly than at the trailing edge of the flame as shown in Fig. 5.55 so that the flame brush thickness does not grow rapidly.

If the Lewis number is decreased further (see $Le = 0.3$ in Fig. 5.55), the displacement speed of the leading edge takes large values, an effect which is characteristic of the formation of fingers of burnt gases growing into the fresh gases. This dramatically increases the total flame surface and the reaction rate as shown in Fig. 5.56 (Trouve and Poinsot[452]).

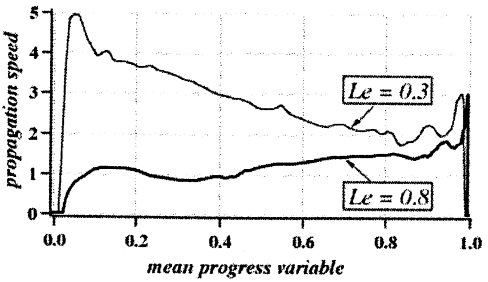


Figure 5.55: Evolution of the displacement speed $< s_d >$ (normalized by s_L^0) versus progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ for the 3D DNS of Trouve and Poinsot[452] (reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press) for two different Lewis numbers.

Flamelet models do not use velocities depending on $\widetilde{\Theta}$ such as $< s_c >$ or $< s_d >$ because they need space-averaged quantities such as $< \widehat{s_c} >$. The main issue is then to estimate $< \widehat{s_c} >$ from quantities given by Reynolds or Favre average transport equations. For example, assumptions like those given in Table 5.5 are typically used to relate $< \widehat{s_c} >$ and the strain rate $\langle \widehat{\kappa} \rangle$ (see Table 5.6). The function f is obtained either from simple relations derived from asymptotics and experiments (Law et al.[269], Law[267], Searby and Quinard[425], Clavin and Williams[102]) or from numerical computations of laminar steady stagnation point flames, including complex chemistry which are stored in so called flamelet libraries (Giovangigli and Smooke[172], Rogg[405]). The h function is usually supposed to be equal to f without other justification than a fast chemistry assumption.

LEVEL	Stretch	Flame speed	Relation
LOCAL	κ	s_c	$s_c = f(\kappa)$
ENSEMBLE AVERAGED	$\langle \kappa \rangle$	$< s_c >$	$< s_c > = g(\langle \kappa \rangle)$
SPACE AVERAGED	$\langle \widehat{\kappa} \rangle$	$< \widehat{s_c} >$	$< \widehat{s_c} > = h(\langle \widehat{\kappa} \rangle)$

Table 5.6: Flamelet models for the consumption speeds at the different levels of analysis.

As indicated in the case of simple chemistry calculations (§ 5.5.4), curvature is locally more important than strain rate so that local stretch and local flame speed do not correlate ($s_c \neq f(\kappa)$). These findings tend to invalidate flamelet models which consider elementary strained plane laminar flames as the prototype configuration for turbulent combustion and to make the search for a proper h function an impossible task. However, local quantities are not critical in flamelet models. For example, Eq. (5.144) shows that the reaction rate at a given

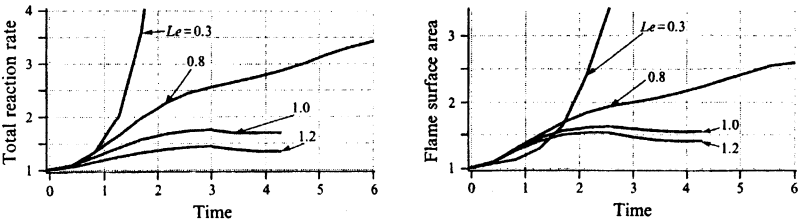


Figure 5.56: Total reaction rate (left) and total flame surface area (right) plotted as a function of time, made non-dimensional using the initial turbulent eddy turnover time, for various Lewis number Le in the 3D DNS of Trouve and Poinsot[452] (reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press).

point of the computational mesh only requires quantities that are space-averaged over the computational volume, like the flamelet speed $<\widehat{s_c}>$: although the space-averaged model for $<\widehat{s_c}>$ may bear only a loose relation to the local physical structure of the flame front, this model is valuable if it provides good estimates for average quantities. For example, as shown by Rutland and Trouvé[413], Trouve and Poinsot[452] or Haworth and Poinsot[199] in the case of two- or three-dimensional premixed flames in homogeneous turbulence, the pdfs of flame curvature are nearly symmetric with near-zero mean value. Since the correlation of s_c with curvature is roughly linear, curvature effects cancel out in the mean and the flamelet speed $<\widehat{s_c}>$ does not exhibit any significant dependence on curvature, as predicted by Bray[58] or Becker et al.[32]. While the local and instantaneous physical structure of the reaction zone does not correlate with the instantaneous strain rate acting on the flame, strain effects are still present as may be seen in Fig. 5.53 by slicing the joint pdfs along a line corresponding to zero curvature. When curvature is zero, only strain effects remain: depending on the value of the Lewis number, the local flame speeds s_c are shifted from the one-dimensional unstretched laminar value (increased for a Lewis number smaller than one, decreased otherwise). These trends are consistent with laminar flame theory (Libby et al.[281],Williams[486]) and have been observed in three dimensional simulations with variable or constant density (Rutland and Trouvé[413], Trouve and Poinsot[452]) as well as in two dimensional simulations with variable density and larger Reynolds numbers (Haworth and Poinsot[199]). Contrary to curvature effects, modifications of the flame structure due to turbulent straining do not cancel out when averaged along the flame surface and the flamelet speed $<\widehat{s_c}>$ is indeed affected by the mean strain. Hence, while curvature determines the local physical characteristics of the reaction zone, global features like the flamelet speed, do not depend on curvature and they may be described in terms of the response of stagnation point flames to strain.

Recommendations for flame speeds in flamelet models

As far as models are concerned, an important question is to know whether information obtained from flamelet libraries can be applied to turbulent flames to obtain, for example, flame properties like $<\widehat{s_c}>$ and correlate these with the turbulent flow properties. As already seen, curvature effects may be neglected and the problem is reduced to the determination of the function h relating the flamelet speed $<\widehat{s_c}>$ to the mean strain $\langle\widehat{\kappa}\rangle$. As a first approximation, this function h is assumed to have a laminar-like behavior (i.e. h coincides with the function f obtained from flamelet libraries) but this question remains open. Possible functional forms for h based on recent direct simulation results have been proposed by Bray and Cant[59] or Haworth and Poinsot[199]. Nevertheless, this issue cannot be addressed before a proper model for the mean strain rate (averaged over a computational cell of the TCM code) is derived.

However, the problem may not be of great importance because variations of $<\widehat{s_c}>$ remain small when compared to the variation of other quantities which determine the total reaction rate: results of simulations (Ashurst et al.[18], Rutland and Trouvé[413] or Haworth and Poinsot[198]) indicate that the flamelet speed $<\widehat{s_c}>$ only differs by 10 to 30 percent from the one-dimensional unstrained laminar value s_L^0 even for high turbulence levels. These results may serve as the basis to further simplifications in the models. In contrast, the flame surface density $\Sigma_T = A_T/V$ is a very strong function of the turbulent flow field and may change by an order of magnitude because of the stirring process associated with the turbulent motions. Hence, as far as modeling the time-averaged reaction rate is concerned, the evolution of the flame surface density (Cant et al.[83], Maistret et al.[299], Pope and Cheng[383], Duclos et al.[139]) appears to be the key problem (see § 5.5.5).

5.5.4 Complex chemistry simulations

Previous DNS results have been derived assuming one-step irreversible chemistry. Some DNS studies try to assess the validity of this assumption using complex chemistry simulations. Results obtained to date for H_2-O_2 flames (Baum et al.[29]), for methane/air flames (Hilka et al.[208], Hilka et al.[207], Echekki and Chen[142], Chen et al.[88], Tanahashi et al.[445]) or for propane/air flames (Haworth et al.[196]) indicate that there are indeed differences between simple and complex chemistry computations. Furthermore these simulations open new possibilities for DNS as quantitative chemical information may now be extracted from them.

DNS with complex chemistry requires considerable computer resources. Instead of six balance equations (five to describe the flow field and one for the deficient species) in simple chemistry, $5 + M$ conservation equations have now to be solved, where M is the number of species, of the order to 10 to 100. Thermodynamic functions, transport coefficients (viscosity, conductivity, and binary diffusion coefficients) and reaction rates have also to be evaluated in terms of the local temperature and species mass fractions.

Numerical and physical models required for this type of computations are described for example by Patnaik et al.[350], Patnaik and Kailasanath[347], Patnaik and Kailasanath[348] in a series of papers on laminar cellular flames or by Baum et al.[30], Baum et al.[29], Echekki and Chen[142] or Chen et al.[88] for turbulent flames. Implementations of such calculations even

on supercomputers raise specific problems of memory and CPU times (Stoessel et al.[438]). An additional difficulty is related to the treatment of boundary conditions. Since the sound speed changes with the species mass fractions, identification of waves near boundaries, a basic ingredient of the specification of boundary conditions (Hirsch[210], Poinsot and Lele[376], Baum et al.[31]) becomes more complex (Chapt. 9).

Local flame structures obtained from complex chemistry DNS

Figure 5.57 show an example of DNS results obtained for a very lean H_2/O_2 flame. The grid is two-dimensional and the Miller et al.[322] 9-species/19 reactions chemical scheme is used. Initial conditions correspond to a planar laminar flame interacting with decaying turbulence, imposed at $t = 0$ according to a Von Kármán-Pao spectrum (Baum et al.[29]). The initial turbulent Reynolds number in the fresh gases ($u' l_t/\nu$) is 289, the velocity (u'/s_L^0) and the length scale (l_t/δ_L^0) ratio are respectively 30 and 1.4. The equivalence ratio is 0.35. The fresh gases temperature is 300 K. The flame speed s_L^0 is 11 cm/s. The total box size is 2.5 cm in each direction. The figure is taken after one turnover time of the large scale perturbations. Conclusions of Baum et al.[29] are summarized as follows:

- Flames simulated with complex chemistry remain flamelet-like for most investigated cases. No quenching is observed along the flame front.
- Flames simulated with complex chemistry align preferentially along extensive strain rates like simple chemistry flames. The curvature pdfs remain symmetric with near-zero mean value.
- A striking difference with simple chemistry results is that complex chemistry flames are more sensitive to strain than simple chemistry flames. Their thickness changes strongly with strain and the local consumption speed s_c correlates rather well with strain, a result which is opposite to the one obtained with simple chemistry computations. However, like simple chemistry flames, the space-averaged flame speed $< \widetilde{s_c} >$ remains of the order of the laminar flame speed s_L^0, except for unstable flames.
- Comparison of predictions of a flamelet library (based on planar steady strained flames with the same chemical and transport models as for the DNS) and DNS results was also given by Baum et al.[29]. This result gives more credit to the flamelet library concept than simple chemistry computations did.

Direct numerical simulations and experimental imaging techniques

Valuable information for experiments may also be extracted from complex chemistry DNS. For example, the correlation between OH or CH radical levels in turbulent flames and the local reaction rate is often assumed to be strong enough so that OH or CH emission images (obtained for example using spontaneous or induced emission techniques) may be interpreted

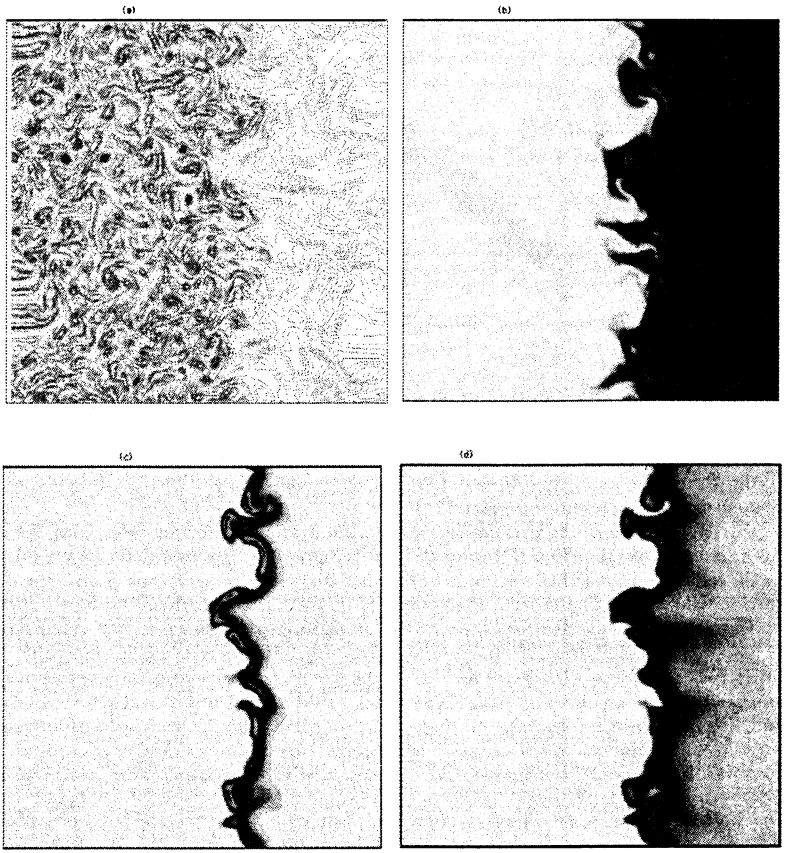


Figure 5.57: DNS of a turbulent H_2/O_2 flame with the 9-species/19-reactions Miller scheme (Baum et al.[29] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press): vorticity (a), temperature (b), heat release (c) and OH mass fraction (d) fields.

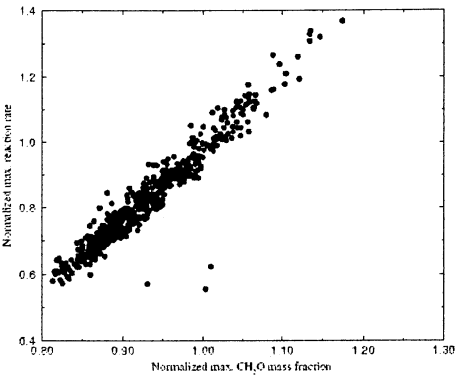


Figure 5.58: Correlation between CH_2O concentration and maximum reaction rate along the flame front for a turbulent methane/air flame (equivalence ratio = 1.0; T_u = 298 K) (Hilka et al.[208]).

qualitatively and sometimes quantitatively in terms of local reaction rate (Becker et al.[32], Samaniego[418], Samaniego and Mantel[419]).

For H_2/O_2 flames, the correlation between the maximum reaction rate along the flame front and the corresponding OH concentration (Baum et al.[29]) shows that OH may be used as an indicator of reaction rate in a turbulent flame only for very lean cases (equivalence ratio smaller than 0.5) and for cool reactants ($T < 400\,K$). For methane/air flames, Hilka et al.[207] show that the correlation between OH concentrations and reaction rate is much higher (simulation performed with 17 species and 45 reactions). The correlation is even better when other radicals such as CH_2O are used as shown in Fig. 5.58. It is worth remembering that local concentrations obtained from DNS cannot be directly identified with the level of light emission from these species or to the fluorescence signal detected in laser induced fluorescence experiments. Emission is not always linearly related to the local concentration of radicals. However, it is possible to infer the light emission level in some simple cases and to compare DNS results with experiments. This is done for example by Hilka et al.[207] or Mantel et al.[302] who use DNS results to interpret measurements of Samaniego and Mantel[419] for a methane-air flame interacting with a vortex pair.

5.5.5 Studying the global structure of turbulent flames with DNS

DNS has been extensively used to study the statistics of the velocity derivatives in various turbulent non reacting flows. These studies have served to characterize the properties of the vorticity field and the structure of the strain rate tensor. For instance, DNS shows that

the most probable structure for the strain rate tensor corresponds to two extensive and one compressive eigendirections and that the corresponding eigenvalues are well approximated by the ratios (3:1:-4) (Ashurst et al.[16], Yeung et al.[491]). Another result is that the vorticity vector tends to align with the intermediate strain rate eigendirection (Ashurst et al.[16]). DNS was also used to probe the simulated flows for the possible presence of coherent motions. For instance, one important result is that the intense vorticity tends to be organized in elongated, tube-like, coherent structures called "worms" (Kerr[241], She et al.[429], Ruetsch and Maxey[408], Vincent and Meneguzzi[476], Jimenez et al.[223]). The worms have a high probability for an extensional strain rate in the direction of the vorticity vector, i.e. along the axis of the vortex tube.

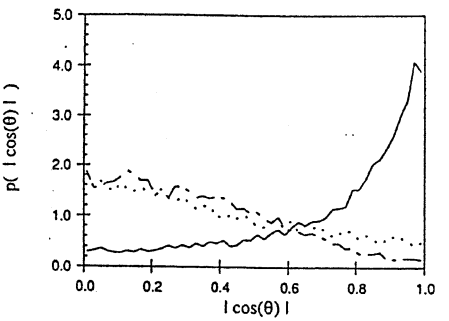


Figure 5.59: Probability density function of $|cos(\theta)|$, θ is the angle between the flame normal and the principle strain rate eigenvectors: compressive strain (solid line); intermediate strain (dashed line); extensive strain (long-dashed line). DNS of three-dimensional isotropic turbulence with constant density, single-step, Arrhenius kinetics chemistry (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Rutland and Trouvé[414] © the Combustion Institute).

Different objectives are adopted in studies of turbulent combustion where the vorticity field and the strain rate tensor are analyzed in the reaction zone, in a reference frame attached to the flame. One of the early objectives of three-dimensional DNS of turbulent flames was to determine the most probable local flame-flow configuration and in particular the orientation of the flame normal with respect to the local vorticity vector and strain rate eigenvectors. As shown in Fig. 5.59, the flame normal is found to align preferentially with the most compressive strain direction. This result is consistent with the flamelet picture of flame elements that are positively strained in their plane. Also, since vorticity tends to align with the intermediate strain direction (Ashurst et al.[16]), the vorticity vector is found to lie preferentially in the plane of the flame (Rutland and Trouvé[414]).

An important issue to quantify flame wrinkling is the local flame surface geometry. The

local geometry of a three-dimensional flame surface is conveniently described using the curvature shape factor, H_k. Here, H_k is defined as the smallest principal curvature divided by the largest curvature and is constrained to lie between -1 and 1. When H_k = -1, the surface is a spherical saddle point ; when $H_k = 0$, the surface is cylindrically curved ; when $H_k = 1$, the surface is spherically curved. A typical DNS result is displayed in Fig. 5.60 where the most probable values for the shape factor are close to zero: the most probable shape for the flame surface is that of a cylinder (Pope et al.[386], Ashurst[13], Cant et al.[84], Rutland and Trouvé[414]). This result supports studies of two-dimensional, steady stretched cylindrical flames or studies of two-dimensional, unsteady flame/vortex interactions as relevant simplifications of three-dimensional problems.

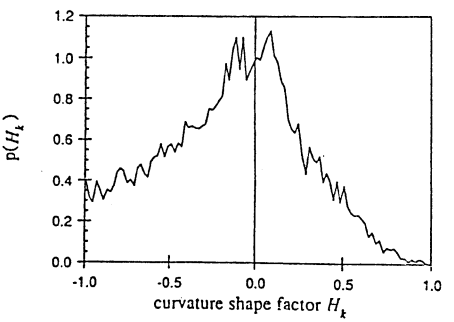


Figure 5.60: Probability density function of the flame curvature shape factor, H_k. DNS of three-dimensional isotropic turbulence with constant density, single-step, Arrhenius kinetics chemistry (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Rutland and Trouvé[414] © the Combustion Institute).

5.5.6 Production and dissipation of flame surface area

In the flamelet regime, the flame is viewed as an infinitesimally thin, propagating surface progressing at variable speed into the turbulent premixed flow. To first order, the principal effect of turbulence in flamelet combustion is to wrinkle the flame surface through velocity fluctuations and greatly increase its total area. In the flamelet theory, this effect is described by the flame surface area per unit volume Σ, also called the flame surface density. The flamelet theory has produced an exact evolution equation for the flame surface density, called the Σ-equation (Pope[382], Candel and Poinsot[81], Trouve and Poinsot[452],Vervisch et al.[461]), already

described in § 5.3.6 (see Eq. (5.77)):

$$\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \tilde{u}_i \Sigma}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial \langle u_i'' \rangle_s \Sigma}{\partial x_i} + \frac{\partial \langle s_d n_i \rangle_s \Sigma}{\partial x_i} = \langle \kappa \rangle_s \Sigma, \tag{5.146}$$

where the intervening quantities have been defined in Section 5.3.6.

Eq. (5.146) has the form of a standard turbulent transport equation where basic physical mechanisms like transport by the mean flow field, transport by the turbulent flow field, transport by flame propagation, production or destruction by flame stretch, are described explicitly. The Σ-equation provides a proper description of the flame surface dynamics and many current models for the mean reaction rate are based on modeled formulations of Eq. (5.146) (Duclos et al.[139]). Closure models are required in this equation, in particular for the turbulent diffusion velocity, $\langle u_i'' \rangle_s$, and for the turbulent flame stretch, $\langle \kappa \rangle_s$. DNS is well-suited to provide basic information on those quantities (Trouve et al.[453]).

As seen in Eq. (5.146), the mean flame stretch, $\langle \kappa \rangle_s$, gives the local rate of change of mean flame surface area. If $\langle \kappa \rangle_s$ is positive, the mean flame surface grows locally; if negative, the mean flame surface contracts. The expression of flame stretch as a function of flow and flame quantities is given by Eq. (2.89):

$$\kappa = \nabla_t \cdot \vec{u} - \frac{s_d}{\mathcal{R}} \tag{5.147}$$

where $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{u}$ is the strain rate acting in the flame tangent plane and $1/\mathcal{R}$ is the flame surface curvature, as given by the divergence of the flame normal vector: $1/\mathcal{R} = -\nabla . \vec{n}$. In the laminar flames of Fig. 2.20, either one of the two terms contributing to stretch was zero: stretched planar stagnation point flames have zero curvature while spherical flames have zero strain in the flame tangent plane. In a turbulent flame, both terms are expected to be important and DNS provides useful results on their respective orders of magnitude and on stretch. The mean flame stretch then features two components:

$$\langle \kappa \rangle_s = \langle \nabla_t \cdot \vec{u} \rangle_s - \left\langle \frac{s_d}{\mathcal{R}} \right\rangle_s \tag{5.148}$$

Among these two components, the aerodynamic stretch $\langle \nabla_t \cdot \vec{u} \rangle_s$ has received the most attention since aerodynamic straining occurs in many turbulent flow problems and applies to propagating surfaces as well as to material surfaces. The statistical distribution of tangential strain rate, $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{u}$, has been described using DNS in a series of related studies: material surfaces evolving in stationary, isotropic turbulent flow (Yeung et al.[491]); passive propagating surfaces with infinitely fast chemistry and constant propagation speed s_d, evolving in stationary, isotropic turbulent flow (Girimaji and Pope[175]); passive flame surfaces with constant density, finite-rate chemistry, evolving in decaying, isotropic turbulent flow (Cant et al.[84], Rutland and Trouvé[414]); flame surfaces with variable density, finite-rate chemistry, evolving in decaying, isotropic turbulent flow (Trouve and Poinsot[452]).

For material surfaces, the statistical properties of $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{u}$ are found to be related to the Kolmogorov scales. The surface-averaged value of $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{u}$ is then well approximated by:

$$\langle \nabla_t \cdot \vec{u} \rangle_s \approx 0.28/\tau_k \tag{5.149}$$

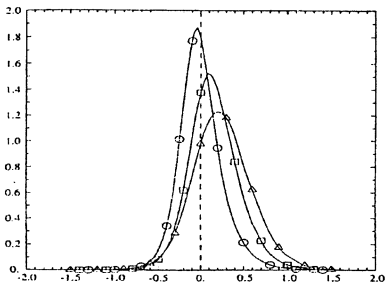


Figure 5.61: Probability density function of Kolmogorov-scaled stain rate, $\nabla_t \cdot \mathbf{u}/\sqrt{\varepsilon/\nu}$, acting on material and randomly-oriented surfaces: material surface with area-weighted statistics (triangles); material surface with unweighted statistics (squares); randomly-oriented surface (circles). Results obtained from three-dimensional, stationary, isotropic turbulence DNS ((Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Yeung et al.[491] © the Combustion Institute).

where $\tau_k = \sqrt{\varepsilon/\nu}$ is the Kolmogorov time scale (Yeung et al.[491]). Fig. 5.61 presents a typical probability density distribution of $\nabla_t \cdot \vec{\mathbf{u}}$ and shows that while the mean stain rate is positive along a material surface, the probability for compressive straining is 20 %. Similar results are found in studies of propagating surfaces with infinitely fast or finite-rate chemistry, and low to moderate propagation speeds (Cant et al.[84], Girimaji and Pope[175], Rutland and Trouvé[414]). At high propagation speeds, propagating surfaces behave like randomly-oriented surfaces (Fig. 5.61) and the average strain rate decreases to zero (Girimaji and Pope[175]). These results provide valuable limiting cases of more general expressions used to predict the mean stretch experienced by a turbulent flame (Meneveau and Poinsot[314]).

Comparisons between model predictions and DNS results can also be used to test experimental methodologies. For instance, the flame surface density is a quantity that requires access to three-dimensional spatial information and that cannot be measured directly using current experimental techniques. In the Bray-Moss-Libby model (Eq. 5.71), the flame surface density is written as a flamelet crossing frequency, n_y, divided by a flamelet orientation factor, σ_y (Bray et al.[60], Bray[58]). The three-dimensional information is conveyed by the flamelet orientation factor, σ_y, assumed to be constant. This assumption is of great practical significance since it puts Σ at the level of n_y, *i.e.* at an experimentally accessible level. The crossing frequency n_y can be measured via, for example, thermocouple signals, Mie or Rayleigh scattering or laser tomography techniques. The assumption, $\sigma_y = constant$, is tested in Fig. 5.62 where σ_y is plotted across the turbulent flame brush, at two different instants in the simulations. The DNS test shows that the flamelet orientation factor is approximately constant in the simulations, $\sigma_y \approx 0.7$. This result is in agreement with the Bray-Moss-Libby formulation and

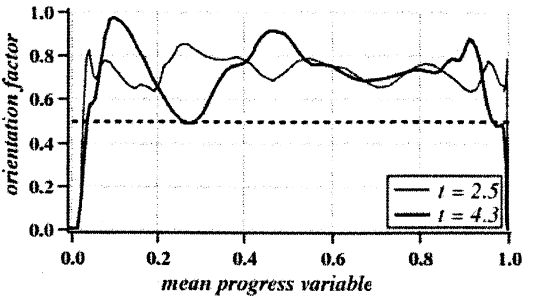


Figure 5.62: DNS of three-dimensional, variable density flames: variations of the flamelet orientation factor σ_y across the turbulent flame brush. The two solid curves correspond to two different instants in the simulations. The dashed line is the Bray-Moss-Libby prediction (Trouve and Poinsot[452] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press).

supports experimental estimates of the flame surface density based on direct measurements of the flamelet crossing frequency.

5.5.7 DNS analysis for large eddy simulations

DNS databases are also used to investigate subgrid scale models for large eddy simulations (LES). Compared to RANS, the difference only lies in the averaging procedure. As described in Table 5.5, ensemble averaging is replaced by filtering (see § 4.7.1). Starting from DNS of a premixed flame front interacting with a three-dimensional decaying isotropic and homogenous turbulence, such as the one displayed in Fig. 4.8, terms in the filtered progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$ balance equation (5.134) may be extracted for further analysis (Fig. 5.63). In this situation, filtered laminar diffusion fluxes are non-negligible (as generally assumed in RANS) and of the same order as the unresolved convective fluxes.

Subgrid scale flame surface densities defined by Eq. (5.135) may also be extracted from DNS as displayed in Fig. 5.64, validating a BML-like subgrid scale flame surface density model corresponding to Eq. (5.72) (Boger et al.[47]).

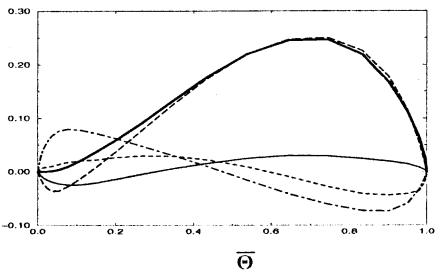


Figure 5.63: Terms of the $\widetilde{\Theta}$-balance equation (5.134). Resolved convective flux $\nabla.(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\mathbf{u}}\widetilde{\Theta})$ (— — —), unresolved convective flux $\nabla.[\overline{\rho}(\widetilde{\mathbf{u}\Theta} - \widetilde{\mathbf{u}}\widetilde{\Theta})]$ (———), molecular diffusion $\overline{\nabla.(\rho D\nabla\Theta)}$ (- - - -) and reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$ (———) versus filtered progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$. The unsteady term $\partial\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\Theta}/\partial t$ (— · —) is estimated from the sum of the other terms of Eq. (5.134). All quantities are made non-dimensionalized using $\rho_u s_L/\delta_L$ (Boger et al.[47]).

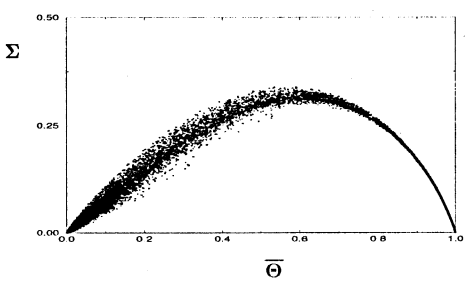


Figure 5.64: Subgrid scale flame surface density (Eq. 5.135) versus filtered progress variable $\widetilde{\Theta}$. Flame surface densities are normalized by $1/\delta_L^0$ (Boger et al.[47]).

Chapter 6

Turbulent non premixed flames

6.1 Introduction

Turbulent non premixed flames are encountered in a large number of industrial systems for two main reasons. First, compared to premixed flames, burners are simpler to design and to build because a perfect reactant mixing, in given proportions, is not required. Non premixed flames are also safer to operate as they do not exhibit propagation speeds and cannot flash-back. Accordingly, turbulent non premixed flame modeling is one of the most usual challenges assigned to combustion codes in industrial applications.

Most mechanisms described for turbulent premixed flames (Chapt. 5) are also found in non premixed flames: flame-generated vorticity, viscous effects, stretching. But specific processes make non premixed flames probably more difficult to understand and to describe than turbulent premixed flames. First, reacting species have to reach, by molecular diffusion, the flame front before reaction. Hence, non premixed flames are also called diffusion flames. During this travel, they are exposed to turbulence and their diffusion speeds may be strongly modified by turbulent motions. The overall reaction rate is often limited by the species molecular diffusion towards the flame front. Then, in many models, the chemical reaction is assumed to be fast, or infinitely fast, compared to transport processes.

Section 6.2 presents the physics of diffusion flames and their specificities. The different combustion regimes for turbulent non premixed flames are discussed in Section 6.3. RANS models for non premixed flames are described in Section 6.4 while Section 6.5 presents LES techniques. Finally, a few recent DNS results are given in Section 6.6.

6.2 Phenomenological description

6.2.1 Typical flame structure: jet flame

A typical example of turbulent non premixed flame is displayed in Fig. 6.1, providing the large eddy simulation (LES) instantaneous resolved temperature field of the so-called methane/air jet "Sandia D-flame."[1] This long flame exhibits the usual features of diffusion flames: an initial zone near the injection orifice where the flame is thin and a downstream region where the burnt gases occupy a large portion of the domain. Small premixed flames (pilot flames) are used to stabilize the flame near the jet exit. Fig. 6.1 corresponds to an instantaneous flame view. Direct observation provides an average view displayed in Fig. 6.2. Examples of RANS computation for this flame are also displayed in Fig. 6.2. Understanding and modeling such flames are the objectives of the numerical tools described in this chapter.

6.2.2 Specific features of turbulent non premixed flames

Compared to premixed flames, turbulent non premixed flames exhibit some specific features that have to be taken into account, and may lead to additional difficulties, in combustion modeling. The aim of this section is to briefly discuss and summarize some of these features.

First, non premixed flames do not propagate: they are located where fuel and oxidizer meet. This property is useful for safety purposes but it also has consequences on the chemistry/interaction turbulence: without propagation speed, a non premixed flame is unable to impose its own dynamics on the flow field and is more sensitive to turbulence. Diffusion flames are also more sensitive to stretch than turbulent premixed flames: critical stretch values for extinction of diffusion flames are one order of magnitude smaller than for premixed flames. A diffusion flame is more likely to be quenched by turbulent fluctuations and flamelet assumptions are not justified as often as for turbulent premixed combustion.

Important points are in buoyancy, natural convection and entrainment effects. Buoyancy effects have already been evidenced in turbulent premixed flames (see § 5.1.2) but may be enhanced in non premixed flames: pressure gradients or gravity forces induce differential effects on fuel, oxidizer and combustion products streams (and not only on fresh and burnt gases as in premixed flames). For example, pure hydrogen/air flames use reactants having quite different densities. Molecular diffusions may also be strongly affected (differential diffusivity effects). The simplest diffusion flame is a fuel jet decharging in ambient air. In this situation, oxidizer is provided to the flame zone through air entrainment and natural convection (Fig. 6.3). Such situations are simple from a technological point of view but correspond to difficult numerical

[1] The Combustion Research Facility (CRF) of the Sandia National Laboratories (Livermore, California, U.S.A.) collects and makes available a large number of experimental data sets about turbulent non premixed combustion in several flow configurations (http://www.ca.sandia.gov/tdf) providing well defined test cases for turbulent combustion modeling. Proceedings and summaries of the International Workshops on Measurement and Computation of Turbulent Non Premixed Flames that aim to share experimental data and to compare model predictions are also available on the Sandia web site (http://www.ca.sandia.gov/tdf/Workshop.html).

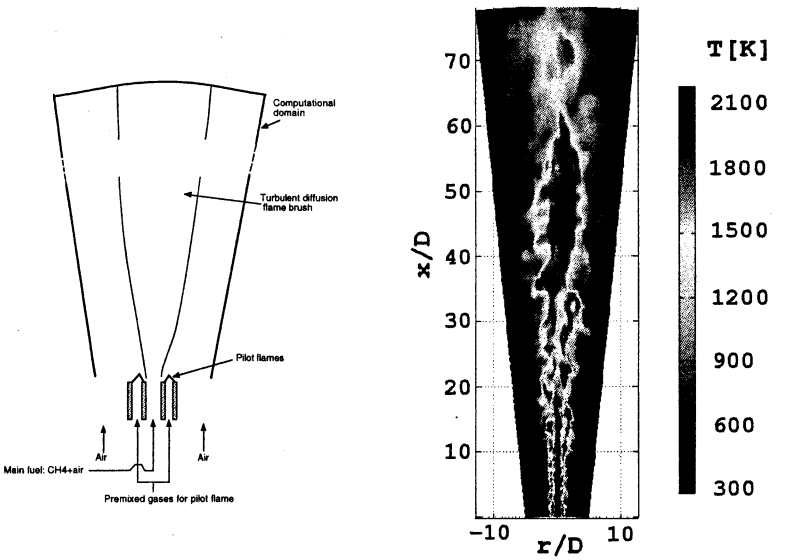


Figure 6.1: Diffusion jet flame (Sandia D): configuration (left) and instantaneous temperature field obtained by Large Eddy Simulation (right). (H. Steiner, private communication, 1999).

simulations.[ii]

Non premixed flame stabilization is also a challenging problem, both for experimentalists and for numerical simulations. This point is discussed in the next section.

6.2.3 Turbulent non premixed flame stabilization

Flames in practical combustors and furnaces must first be ignited, for example with a spark. After this first ignition, the incoming reactants must be continuously mixed and ignited by the hot gases present in the chamber, for combustion to continue. This process, called flame stabilization, is a central design criterion for combustion chambers, especially at high powers: insufficient stabilization can result in a combustor which cannot be operated safely or which

[ii] The problem comes from boundary conditions. Ambient air is difficult to describe: to specify a constant pressure requires large computational domain whereas smaller domains need to provide velocity and turbulence characteristic profiles for the entrained air.

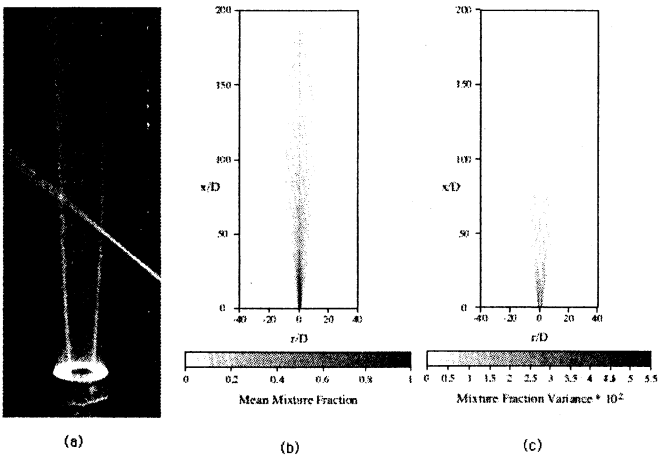


Figure 6.2: Sandia D flame. Direct view (a) and RANS computation: fields of mean mixture fraction z (b) and of variance of z (c) (E. Riesmeier and H. Pitsch, private communication, 1999).

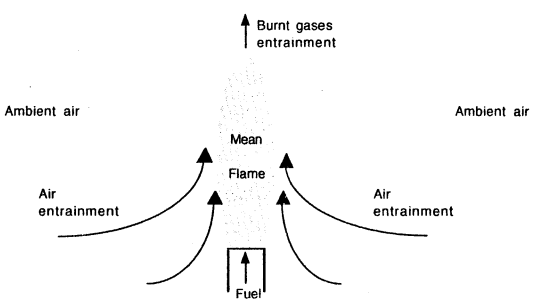


Figure 6.3: Turbulent non premixed flame. A fuel jet decharges in ambient air. Reaction zone is fed by oxidizer because of air-entrainment.

oscillates dangerously (see Chapt. 8). Predicting flame stabilization is also an unsolved challenge for numerical combustion codes. Most models actually ignore the problem completely by assuming that the flame front is ignited everywhere. For example, assuming infinitely fast chemistry or assuming any type of ignited flame structure (like in flamelet models, see § 6.4) directly implies that combustion is active for any layer where fuel and oxidizer meet. This assumption may be acceptable for certain flows but it is often used in cases where it is not true leading to erroneous results. The most obvious drawback of such models is that they predict combustion for any flow rates (even very large), something which is obviously not true: most combustion chambers quench when the flow rates of fuel and oxidizer are increased beyond certain limits. This section presents the usual stabilization methods employed in burners. The choice of these methods is a function of the inlet speeds of the reactants (or equivalently of the power of the combustor). Table 6.1 summarizes these strategies which are then discussed in more details in the second part of this section. Models are presented in the following sections: very few of them can actually predict flame stabilization.

Inlet speeds	Stabilization method	Stabilization mechanism
Very low ($< s_L^0$)	None needed	Rim stabilized flames
Low ($< 5s_L^0$)	None needed	Triple flames
Large ($> 10s_L^0$)	Add another "pilot" flame	Flame stabilized on hot gases
	Heat up one of the reactants	Auto ignition
	Create a recirculation zone using a dump or swirl	Flame stabilized on its own burnt gases

Table 6.1: Stabilization methods and mechanisms as a function of the inlet speeds (or of the power). s_L^0 is the stoichiometric laminar premixed flame speed.

Rim-stabilized flames

When the inlet speed of reactants are small (typically less than the laminar flame speed of a stoichiometric premixed flame), the diffusion flame can stabilize directly at the splitter plate separating the fuel and oxidizer streams (Fernandez et al.[152]). This regime (Fig. 6.4) is seldom observed in real burners because the splitter plate can suffer from excessive heat transfer and because it corresponds to very small powers and usually laminar flows. The transition from such a regime to a lifted flame depends on the flow velocities but also on the velocity gradients at the walls (Fernandez et al.[152]).

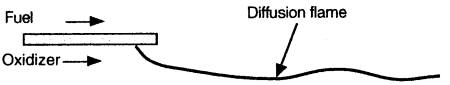


Figure 6.4: Diffusion flame stabilization on the rim of the splitter plate.

Triple flames

First observed experimentally by Phillips[357], triple flames are often involved in the stabilization of lifted laminar diffusion flames. In this situation, mixing between fuel and oxidizer occurs before the flame ignition. Two premixed flames and a diffusion flame are observed, (Fig. 6.5). These triple flames have been widely studied both experimentally (Kioni et al.[253], Plessing et al.[367], Kioni et al.[252]), theoretically (Dold[131]) and numerically (Ruetsch et al.[409], Domingo and Vervisch[132], Ghosal and Vervisch[168]).

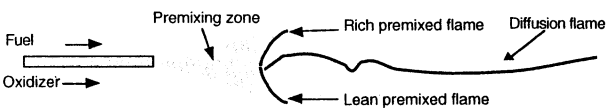


Figure 6.5: Diffusion flame stabilization with a triple flame.

Fig. 6.6 shows a direct view of a triple flame in a laminar flow (Kioni et al.[253], Kioni et al.[252]) and confirms that these structures are indeed observed for laminar flames. One important result is the ability of triple flames to propagate (and accordingly to sustain incoming reactant streams) with velocities slightly higher than the corresponding laminar flame speed because triple flames are able to modify the upstream flow field.

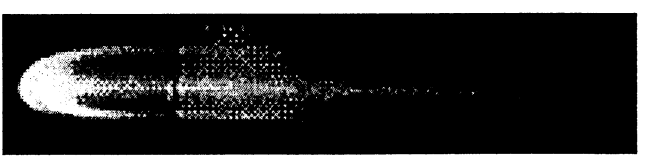


Figure 6.6: Triple flame visualization in a laminar flow (Kioni et al.[253]).

Whether triple flames also play a role in stabilization mechanisms of turbulent non premixed combustion is a controversial issue. Nevertheless, such situations have been observed in direct numerical simulations (Domingo and Vervisch[132]) and some experimental results (Muñiz and Mungal[332]) show that triple flame-like structures are found in the stabilization

regions of turbulent lifted flames. The instantaneous velocity measurements conducted by Muñiz and Mungal[332] in a lifted jet diffusion flame show that, despite a mean flow velocity larger than the flame speed a triple-flame is able to sustain, the flame front is always located in a region where the instantaneous flow velocity is of the order of magnitude of the laminar flame speed and continuously moves to satisfy this condition. However, total flame blow-off is observed when the instantaneous velocity of the flow is everywhere and constantly larger than the flame speed. Müller et al.[333] (see also Chen et al.[89]) have developed a turbulent combustion model devoted to the stabilization of lifted non premixed flames, based on G-equation formalism (§ 5.3.4).

Pilot flames

Like many diffusion flames where the fuel speed is high, the Sandia "D-flame" displayed in Fig. 6.2 cannot be stabilized without pilot flames: small premixed flames are used in the vicinity of the jet exit to ensure the flame ignition and stabilization (see a rough sketch in Fig. 6.7). This technique is efficient but requires the use of a secondary premixed flame and all related components (secondary supply, control). From a numerical point of view, this pilot flame may be described as a heat source or an injection of burnt gases.

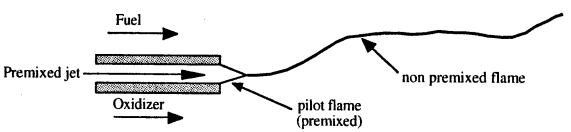


Figure 6.7: Turbulent non premixed flame stabilization using a pilot flame. A secondary premixed flame is used to ensure the flame ignition and stabilization.

Auto-ignition

When one of the fuel or oxidizer streams is sufficiently hot, the flame stabilization may be ensured by auto-ignition processes inside the mixing layer (Fig. 6.8), independently of the inlet speeds. This situation is found in supersonic combustion (scramjets: supersonic ramjets) where the air stream is sufficiently hot because of compression effects to ensure the flame ignition. The technical challenge lies in the ignition distance δ_i which must be as short as possible. Auto-ignition is also encountered in Diesel engines where air is heated by compression before fuel injection. From a numerical point of view, these situations are difficult to handle because ignition mechanisms, generally linked to complex chemistry features, have to be incorporated in models.

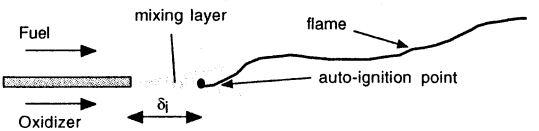


Figure 6.8: Turbulent non premixed flame stabilization by auto-ignition processes. One of the reactant streams is sufficiently hot to ensure an ignition inside the mixing layer.

Dump geometries

Triple flames can stabilize only in flows where the velocity is of the order of the flame speed. In practical burners, flow speeds are much larger and other stabilization mechanisms must be found. One solution is to create a recirculation zone which acts as a hot burnt gases tank providing the energy to ignite incoming reactants. This recirculation zone can be created in two different ways:

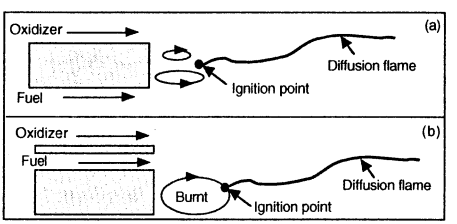


Figure 6.9: Turbulent non premixed flame stabilization in recirculation zones.

- sudden expansion (dump geometries) in which the recirculation zone is created by the burner geometry: the usual configuration corresponds to the backward facing step (Keller et al.[240]) which is well known for turbulence studies in non-reacting flows but many more configurations can be found in real burners.
- swirl (see next section).

Different configurations are encountered in practice for dump combustors, as summarized in Fig. 6.9. In the so-called "bluff-body" case (Fig. 6.9a), fuel and oxidizer are separated by a large step generating recirculation zones and mixing between fuel and oxidizer. Recirculation zone characteristics strongly depend on relative fuel and oxidizer injection velocities. In other cases, fuel and oxidizer are injected on the same side of the bluff body where a large recirculation of burnt products stabilizes combustion. (Fig. 6.9b).

These two situations are not yet well predicted using numerical simulations.[iii] In fact, bluff-body experimental data show that, because of recirculation zones, fuel is transported towards the oxidizer stream and oxidizer towards the fuel stream, a phenomenon which is not correctly accounted for by classical turbulent transport models. For the configuration (b) in Fig. 6.9, oxidizer has to be transported across the fuel stream towards the burnt gases recirculation zone. Once again, usual scalar transport models are generally not sufficient to reproduce this mechanism.

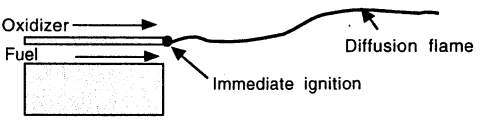


Figure 6.10: Prediction of the turbulent non premixed flame stabilization in a dump combustor (see Fig. 6.9b) assuming equilibrium chemistry. The flame in anchored at the burner lip separating fuel and oxidizer.

Note also that assuming equilibrium chemistry, as done in most classical turbulent non premixed flame models, predicts that diffusion flames are always anchored at the burner lip separating fuel and oxidizer (Fig. 6.10).

Swirl-stabilized flames

For large powers and inlet flow speeds, creating a recirculation zone behind a sudden expansion may not be sufficient to ensure flame stabilization while minimizing pressure losses. For such cases, swirl offers another stabilization mechanism used in multiple industrial turbulent non premixed flames (Beer and Chigier[34], Gupta et al.[186]).

Swirl corresponds to a rotating movement of the incoming reactants and is produced upstream of the combustion chamber by vanes or lateral injection. Swirling the flow creates a low-speed region on the combustion chamber axis (Fig. 6.11). Without combustion, the size and the strength of this low-speed zone depend on the swirl level:

- for low swirl levels, the axial velocity is decreased on the axis. After ignition, this can promote flame stabilization not only on the lateral recirculation zones produced by the dump but also on the axis,
- for higher swirl levels, this low speed zone can become a recirculation zone and be used as a stabilization point for incoming gases in the reacting case,
- for very large swirls, the lateral recirculation zones disappear and the whole chamber is filled by a large axial recirculation zone. The fresh gases flow along the walls of the

[iii] See, for example, proceedings of the International Workshops on Measurement and Computation of Turbulent Non Premixed Flames (http://www.ca.sandia.gov/tdf/Workshop.html).

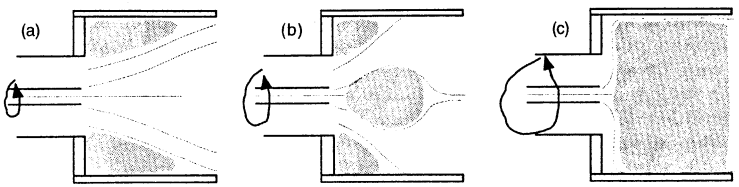


Figure 6.11: Non reacting swirled flows in combustion chamber. Shaded zones correspond to recirculating flow. Cases (a) to (c) correspond to increasing swirl intensities.

chamber (wall jet flow). Increasing swirl also has drawbacks: when the recirculation zone is too large, the flame can flashback into the injection systems and burn them.

Such processes are used in most gas turbines: various geometries may be encountered, using one rotating or several co- or contra-rotating flows. Note that swirl is also used to break liquid fuel jets. The prediction of such swirl-stabilized flames requires a proper description of the flow field (usual turbulence models such as $k-\varepsilon$ are not very well suited to rotating flows) and to take into account ignition chemistry features.

6.2.4 An example of turbulent non premixed flame stabilization

As an example of the complexity of diffusion flame stabilization, Fig. 6.12 displays the geometrical configuration of a two-dimensional turbulent non premixed burner where two propane jets are injected in air coflows. Two backward facing steps are used to stabilize the turbulent flame. Depending on conditions (air and propane flow rates), various flame structures are observed as summarized in Fig. 6.13.

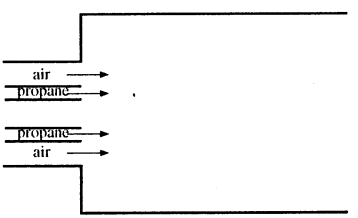


Figure 6.12: Two-dimensional turbulent non premixed flame burner. Two propane jets are injected in coflowing air streams (B. Varoquié, private communication, 2000).

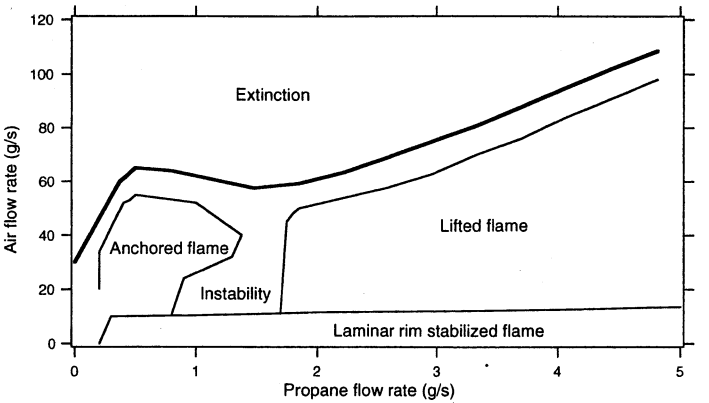


Figure 6.13: Flame regimes observed in the turbulent non premixed combustion burner of Fig. 6.12 as a function of air and propane mass flow rates (B. Varoquié, private communication, 2000).

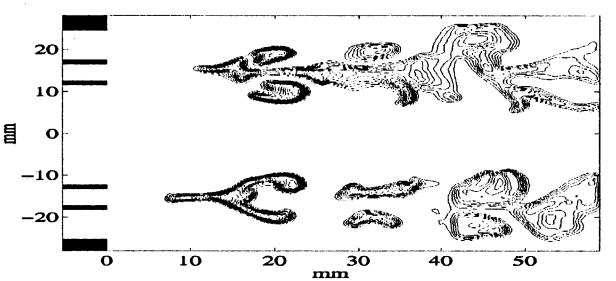


Figure 6.14: Instantaneous laser induced fluorescence imaging of the *OH* radical, visualizing burnt gases, for the "anchored flame" regime in Fig. 6.13. The flame is stabilized in the vicinity on the fuel injectors but is not anchored on the lips. Only the left part of the burner is displayed. (B. Varoquié, private communication, 2000).

For low values of the reactants flow rates, the flame is stabilized in the vicinity of the fuel lips. An instantaneous PLIF visualization of the OH radical (Fig. 6.14) shows that flames start along the fuel jet axis and are slightly lifted from the lips (the flame is not anchored on the burner lips): for such a flow, four stoichiometric lines begin at the fuel injectors so that four triple flames would be expected. The structure revealed by the PLIF method is more complex and intrinsically unsteady: the eddies shed behind the injectors distort the flame structures and merges them. A more global view of the flow is given in Fig. 6.15 which shows an image of mean CH radical emission for an "anchored" flame. Since the flow is two-dimensional, this picture is obtained simply by collecting the light emitted by CH and integrates transverse variations. It is also averaged over time.

For larger propane mass flow rates, the flame is lifted from the injector and is stabilized by recirculation zones induced by the backward facing steps (Fig. 6.16). Large air mass flow rates lead to the flame blow-out (extinction). These regimes are separated by transition zones, referred here as "instability" where the flame structure is found to oscillate between two regimes.

Comparing Fig. 6.15 and 6.16 shows two very different stabilization regimes: the first one ("anchored flame") involves triple flame structures close to the flame holder (Fig. 6.14) made possible by the low injection speeds while the second ("lifted flame") corresponds to high speeds and a stabilization ensured by the recirculating gases.

Relevant numerical simulations of turbulent non premixed flames should be able to recover these various combustion regimes. Flame stabilization and location are of importance for practical industrial applications. Unfortunately, simple but widely used models cannot reproduce these experimental findings. For example, Fig. 6.17 displays the mean temperature and reaction rate fields obtained using the Magnussen EDC model based on an infinitely fast chemistry assumption (see § 6.4.4). This model assumes that fuel and oxidizer burn as soon as they meet. Accordingly, the flame is directly anchored on the injector lips separating fuel and oxidizer. This result is clearly not in agreement with experimental results because the infinitely fast assumption is too crude. More refined modeling is required.

6.3 Turbulent non premixed combustion regimes

As for turbulent premixed flames (see § 5.2), combustion regimes have to be identified to support model developments because simple mathematical approaches based on Arrhenius law series expansions are not relevant (§ 4.5.4). But, compared to premixed flames, regimes description is more difficult in turbulent non premixed combustion. First, reactants have to mix before reaction and chemical reactions are generally limited by mixing. On the other hand, fast mixing, compared to chemistry, may lead to premixed combustion. The second difficulty arises from the fact that non premixed flames do not exhibit well-defined characteristic scales: a diffusion flame does not feature a propagation speed and the local flame thickness depends on flow conditions (see Chapt. 3). Before deriving a diagram for turbulent non premixed combustion regimes, a first step is to analyze flame/vortex interactions using DNS.

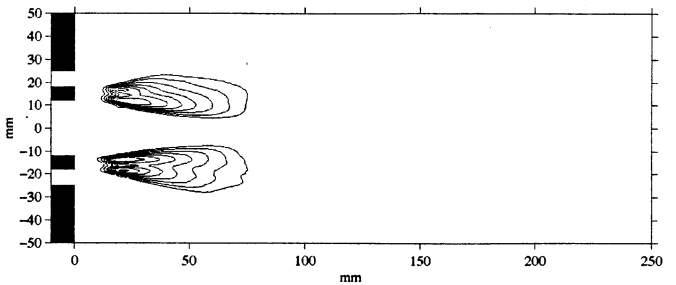


Figure 6.15: Mean CH radical spontaneous emission for the "anchored flame" regime in Fig. 6.13. The flame is stabilized in the vicinity on the fuel injectors but is not anchored on the lips. (B. Varoquié, private communication, 2000).

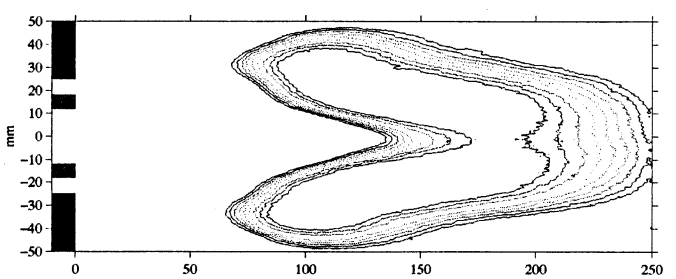


Figure 6.16: Mean CH radical spontaneous emission, for the mean reaction rate for the "lifted flame" regime in Fig. 6.13. The flame is stabilized by recirculation zones induced by the two backward facing steps (B. Varoquié, private communication, 2000).

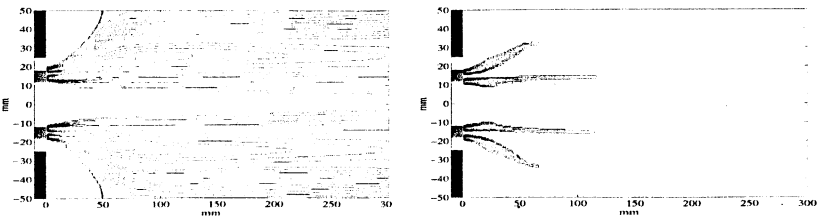


Figure 6.17: Mean temperature (left) and reaction rate (right) fields as obtained using RANS and the Eddy Dissipation Concept devised by Magnussen (see § 6.4.4) based on infinitely fast chemistry assumption. (B. Varoquié, private communication. 2000).

6.3.1 Flame/vortex interactions in DNS

Similarly to premixed combustion (see § 5.2.3), the ability of turbulent vortices to affect, modify and eventually quench a laminar diffusion flames is an important ingredient of turbulent combustion models and has been studied using direct numerical simulations (Cuenot and Poinsot[114], Thevenin et al.[448], Renard et al.[393]). The objective of these studies is to understand flame/turbulence interactions and to derive a diagram for turbulent non premixed combustion regimes.

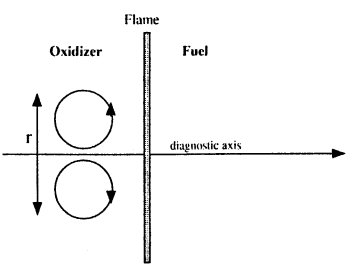


Figure 6.18: Laminar diffusion flame interacting with a pair of counter-rotating vortices.

As pointed out in Section 3.4, diffusion flames exhibit no well-defined flow-independent length and time scales. The thickness of an unstrained diffusion flame increases with time and such flames have no propagation speed. On the other hand, the thickness of strained flames depends on flow motions and is not an intrinsic flame characteristic. However, in flame/vortex interactions, flame scales can be defined unambiguously.

As an example, the flame/vortex interaction study of Cuenot and Poinsot[114] is now de-

scribed. To analyze their DNS (Fig. 6.18), Cuenot and Poinsot[114] introduce scales as follows:

- **Flame scales** are defined using initial conditions of the simulation. The initial flame thickness δ_i is estimated as:

$$\delta_i = \left(\frac{1}{|\nabla z|}\right)_{z=z_{st}} = \sqrt{\frac{2\mathcal{D}_{st}}{\chi_{st}}} \tag{6.1}$$

  where χ_{st} is the scalar dissipation rate at the stoichiometric point $z = z_{st}$ at time $t = 0$. $\mathcal{D}_{st}$ is the stoichiometric value of the molecular diffusion coefficient. A chemical time scale τ_c is defined from asymptotic theories (Linan[286], Cuenot and Poinsot[115], Vervisch and Poinsot[462]) as:

$$\tau_c = \frac{1}{\chi_{st} D_a^{fl}} \tag{6.2}$$

  where D_a^{fl} is the flame Damköhler number[iv] given by Eq. (3.89). A "flame velocity" is then defined as $u_f = \delta_i/\tau_c$.

- **Flow scales** correspond to the vortex characteristics (size r, as defined on Fig. 6.18, and speed u') at the beginning of the simulation.

According to these definitions, two non-dimensional numbers are evidenced (Table 6.2):

- A length scale ratio: r/δ_i.
- A velocity ratio: u'/u_f.

	Length scale	Velocity scale
Flame	$\delta_i = (1/\|\nabla z\|)_{z=z_{st}} = \sqrt{2\mathcal{D}_{st}/\chi_{st}}$	δ_i/τ_c
Vortex	r	u'
Ratio	r/δ_i	$u'\tau_c/\delta_i$

Table 6.2: Characteristic length and velocity scales introduced to analyze DNS flame/vortex interactions. The chemical time, τ_c is estimated from asymptotic theories according to Eq. (6.2).

Flame/vortex interaction regimes may then be identified in a log-log diagram based on velocity ($u'\tau_c/\delta_i$) and length (r/δ_i) scale ratios, as already done for premixed flames (see § 5.2.3). Two characteristic lines emerge:

[iv] This Damköhler number compares molecular diffusion and chemical time scales and is only a function of the local flame structure. It does not take into account a vortex time scale.

- A constant Damköhler number D_a, comparing vortex and chemical times:

$$D_a = \frac{r/u'}{\tau_c} = \frac{r}{\delta_i}\left(\frac{u'}{\delta_i/\tau_c}\right)^{-1} \tag{6.3}$$

corresponds to a line of slope +1 in a $(u'\tau_c/\delta_i, r/\delta_i)$ log-log diagram. Higher Damköhler numbers correspond to lower lines in the diagram.

- A vortex Reynolds number is defined as:

$$Re_{vortex} = \frac{u'r}{\nu} = \frac{\tau_d}{\tau_c}\left(\frac{u'}{\delta_i/\tau_c}\right)\left(\frac{r}{\delta_i}\right) \tag{6.4}$$

where τ_d/τ_c compares diffusion ($\tau_d = \delta_i^2/\nu$) and chemical (τ_c) times. For a given initial flame thickness δ_i and a given chemical time τ_c, constant vortex Reynolds numbers correspond to lines of slope -1 in such a diagram.

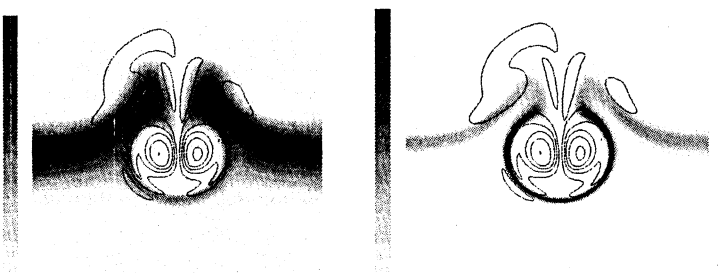


Figure 6.19: DNS of the interaction of a pair of counter-rotating vortices with a laminar diffusion flame (case A in Fig. 6.20 and 6.21). Left: temperature field superimposed to vorticity (lines) field. Right: reaction rate and vorticity (lines) fields (Cuenot and Poinsot[114]).

Cuenot and Poinsot[114] performed two-dimensional direct numerical simulations of a pair of counter-rotating vortex interacting with a laminar diffusion flame, using one-step, irreversible, finite rate chemistry following an Arrhenius law. A typical snapshot is displayed in Fig. 6.19. Various regimes summarized on Fig. 6.20 are identified and analyzed comparing maximum flame temperature and total reaction rate to asymptotic theory results (Fig. 6.21). The reference Damköhler number corresponding to the extinction of a steady laminar stagnation point flame is D_a^{SE}. Four typical situations and two transition Damköhler numbers, D_a^{LFA} and D_a^{ext}, were identified from DNS results and compared to D_a^{SE}:

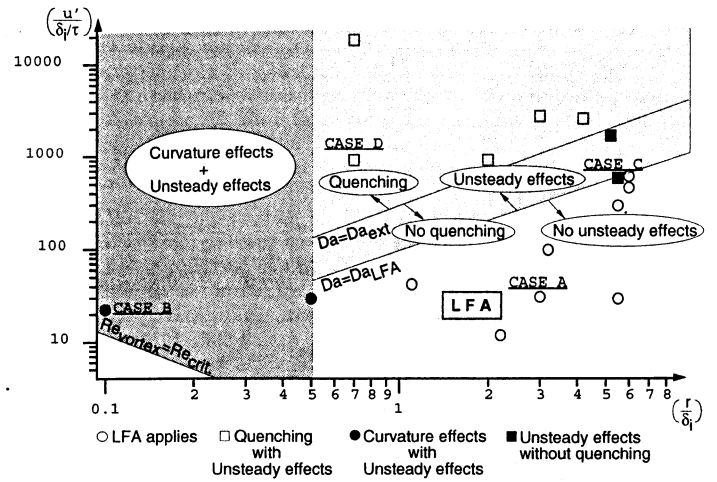


Figure 6.20: Laminar diffusion flame/vortex interaction spectral log-log diagram. Regime plotted versus velocity and length scale ratios (see Table 6.2) (Cuenot and Poinsot[114]).

- For sufficiently large Damköhler numbers ($D_a > D_a^{LFA}$), the steady laminar flamelet assumption (LFA) applies. The flame front behaves like a laminar flame element having the same scalar dissipation rate and flamelet modeling is relevant. In this situation, chemistry is sufficiently fast to follow flow changes induced by the vortices. Both maximum temperature and reaction rate are in very good agreement with laminar flame theory, as shown on Fig. 6.21A. The limit of this regime corresponds to $D_a^{LFA} = 2D_a^{SE}$

- In case B (small length scale ratio), a strong curvature of the flame front is observed and molecular and heat diffusion along tangential direction to the flame front become non negligible: large discrepancies are observed for maximum temperature and total reaction rate compared to asymptotic theories (Fig. 6.21B).

- For case C ($D_a^{ext} < D_a < D_a^{LFA}$), compared to case A, the Damköhler number decreases (or the vortex speed u' increases). The chemical time becomes non negligible compared to the vortex characteristic time and the chemistry is not sufficiently fast to instantaneously "follow" the flow changes as in LFA regime. In this situation, unsteady effects become important and are clearly evidenced in Fig. 6.21C. The temporal evolution of the flame lags the temporal evolution of the flow and, accordingly, also lags results from asymptotic theories.

- When the strain rate induced by the vortex on the flame front becomes too strong ($D_a < D_a^{ext}$), quenching occurs (case D). But, as evidenced on Fig. 6.21D, strong unsteady effects are observed and the quenching is found for lower Damköhler values than expected from flamelet libraries and asymptotic theories: the quenching Damköhler number was measured from DNS: $D_a^{ext} = 0.4 D_a^{SE}$.

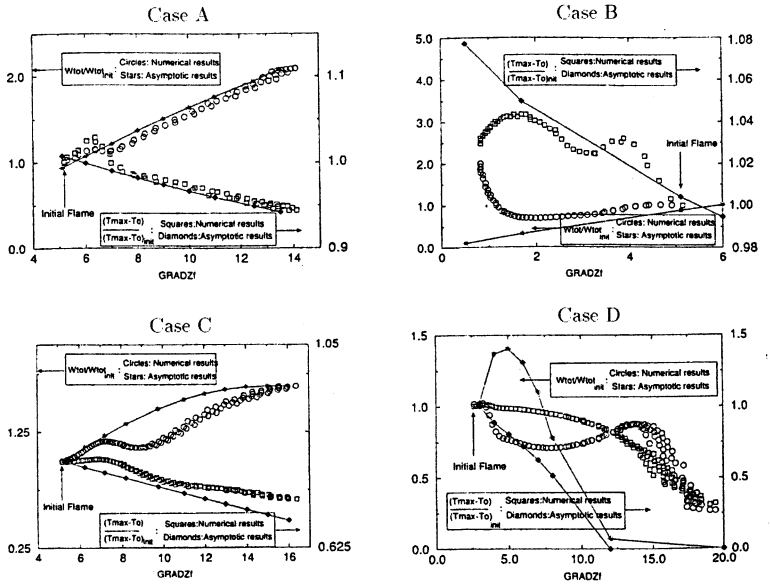


Figure 6.21: Maximum reduced temperatures and reduced total reaction rates from numerical simulations and asymptotic theories. These quantities are plotted in terms of a reduced $|\nabla z|$, corresponding to time and extracted along the axis line (see Fig. 6.18). Conditions for cases A to D are displayed in Fig. 6.20. Case A: laminar flamelet assumption (LFA) is valid. In case B, strong curvature effects, promoting tangential molecular and heat diffusions, are observed. Strong unsteadiness effects are observed for case C. Flame quenching is found in case D (Cuenot and Poinsot[114]).

Such a classification has been investigated both numerically and experimentally by Thevenin et al.[447]. These authors find similar results but identify some additional regimes. The complete description of these regimes is out of the scope of this book.

These flame/vortex analysis show that the laminar flamelet assumption (LFA), identifying the turbulent flame as a collection of steady strained laminar flame elements, is probably valid over a larger domain than expected from asymptotic theories. This finding is due to unsteady effects. In fact, a flame is able to sustain larger strain rates than expected from steady state flame analysis, when it is not submitted to these strain rates during too long a time (see § 3.4.3 and Darabiha[117]).

Unfortunately, this spectral diagram (i.e. defining the flame response as a function of vortex size and speed) cannot be easily used to determine turbulent non premixed combustion regimes as was done for premixed combustion in Section 5.2.3 and Fig. 5.24. As already pointed out, the difficulty lies in the fact that diffusion flames have no well defined length, time and velocity scales. Accordingly, the precise classification of turbulent flame regime is still an open question. In the following, a simple classification is proposed based on transition Damköhler numbers D_a^{LFA} and D_a^{ext}, introducing an explicit link between turbulent time scales and molecular diffusion characteristic time $1/\chi_{st}$.

6.3.2 Scales in turbulent non premixed combustion

Like in turbulent premixed flames studies, turbulence may be parametrized using integral, l_t, and Kolmogorov, η_k, length scales (see § 4.2). For the flame front, however, various length scales may be introduced in non premixed regimes (Fig. 6.22). Two main length scales are related to diffusion flames:

- The diffusion layer thickness, l_d. This thickness may be defined as the thickness of the zone where the mixture fraction changes, indicating reactants mixing ($0 < z < 1$). In this region, fuel and oxidizer may coexist for non infinitely fast chemistry and are diluted with reaction products. In mixture fraction space, this thickness is defined as $\Delta z = 1$.

- The reaction zone thickness, l_r, corresponding to the region where the reaction rate is non zero. In mixture fraction space, this layer has a thickness $(\Delta z)_r$ and lies around the stoichiometric $z = z_{st}$ iso-surface.

These two length scales cannot be compared to thermal and reaction thicknesses of laminar premixed flames: they depend on time and on flow conditions and may vary independently. For example, for infinitely fast chemistry, $l_r = 0$ (and corresponds to $z = z_{st}$) whereas l_d is finite (see, for example, Fig. 3.18 in § 3.4.4).

The problem is now to estimate flame thicknesses as functions of relevant parameters. As shown in Chapter 3 (§ 3.5.2), laminar diffusion flames may be characterized by a Damköhler number comparing local flow time τ_f and chemical time τ_c (Eq. 3.87):

$$\boxed{D_a^{fl} = \frac{\tau_f}{\tau_c} \approx \frac{1}{\chi_{st}\tau_c}} \tag{6.5}$$

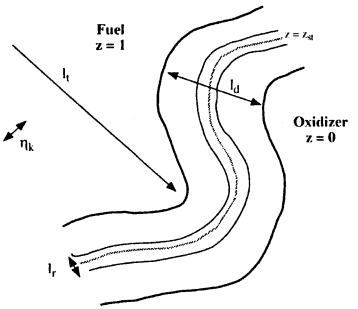


Figure 6.22: Characteristical length scales in turbulent non premixed combustion.

where χ_{st} is the mixture fraction scalar dissipation rate for the stoichiometric value $z = z_{st}$. χ_{st} also measures the mixture fraction gradient (Eq. 3.22) and can be used to estimate the local laminar diffusive layer thickness l_d^{lam} according to:[v]

$$l_d^{lam} \approx \sqrt{\frac{\mathcal{D}_{st}}{\chi_{st}}} \tag{6.6}$$

where $\mathcal{D}_{st}$ is the value of the molecular diffusivity on the stoichiometric surface.

This analysis is extended to turbulent non premixed flames to link the mean diffusive layer thickness l_d to the mean scalar dissipation rate of the mixture fraction conditioned on the stoichiometric surface $z = z_{st}$, $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$:

$$l_d \approx \sqrt{\frac{\mathcal{D}_{st}}{\widetilde{\chi}_{st}}} \tag{6.7}$$

where $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ is defined as:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_{st} = 2\left(\rho\mathcal{D}\left|\nabla z\right|^2 |z_{st}\right) \tag{6.8}$$

$\overline{(Q|z_{st})}$ denotes a conditional average of Q on the stoichiometric surface $z = z_{st}$. $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ is generally unknown and cannot be easily estimated from known quantities without additional assumptions. Assuming that the flame structure is controlled by the strain rate due to turbulent motions, the local diffusion layer may be viewed as a steady constant density strained diffusion layer and Eq. (3.66) gives:

$$\chi = \chi_0 \exp\left(-2\left[\mathrm{erf}^{-1}(2z-1)\right]^2\right) = \chi_0 F(z) = \chi_{st}\frac{F(z)}{F(z_{st})} \tag{6.9}$$

[v] Compared to Table 6.2, a factor $\sqrt{2}$ is missing for consistency reasons. Defining diffusive layer thickness l_d as $l_d = \sqrt{\mathcal{D}_{st}/\chi_{st}}$ and diffusion time as $\tau_f = 1/\chi_{st}$ is consistent with the classical diffusion time relation $\tau_f = l_d^2/\mathcal{D}_{st}$ and is sufficient for the present analysis which is limited to orders of magnitude.

Then:

$$\widetilde{\chi} = \frac{1}{\overline{\rho}} \int_0^1 \left(\overline{\rho\chi|z}\right) p(z)\, dz = \widetilde{\chi}_{st} \int_0^1 \frac{F(z)}{F(z_{st})} p(z)\, dz = \widetilde{\chi}_{st} \mathcal{F}\left(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2}\right) \tag{6.10}$$

relating $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ to $\widetilde{\chi}$. The notation $\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2})$ implicitly assumes that the probability density function $p(z)$ depends on $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$, as in a β-function. Note that $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ measures the mean local diffusive thickness l_d whereas $\widetilde{\chi}$ incorporates additional features. For example, in the infinitely thin diffusive layer limit, $\widetilde{\chi}_{st} \to +\infty$ but $\widetilde{\chi}$ is mainly governed by pure oxidizer ($z = 0$) and pure fuel ($z = 1$) regions leading to $\widetilde{\chi} \to 0$ (In fact, as $F(z = 0) = F(z = 1) = 0$, $\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2}) \to 0$).[vi]

The stoichiometric value of the scalar dissipation rate, $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$, may also be used to estimate a diffusion time scale τ_f according to:

$$\tau_f \approx \frac{1}{\widetilde{\chi}_{st}} \tag{6.11}$$

The local flame Damköhler number is then:

$$D_a^{fl} = \frac{\tau_f}{\tau_c} \approx \frac{1}{\widetilde{\chi}_{st}\tau_c} \tag{6.12}$$

A "flame velocity" U_d is sometimes introduced from the diffusive thickness l_d and the chemical time scale τ_c: $U_d = l_d/\tau_c$.[vii]

For a single chemical reaction between fuel (F) and oxidizer (O):

$$\nu_F F + \nu_O O \longrightarrow P \tag{6.13}$$

Asymptotic theories (Linan[286]) show that reaction and diffusion layer thicknesses in laminar flames may be related through the Damköhler number D_a^{fl} as:

$$\frac{l_r}{l_d} \approx \left(D_a^{fl}\right)^{-1/a} \tag{6.14}$$

where $a = \nu_F + \nu_O + 1$. As expected, higher is the Damköhler number D_a^{fl}, thinner is the reaction zone.

These scales are summarized in Table 6.3. But, once again, all the intervening quantities cannot be easily a priori determined and strongly depend on local flow conditions.

[vi] Relation (6.10) links the mean scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}$ to its conditionally averaged stoichiometric value $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$, but $\widetilde{\chi}$ estimations are very difficult. This quantity is generally described from a turbulent time τ_t and the mixture fraction variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$ (already found in $\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2})$) as detailed in Section 6.4.3:

$$\widetilde{\chi} \approx \frac{\widetilde{z''^2}}{\tau_t} \approx \frac{\varepsilon}{k} \widetilde{z''^2}$$

This linear relaxation model supposes an homogenous and isotropic mixing, without mean mixture fraction gradients, an assumption which is clearly wrong in flames where a diffusive layer separates fuel ($z = 1$) and oxidizer ($z = 0$) streams.

[vii] Note that U_d compares a thickness and a time and has the dimension of a velocity but does not correspond to a flame propagation speed. Such a quantity is only introduced to conveniently describe some results, for example by Cuenot and Poinsot[114] (see § 6.3.1).

	Thickness	Time	"velocity"
Diffusive layer	$l_d \approx \sqrt{\mathcal{D}_{st}/\widetilde{\chi}_{st}}$	$\tau_f \approx 1/\widetilde{\chi}_{st} = l_d^2/\mathcal{D}_{st}$	l_d/τ_f
Reactive layer	$l_r = l_d \left(D_a^{fl}\right)^{-1/a}$	$\tau_c = 1/\left(D_a^{fl}\widetilde{\chi}_{st}\right)$	l_r/τ_c

Table 6.3: Characteristic flame scales in turbulent non premixed flames. D_a^{fl} is the Damköhler number ($D_a^{fl} = (\tau_c \widetilde{\chi}_{st})^{-1}$).

6.3.3 Combustion regimes

The objective is now to identify turbulent non premixed combustion regimes by comparing characteristic flame scales to characteristic turbulent scales. But, unfortunately, non premixed flames have no intrinsic length scales and strongly depend on flow conditions. Accordingly, further analysis requires additional assumptions (in fact, a model to relate flame scales to flow scales).

The flame front is wrinkled and affected by turbulent motions. Regimes classification is first based on comparison between chemical time τ_c and a turbulent time to be identified. In the following analysis, the shortest turbulent time, corresponding to the worst case, is retained (chemical times are usually shorter than turbulence time). Assuming homogeneous and isotropic turbulence, maximum strain rates and shortest turbulent times are due to Kolmogorov scales (see § 4.2 and Fig. 4.1). Then, to first order, diffusive thickness (l_d) and time ($1/\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$) are assumed to be controlled by Kolmogorov motions (size η_k, time τ_k):[viii]

$$l_d \approx \eta_k \qquad \text{and} \qquad \tau_f = \frac{1}{\widetilde{\chi}_{st}} \approx \tau_k \tag{6.15}$$

Note that these definitions ensure a unity Reynolds number for Kolmogorov structures:

$$\frac{\eta_k u_k}{\mathcal{D}_{st}} = \frac{\eta_k^2}{\mathcal{D}_{st}\tau_k} = \frac{l_d^2}{\mathcal{D}_{st}\tau_f} = 1 \tag{6.16}$$

The integral length scale, l_t, is of the order of the mean mixing zone thickness, l_z, estimated from the mean mixture fraction gradient:

$$l_t \approx l_z \approx \frac{1}{|\nabla \widetilde{z}|} \tag{6.17}$$

The flame structure and the combustion regime depend on the chemical characteristic time τ_c. For fast chemistry (low τ_c values and large Damköhler numbers), the flame is very thin ($l_r \ll l_d \approx \eta_k$) and may be identified to a laminar flame element ("flamelet"). For larger values of the chemical time τ_c, l_r becomes of the same order as η_k. Then, according

[viii] This assumption is quite crude and assumes that the flame is strained by Kolmogorov motions, neglecting possible negative strain regions (compression) or viscous dissipation of Kolmogorov structures.

to Section 3.5.2, departures from laminar flame structures and unsteady effects are expected. For low Damköhler numbers, or large chemical times, extinctions occur.

This qualitative and intuitive analysis is difficult to summarize on a single combustion diagram as done for turbulent premixed combustion because the local flame scales depend on the local flow conditions. In the following, a simple (and rough) description based on two characteristic ratios is presented:

- a time ratio τ_t/τ_c comparing the turbulence integral characteristic time τ_t and the chemical time τ_c. This ratio corresponds to the Damköhler number D_a introduced for turbulent premixed combustion but is not the Damköhler number relevant for the local non premixed flame structure ($D_a^{fl} = 1/\tau_c\chi_{st}$).
- a length scale ratio l_t/l_d comparing integral length scale l_t and diffusive thickness l_d. As $l_d \approx \eta_k$, $l_t/l_d \approx Re_t^{3/4}$ (Eq. 4.9), where Re_t is the turbulence Reynolds number.

The time ratio (or the Damköhler number) is recast as:

$$D_a = \frac{\tau_t}{\tau_c} = \frac{\tau_t}{\tau_k}\frac{\tau_k}{\tau_c} \approx \frac{\tau_t}{\tau_k}\frac{2}{\widetilde{\chi}_{st}\tau_c} \approx 2\sqrt{Re_t}D_a^{fl} \tag{6.18}$$

Constant Damköhler numbers D_a^{fl} correspond to lines of slope 1/2 in a log-log (D_a,Re_t) diagram. For sufficiently fast chemistry, the flame is expected to have a laminar flame (LF) structure. According to Cuenot and Poinsot[114] (§ 6.3.1), this condition may be written as $D_a^{fl} \geq D_a^{LFA}$. Extinction occurs for large chemical times, i.e. when $D_a^{fl} \leq D_a^{ext}$. Results may then be summarized on a combustion diagram (Fig. 6.23).

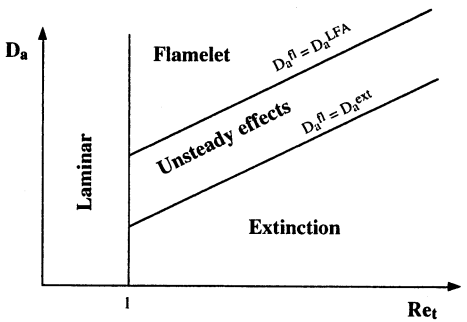


Figure 6.23: Regimes for turbulent non premixed combustion as a function of the Damköhler number $D_a = \tau_t/\tau_c$ (based on the turbulence integral time scale τ_t and the chemical time τ_c) and the turbulent Reynolds number Re_t.

Such a turbulent combustion diagram should be used with great care. The local flame thickness and speed depend on the local flow conditions such as local strain rates and may be affected by unsteady effects (see, for example, the flame response time analyzed in § 3.4.3). In a given burner, the flame structure may strongly depend on the spatial location. For example, a flamelet structure may be encountered close to the injectors while a partial extinction followed by a re-ignition may be found downstream. Some strong assumptions have been introduced in this derivation. For example, the local diffusion thickness l_d and time τ_f are supposed to be controlled by the Kolmogorov length scales. This assumption needs to be validated: Kolmogorov length scales induce the highest strain rate but have a short lifetime because of viscous dissipation (see Chapt. 4). Negative strains (flame compression) have also been neglected. In fact, classification of turbulent non premixed combustion regimes is a controversial subject and different diagrams, introducing various parameters such as scalar dissipation rate, mixture fraction variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$,.... may be found in the literature (Borghi[50], Bray and Peters[65], Libby and Williams[284], Peters[356]).

6.4 RANS of turbulent non premixed flames

The general mathematical framework for RANS modeling of turbulent non premixed flames has been already described in Chapter 4 (§ 4.5). Compared to turbulent premixed flames, the main difference lies in boundary conditions and in the use of the mixture fraction variable z, introduced in Section 3.2.1 (Eq. 3.16). Classical assumptions used to average the conservation equations are discussed in Section 6.4.1. Models using infinitely fast chemistry assumptions are then presented in Section 6.4.2.: these models require specific efforts to express scalar dissipation which are discussed in Section 6.4.3. Sections 6.4.4 to 6.4.6 describe models able to incorporate finite rate chemistry effects into turbulent combustion models.

6.4.1 Assumptions and averaged equations

Classical models for turbulent non premixed flames are usually derived under the following assumptions:[ix]

- H1 - The thermodynamic pressure is constant and Mach numbers are small (see § 1.2.1).
- H2 - Species heat capacities are equal and constant ($C_{pk} = C_p$).
- H3 - Molecular diffusion follows Fick's law and molecular diffusivities D_k are equal ($D_k = \mathcal{D}$).
- H4 - Lewis numbers are equal to unity.

[ix] Among these assumptions, equal and constant heat capacities and unity Lewis numbers may be clearly wrong in actual flames. They can be relaxed using more complex formulations (see Liñán et al.[290], Pitsch and Peters[364], Pitsch and Peters[365], Barlow et al.[23]).

- H5 - Fuel and oxidizer streams are separately introduced into the combustion chamber with reference state (T_F^0, Y_F^0) for fuel and (T_O^0, Y_O^0) for oxidizer.

Under these assumptions, for a single one-step chemistry in adiabatic flows (no heat losses), fuel (Y_F) and oxidizer (Y_O) mass fractions and temperature (T) are linked through the mixture fraction z (Eq. 3.15):

$$\boxed{z = \frac{sY_F - Y_O + Y_O^0}{sY_F^0 + Y_O^0} = \frac{\frac{C_p}{Q}(T - T_O^0) + Y_F}{\frac{C_p}{Q}(T_F^0 - T_O^0) + Y_F^0} = \frac{\frac{sC_p}{Q}(T - T_O^0) + Y_O - Y_O^0}{\frac{sC_p}{Q}(T_F^0 - T_O^0) - Y_O^0}} \tag{6.19}$$

For flames where assumptions H2 to H4 are not satisfied (multi-step chemistry, heat losses), mixture fraction variables are based on atomic elements (see § 3.6.2) and link species mass fractions.

The simplified equation set is (see Eq. 4.22 to 4.25):

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i) = 0 \tag{6.20}$$

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{u}_j) + \frac{\partial \overline{p}}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\tau}_{ij} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}\right) \tag{6.21}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{Y}_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho\mathcal{D}_k\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i}} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''Y_k''}\right) + \overline{\dot{\omega}}_k \quad \text{for} \quad k = 1, N \tag{6.22}$$

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho}\widetilde{z}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_i\widetilde{z}) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}} - \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''z''}\right) \tag{6.23}$$

For a single step (irreversible or reversible) chemistry between fuel and oxidizer in adiabatic flows, fuel and oxidizer mass fractions, temperature and the mixture fraction z are related through Eq. (6.19). Therefore, for example, only balance equations for the fuel mass fraction $\widetilde{Y}_F$ and the mixture fraction $\widetilde{z}$ are needed. Mean oxidizer mass fraction $\widetilde{Y}_O$ and temperature $\widetilde{T}$ are then directly determined from $\widetilde{Y}_F$ and $\widetilde{z}$.

This set of equations contains unclosed terms: turbulent fluxes such as $\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$, $\widetilde{u_i''Y_k''}$ or $\widetilde{u_i''z''}$ and reaction terms $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$. Reynolds stresses ($\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}$) are closed using classical turbulence models (see § 4.5.3). Turbulent scalar transport ($\widetilde{u_i''Y_k''}$ and $\widetilde{u_i''z''}$) is usually modeled using a gradient assumption (Eq. 4.28). Some experiments (Hardalupas et al.[192]) and DNS (Luo and Bray[295], Luo[294]) have evidenced counter-gradient scalar transport in turbulent non premixed flames but, compared to premixed flames (§ 5.3.8), this point remains an open topic. Modeling the reaction rate term $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ is the key difficulty in turbulent non premixed combustion simulations.

In Section 3.2.4, it was shown that laminar diffusion flame computations may be split into two problems:

- A mixing problem providing the mixture fraction field $z(x_i, t)$.
- A flame structure problem where species mass fractions, Y_k, temperature T, and reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ are expressed as functions of the mixture fraction z.

This remains true for turbulent flames and most of the theoretical arguments derived in Section 3.2 can be repeated for the structure of the flamelets found in a turbulent diffusion flame. In such a flame, the two problems to solve are:

- A mixing problem providing the average mixture fraction field $\widetilde{z}(x_i, t)$, and some of its higher moments (for example $\widetilde{z''^2}$).
- A flame structure problem where species mass fractions, Y_k, temperature T and reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ are expressed as functions of the mixture fraction z. These functions are formulated as conditional expressions $(Y_k|z^*, T|z^*)$ since Y_k or T may depend on multiple parameters in a turbulent flow.

The complexity added by turbulence, compared to laminar diffusion flames, comes from the averaging procedures. To determine average values, the mean value of z is not sufficient: higher z moments are needed and, if possible, a full pdf of z. When the pdf of z, $p(z)$ is known, averaged species mass fraction ($\widetilde{Y}_k$), averaged temperature ($\widetilde{T}$) or averaged reaction rate ($\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$) are given by:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k = \int_0^1 \left(\overline{\rho Y_k|z^*}\right) p(z^*)\, dz^* \quad ; \quad \overline{\rho}\widetilde{T} = \int_0^1 \left(\overline{\rho T|z^*}\right) p(z^*)\, dz^* \tag{6.24}$$

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \int_0^1 \left(\overline{\dot{\omega}_k|z^*}\right) p(z^*)\, dz^* \tag{6.25}$$

where $(\overline{Q|z^*})$ denotes the conditional average of quantity Q for a given value of the mixture fraction $z = z^*$, depending on z^* and various quantities such as the scalar dissipation rate. $p(z^*)$ is the z-probability density function (pdf).

Eq. (6.24) and (6.25) suggest that two different levels are available to model turbulent non premixed flames:

- The **primitive variable method** is based on Eq. (6.24). Assumptions are made on the flame structure to provide conditional quantities $(\overline{\rho Y_k|z^*})$ and $(\overline{\rho T|z^*})$, for example from flamelet (or laminar flame) libraries or through balance equations (CMC modeling, see § 6.4.5). Species mass fractions (Eq. 6.22) and temperature balance equations are no longer required and mean reaction rates $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ are not modeled: RANS codes solve only for flow variables ($\overline{\rho}$, $\widetilde{u}_i$,...) and mixture fraction variables ($\widetilde{z}$, $\widetilde{z''^2}$,...) to estimate, directly or indirectly, the probability density function $p(z^*)$. This approach is described in Section 6.4.2 and 6.4.5.

- In the **reaction rate approach**, balance equations for species mass fractions (Eq. 6.22) and, eventually, for temperature, are solved. Accordingly, reaction rates $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ have to be modeled as for turbulent premixed combustion. These models may be based on Eq. (6.25) and also use laminar flame libraries for $(\overline{\dot{\omega}_k|z^*})$. This method is presented assuming infinitely fast chemistry[x] in Section 6.4.4 and for finite reaction rate chemistry in Section 6.4.6.

The primitive variable method is clearly less time consuming than the reaction rate approach because species mass fractions and temperature balance equations are no longer required; but it is valid only under restrictive assumptions. On the other hand, the reaction rate method is able to take into account various additional effects such as compressibility, heat losses or secondary reactants injections, at least when $(\overline{\dot{\omega}_k|z^*})$ can be modeled. Nevertheless, one has to be aware that, even under the same assumptions, the two approaches are not a priori equivalent and may lead to quite different results. In the primitive variable method, mean species mass fractions $\widetilde{Y}_k$ are directly computed from $(\overline{\rho Y_k|z^*})$ and $p(z^*)$ using Eq. (6.24). In the reaction rate approach, mean reaction rates $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ are first determined from $(\overline{\dot{\omega}_k|z^*})$ and $p(z^*)$ with Eq. (6.25) and mean species mass fractions $\widetilde{Y}_k$ are solutions of Eq. (6.22). In this last case, turbulent fluxes $\widetilde{u_i''Y_k''}$ are modeled and taken into account while they are not incorporated in the primitive variable method. Accordingly, assuming a classical gradient turbulent transport, computations using the reaction rate approach lead to larger turbulent flame brushes than with the primitive variable method (Vervisch, 2000, private communication).

Table 6.4 summarizes the presentation chosen for these models.

	Infinitely fast chemistry	Finite rate chemistry
Primitive variables: solve for $\widetilde{z}$ and deduce $\widetilde{T}$ and $\widetilde{Y}_k$ from library	Section 6.4.2	Section 6.4.5
Reaction rates: solve for $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ taking $(\overline{\dot{\omega}_k|z^*})$ from libraries and advance $\widetilde{T}$ and $\widetilde{Y}_k$ from balance equations	Section 6.4.4	Section 6.4.6

Table 6.4: Classification of RANS models for turbulent non premixed flames.

[x] As for laminar diffusion flames, assuming infinitely fast chemistry does not mean infinite reaction rates. In this situation, reaction rates are controlled by molecular diffusion and take finite values.

6.4.2 Models for primitive variables with infinitely fast chemistry

As shown in Chapter 3 (§ 3.3), for infinitely fast irreversible chemistry with unity Lewis number and adiabatic combustion (no heat losses), instantaneous mass fractions Y_k and temperature T are directly linked to the mixture fraction z through relations $Y_k(z)$ and $T(z)$ given in Eq. (3.31) to (3.32). For reversible infinitely fast chemistry, the flame structure is determined from equilibrium relation (3.27) and depends only on the mixture fraction z (see Fig. 3.6). In fact, for infinitely fast chemistry, reversible or not, conditional averages $\overline{(\rho Y_k|z^*)}$ and $\overline{(\rho T|z^*)}$ in Eq. (6.24) reduce to:

$$\overline{\left(\rho Y_k|z^*\right)} = \rho(z^*)\,Y_k(z^*) \quad ; \quad \overline{\left(\rho T|z^*\right)} = \rho(z^*)\,T(z^*) \tag{6.26}$$

Mean species mass fractions and temperature are then obtained from

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k = \int_0^1 \rho Y_k(z)p(z)\,dz \quad ; \quad \overline{\rho}\widetilde{T} = \int_0^1 \rho T(z)p(z)\,dz \tag{6.27}$$

Therefore, the determination of $\widetilde{Y}_k$ and $\widetilde{T}$ reduces to the determination of the probability density function $p(z)$ of the mixture fraction z. The determination of the pdf of mixture fraction in turbulent flows is still an open field of research (O'Brien[341], Pope[384], Chen et al.[87], Fox et al.[158], Dopazo[133]). Like for turbulent premixed combustion (§ 5.3.7), this probability density function may be either presumed or solution of a balance equation.

For engineering computations, a widely used, but approximate, solution is to presume the shape of the pdf using simple analytical functions. The β function, already introduced for turbulent premixed flames (see § 5.3.7) is the most popular presumed pdf function and depends only on two parameters, the mean mixture fraction $\widetilde{z}$ and its variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$, according to:

$$p(z) = \frac{1}{B(a,b)} z^{a-1}(1-z)^{b-1} = \frac{\Gamma(a+b)}{\Gamma(a)\,\Gamma(b)} z^{a-1}(1-z)^{b-1} \tag{6.28}$$

where the normalization factor $B(a,b)$ and the Γ function have been defined by Eq. (5.95) and (5.96).

The pdf parameters a and b are determined from $\widetilde{z}$ and its variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$ as:

$$a = \widetilde{z}\left[\frac{\widetilde{z}(1-\widetilde{z})}{\widetilde{z''^2}} - 1\right] \quad ; \quad b = \frac{a}{\widetilde{z}} - a \tag{6.29}$$

Typical shapes of β-pdf are displayed on Fig. 5.32 in Chapter 5. β-functions are found to mimic quite correctly real mixture fraction pdfs in a variety of cases. Nevertheless, despite their flexibility, β functions are unable to describe distributions with a singularity for $z = 0$ or $z = 1$ and an additional intermediate maximum in the range $0 < z < 1$ (Peters[356]). It must be emphasized that using a presumed pdf depending only on two parameters (a and b) is a

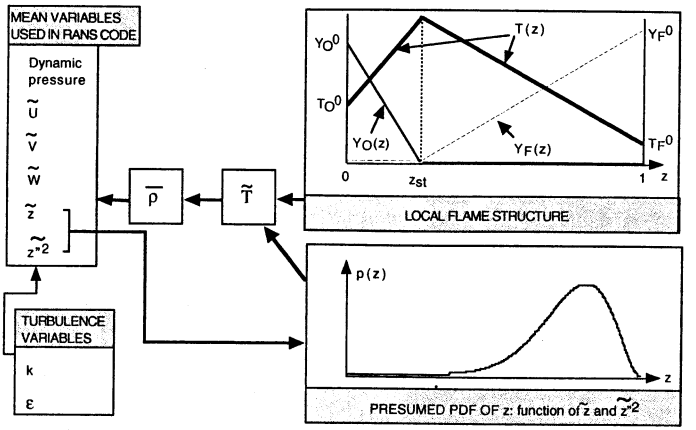


Figure 6.24: Presumed pdf method for infinitely fast irreversible chemistry.

very important assumption since this pdf should contain most of the information about the interaction between turbulence and combustion.

All building blocks to construct a typical presumed pdf method for turbulent non premixed flames with infinitely irreversible fast chemistry are displayed in Fig. 6.24, when the $k-\varepsilon$ turbulence model is used to describe Reynolds stresses and turbulent fluxes.

On the left of Fig. 6.24, the RANS code is solving the Favre-averaged balance equations. This includes an equation for dynamic pressure (usually a Poisson solver in low Mach number codes), the three momentum equations to find the average velocities $\widetilde{u}_i$, the mixture fraction equation for $\widetilde{z}$ and an additional equation for the variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$. The only input to these equations coming from the flame is the mean density field $\overline{\rho}$ obtained from the flame structure and the mixture fraction pdf. The pdf input parameters are the mean mixture fraction $\widetilde{z}$ and its variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$. These quantities must be solved for by the RANS code (a balance equation for $\widetilde{z''^2}$ is derived and closed, as discussed in the next section). These equations are closed using a turbulent viscosity ν_t (for the momentum equations), a turbulent diffusivity D_t (for the mixture fraction equation), determined with the $k-\varepsilon$ turbulence model (two additional balance equations, see § 4.5.3) and expressed as functions of the turbulent kinetic energy k and its turbulent dissipation rate ε.[xi] This algorithm may be applied to steady mean flow

[xi] Because of the assumptions made, there is no need to solve any balance mass fraction equations. These mass fractions may be obtained by post-processing results (Eq. 6.27) but are not required for the resolution. In such an approach, models are not needed for mean reaction rates which are not found in the solved balance equations.

fields or to unsteady mean flows. In this last case, the algorithm is repeated for each time step.

Of course, as for turbulent premixed flames, an alternative route to the presumed pdf method is to solve a balance equation for the probability density function $p(z)$ (Pope[384], Dopazo[133]). This balance equation is similar to Eq. (5.106), without source terms.

6.4.3 Mixture fraction variance and scalar dissipation rate

An estimate of the mixture fraction variance, $\widetilde{z''^2}$, is still required to determine β-functions (Eq. 6.29). In RANS, $\widetilde{z''^2}$ is generally given as a solution of a balance equation.[xii] The balance equation for $\widetilde{z''^2}$ is derived as, and corresponds to, the balance equation for $\widetilde{\Theta''^2}$ in premixed combustion (5.100), without reaction rate term (z is a passive scalar):

$$\frac{\partial \overline{\rho} \widetilde{z''^2}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho} \widetilde{u}_i \widetilde{z''^2}\right) = \underbrace{-\frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}\left(\overline{\rho u_i'' z''^2}\right)}_{\text{turbulent transport}} + \underbrace{\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z''^2}{\partial x_i}}\right) + 2\overline{z'' \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i}\right)}}_{\text{molecular diffusion}} - \underbrace{2\overline{\rho u_i'' z''} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i}}_{\text{production}} - \underbrace{2\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}}}_{\text{dissipation}} \tag{6.30}$$

where:

$$\overline{\rho} \widetilde{\chi}_p = 2\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \left(\frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}\right)^2} \tag{6.31}$$

is the scalar dissipation rate of the fluctuations of the mixture fraction field z. This scalar dissipation rate measures the decay of $\widetilde{z''^2}$ as evidenced in the simplest case of homogeneous flows (no mean mixture fraction $\widetilde{z}$ gradients). In this situation, Eq. (6.30) reduces to:

$$\frac{d\overline{\rho} \widetilde{z''^2}}{dt} = -2\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}} = -\overline{\rho} \widetilde{\chi}_p \tag{6.32}$$

In the literature, multiple expressions have been associated with the terminology *scalar dissipation rate*. First, depending on authors, the scalar dissipation rate may or may not include the density and the factor 2. But its definition may also be based on the mixture fraction field z, as for laminar diffusion flame structure (see Eq. 3.22 in § 3.2.2), or on the mixture fraction fluctuations z''. The total scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}$ may be written:

$$\overline{\rho} \widetilde{\chi} = 2\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}} = \underbrace{2\overline{\rho \mathcal{D}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i}}_{\overline{\rho} \widetilde{\chi}_m} + 4\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i}} + \underbrace{2\overline{\rho \mathcal{D} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}}}_{\overline{\rho} \widetilde{\chi}_p} \tag{6.33}$$

[xii] In large eddy simulations (LES), similarity assumptions are generally introduced (see § 6.5) to avoid such a balance equation.

For constant density flows, the second term in the RHS vanishes and Eq. (6.33) reduces to:

$$\widetilde{\chi} = \widetilde{\chi}_m + \widetilde{\chi}_p \tag{6.34}$$

where $\widetilde{\chi}_m$ measures the scalar dissipation rate due to the mean $\widetilde{z}$ field while $\widetilde{\chi}_p$ measures the scalar dissipation rate due to the turbulent fluctuations of z (z'' field). Neglecting mean gradients against fluctuations gradients, as usually done in RANS, Eq. (6.33) leads to:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi} = 2\rho\mathcal{D}\overline{\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}} \approx 2\rho\mathcal{D}\overline{\frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}} = \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_p \tag{6.35}$$

These definitions of the scalar dissipation rate are summarized in Table 6.5.

Name	Definition	Use
Total	$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi} = 2\rho\mathcal{D}\overline{\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}}$	Laminar flame structure (Eq. 3.22)[xiii]
Perturbations	$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_p = 2\rho\mathcal{D}\overline{\frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z''}{\partial x_i}}$	Dissipation of scalar variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$ (Eq. 6.30)
Mean	$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_m = 2\overline{\rho\mathcal{D}}\frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i}$	Usually neglected in RANS (then $\widetilde{\chi} \approx \widetilde{\chi}_p$)

Table 6.5: Definitions and use of the mixture fraction scalar dissipation rates.

Closure schemes now have to be proposed for the variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$ balance equation (6.30):

- The first RHS term of Eq. (6.30) corresponds to transport by turbulent motions and is modeled using a classical gradient assumption:

$$\overline{\rho u_i'' z''^2} = -\overline{\rho}\frac{\nu_t}{S_{ct_1}}\frac{\partial \widetilde{z''^2}}{\partial x_i} \tag{6.37}$$

  where ν_t is the turbulent viscosity, provided by the turbulence model (see § 4.5.3) and S_{ct_1} a turbulent Schmidt number, generally of the order of unity.

- Molecular diffusion terms in Eq. (6.30) are usually neglected against turbulent transport, assuming sufficiently large Reynolds numbers. They may also be modeled using an expression similar to Eq. (6.37), replacing the turbulent viscosity by the flow viscosity ν.

[xiii] According to Eq. (6.30), the laminar flame structure depends on the local instantaneous scalar dissipation rate χ:

$$\chi = 2\mathcal{D}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i}\frac{\partial z}{\partial x_i} \tag{6.36}$$

which is simply averaged here.

- The unknown contribution $\overline{\rho u_i'' z''}$ in the production term is also modeled using a gradient transport assumption:

$$\overline{\rho u_i'' z''} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i} = -\overline{\rho} \frac{\nu_t}{S_{ct_2}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i} \tag{6.38}$$

  where S_{ct_2} is a turbulent Schmidt number.

- As evidenced in Eq. (6.32), the scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}_p$ measures the decay of the mixture fraction fluctuations estimated by the variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$. In fact, this scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}_p$ plays for the mixture fraction z the same role as the dissipation rate of the kinetic energy, ε, with the velocity field. This analogy is often used to model $\widetilde{\chi}_p$ with the turbulent mixing time $\tau_t = k/\varepsilon$: .

$$\widetilde{\chi}_p = c \frac{\widetilde{z''^2}}{\tau_t} = c \frac{\varepsilon}{k} \widetilde{z''^2} \tag{6.39}$$

  where c is a model constant of order unity. This relation simply expresses that scalar dissipation time and turbulence dissipation time are proportional:

$$\frac{\widetilde{z''^2}}{\widetilde{\chi}_p} = \frac{1}{c} \frac{k}{\varepsilon} \tag{6.40}$$

The closed equation for $\widetilde{z''^2}$ used in most RANS codes is therefore:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \overline{\rho} \widetilde{z''^2}}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left(\overline{\rho} \widetilde{u}_i \widetilde{z''^2} \right) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left(\overline{\rho} \frac{\nu_t}{S_{ct_1}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z''^2}}{\partial x_i} \right) + 2 \overline{\rho} \frac{\nu_t}{S_{ct_2}} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial \widetilde{z}}{\partial x_i} - c \overline{\rho} \frac{\varepsilon}{k} \widetilde{z''^2}} \tag{6.41}$$

This equation can be solved with Eq. (6.20), (6.21) and (6.23).

An interesting extension of infinitely fast chemistry approaches is to also assume constant density. In this situation, as shown on Fig. 6.24. there is no feedback from the flame structure onto the flow (this feedback is due to thermal expansion and is expressed in terms of density $\overline{\rho}$). Accordingly, the flow field may be computed independently of the flame structure (see Fig. 6.25) and the flame may be reconstructed a posteriori from $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$. This property allows to interpret any non-reacting computation carrying a scalar $\widetilde{z}$ and its variance $\widetilde{z''^2}$ as a "diffusion flame" (Jimenez et al.[222]). The same property is also true in experiments: any scalar z field in a non-reacting flow may be interpreted as a flame when a local flame structure is chosen and constant density is assumed (Bilger[38]).

6.4.4 Models for mean reaction rate with infinitely fast chemistry

The previous analysis does not need any closure for the reaction rate. In fact, the mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_k$ is never even computed because the primitive variables (temperature and

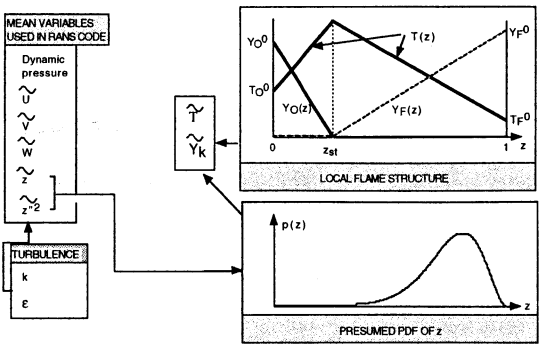


Figure 6.25: Principle of a presumed pdf method for infinitely fast chemistry and constant density: all flame information can be extracted a posteriori from the non-reacting flow field.

species mass fractions) are all linked directly to the mixture fraction. However, this approach is not always possible: when pressure waves propagate into the domain (compressible code) or when other source or sink terms have to be taken into account (for example, heat losses), pressure or temperature may be decoupled from the mixture fraction and it becomes more convenient to explicitly work with reaction rates (see 6.4.1).

Two main approaches have been proposed to model reaction rates in a turbulent non premixed flame assuming infinitely fast chemistry. The first one extends the Eddy-Break-Up concept (§ 5.3.3), the second analyzes the flame structure in the mixture fraction space.

Eddy Dissipation Concept (EDC)

The Eddy Dissipation Concept, devised by Magnussen and Mjertager[298], directly extends the Eddy-Break-Up model (EBU, see § 5.3.3) to non premixed combustion. The fuel mean burning rate, $\overline{\omega}_F$, is estimated from fuel ($\widetilde{Y}_F$), oxidizer ($\widetilde{Y}_O$) and products ($\widetilde{Y}_P$) mean mass fractions and depends on a turbulent mixing time, estimated from integral length scales as $\tau_t \approx k/\varepsilon$:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho\dot{\omega}}_F = C_{mag}\overline{\rho}\,\frac{1}{\tau_t}\min\left(\widetilde{Y}_F, \frac{\widetilde{Y}_O}{s}, \beta\frac{\widetilde{Y}_P}{(1+s)}\right) \approx C_{mag}\overline{\rho}\,\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\min\left(\widetilde{Y}_F, \frac{\widetilde{Y}_O}{s}, \beta\frac{\widetilde{Y}_P}{(1+s)}\right)} \qquad (6.42)$$

where C_{mag} and β are two model constants. In Eq. (6.42), the reaction rate is limited by the deficient mean species. When β is non zero, this deficient species may be combustion products to take into account the existence of burnt gases, providing the energy required to ignite fresh reactants.

The remarks already made about the EBU model (§ 5.3.3) apply also to the Magnussen model: EDC is a good model in many cases but the model constants C_{mag} and β as well as the turbulent time τ_t need to be adjusted on a case by case basis. EDC should not be used for premixed flames. Furthermore, EDC cannot describe any ignition mechanism since fuel and oxidizer burn as soon as they meet.

Flame structure analysis

Mean reaction rates may also be estimated from Eq. (3.26), assuming a steady state flame structure:

$$\dot{\omega}_k = -\frac{1}{2}\rho\chi\,\frac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2} \tag{6.43}$$

leading, after averaging:

$$\overline{\dot{w}}_k = -\frac{1}{2}\int_0^1 \left[\int_0^\infty \rho\chi\,\frac{\partial^2 Y_k}{\partial z^2}\,p(\chi,z)d\chi\right] dz \tag{6.44}$$

where $p(\chi,z)$ is the joint mixture fraction/scalar dissipation rate pdf, measuring the probability that χ and z have given values at the same location at the same time. For infinitely fast chemistry, reaction rates and $\partial^2 Y_k/\partial z^2$ are Dirac-delta functions centered on the stoichiometric value $z = z_{st}$ of the mixture fraction z. In this situation, according to Table 3.5:

$$\frac{\partial Y_F}{\partial z} = \frac{Y_F^0}{1-z_{st}}H(z-z_{st}) \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{\partial^2 Y_F}{\partial z^2} = \frac{Y_F^0}{1-z_{st}}\delta(z-z_{st}) \tag{6.45}$$

where H and δ are respectively the Heaviside and the Dirac-delta functions. Eq. (6.44) then reduces to:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{w}}_F = -\frac{Y_F^0}{2(1-z_{st})}\int_0^\infty \rho\chi\,p(\chi,z_{st})\,d\chi = -\frac{Y_F^0}{2(1-z_{st})}\left(\overline{\rho\chi|z_{st}}\right)p(z_{st})} \tag{6.46}$$

where $(\overline{\rho\chi|z_{st}}) = \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ is the conditional mean of $\rho\chi$ for $z = z_{st}$ and $p(z_{st})$ the probability to have $z = z_{st}$. A submodel should be provided for $(\overline{\rho\chi|z_{st}})$. The simplest one is to assume $(\overline{\rho\chi|z_{st}}) \approx \overline{\rho}\widetilde{\chi}$. A more refined formulation is described in the following section. Expression (6.46) may then be used to advance the system (6.20) to (6.23).

6.4.5 Models for primitive variables with finite rate chemistry

Assuming infinitely fast chemistry is clearly inadequate in many circumstances and incorporating more chemistry into turbulent combustion models is needed. As soon as finite rate chemistry is introduced, the link between flow variables and mixture fraction is no longer unique and depends on the Damköhler number (see § 3.5.2 and Fig. 3.20). This point is illustrated on Fig. 6.26 which displays an ideal lifted flame with an initial mixing zone leading to

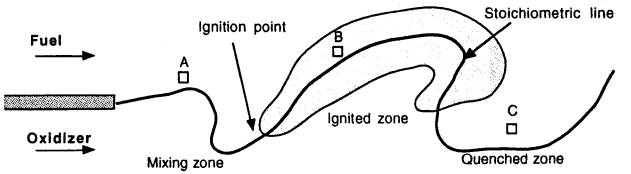


Figure 6.26: Diffusion flame structure ambiguity for finite rate chemistry: shaded zones correspond to large reaction rates.

ignition and an active flame followed by a local quenched zone (for example because of high turbulence).

In Fig. 6.26, knowing the mixture fraction z at a given point is not sufficient anymore to deduce local species mass fractions or temperature if chemistry is not infinitely fast: such a point could correspond to pure mixing (like point A in Fig. 6.26) or to an ignited flame (Point B) or a quenched flame (Point C); points A, B and C can have the same z but very different mass fractions or temperature. Additional information is required to choose which flame structure must be used. To (partially) incorporate this information in turbulent combustion models based on primitive variables (and not on reaction rates) can be achieved using flamelet concepts. This approach may then be extended through conditional momentum closures (CMC) or probability density function balance equations.

Finite rate chemistry modeling based on flamelet approaches

The basic idea of flamelet modeling is to assume that a small instantaneous flame element embedded in a turbulent flow has the structure of a laminar flame: the z-diagram structure functions described in Section 3.2 for laminar flames then hold for turbulent flame elements too. This assumption requires all reaction zones to be thin compared to turbulent flow scales, i.e. large Damköhler numbers as shown in Fig. 6.23 (Peters[353]). Fig. 6.27 shows how this concept is carried out in practice.

Some "parameters" must be conserved to represent correctly turbulent flamelets using laminar diffusion flames. The identification of these parameters is difficult. Obviously, the chemical scheme should be the same for turbulent flamelets and for laminar diffusion flames. The pressure should be the same and the conditions at infinity (mass fractions (Y_F^0, Y_O^0) and temperature (T_F^0, T_O^0)) should be conserved in a first approach (Pitsch and Peters[365], Bish and Dahm[41]). But other parameters are also needed to define a diffusion flame: strain, curvature and flamelet "age" may be important; and are retained or not in flamelet models depending on their complexity.

To simplify the presentation, the scalar dissipation rate at the flame location, χ_{st} (or equivalently the flame stretch), is the only parameter retained here but other control parameters may be added. Using only χ_{st} as an additional flame parameter also limits the capacities of

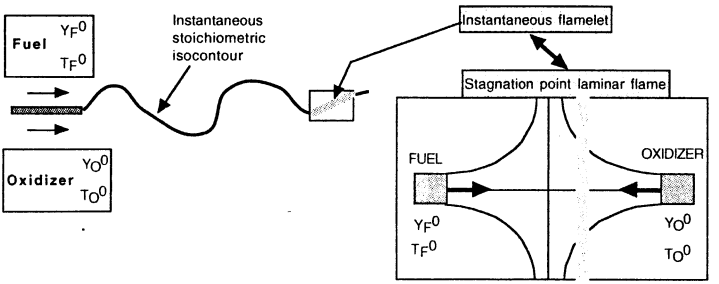


Figure 6.27: Flamelet concepts for turbulent non premixed flames.

the model: even though this extension allows to account for stretch effects and quenching, it cannot be used to predict flame stabilization for example. It is, however, a first step which leads to considerable complexity as shown below.

Under these assumptions, the flame structure is given by a set of functions $T(z, \chi_{st})$, $Y_k(z, \chi_{st})$, solutions of Eq. (3.21). All functions $T(z, \chi_{st})$, $Y_k(z, \chi_{st})$, may be computed for laminar stagnation point flames, independently of the turbulent code, and stored in "flamelet libraries." The mean species mass fractions are then obtained from:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k = \int_0^{+\infty} \int_0^1 \rho Y_k(z, \chi_{st})\, p(z, \chi_{st})\, dz\, d\chi_{st}} \tag{6.47}$$

while the mean temperature is given by:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{T} = \int_0^{+\infty} \int_0^1 \rho T(z, \chi_{st})\, p(z, \chi_{st})\, dz\, d\chi_{st}} \tag{6.48}$$

Statistical independence or the mixture fraction z and its scalar dissipation rate χ_{st} is often assumed,[xiv] leading to:

$$p(z, \chi_{st}) = p(z)\, p(\chi_{st}) \tag{6.49}$$

Probability density functions for the mixture fraction z and its scalar dissipation rate χ_{st} are usually presumed. The mixture fraction pdf $p(z)$ is generally presumed using β-functions

[xiv] This assumption seems, a priori, very crude. In fact, this statistical independence is quite well verified in direct numerical simulations and may be simply explained: the mixture fraction z measures the reactants mixing and is mainly related to large scale flow motions. On the other hand, χ_{st} is linked to the local flame structure (χ_{st} corresponds to a local z-gradient and measures the local diffusion zone thickness) and is governed by small scale features.

based on $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$ as for infinitely fast chemistry (see § 6.4.2). A presumed distribution is also required for χ_{st}. A Dirac-delta function may be retained (Pitsch and Peters[365]) if scalar dissipation is assumed to remain unchanged along the flame front:

$$p(\chi_{st}) = \delta\left(\chi_{st} - \widetilde{\chi}_{st}\right) \tag{6.50}$$

but a more physical approach is to use log normal distributions (Effelsberg and Peters[144]):

$$p(\chi_{st}) = \frac{1}{\chi_{st}\sigma\sqrt{2\pi}} \exp\left(-\frac{(\ln\chi_{st} - \mu)^2}{2\sigma^2}\right) \tag{6.51}$$

where the parameter μ is linked to the mean value of χ_{st}:

$$\widetilde{\chi}_{st} = \int_0^{+\infty} \chi_{st} p\left(\chi_{st}\right)\, d\chi_{st} = \exp\left(\mu + \frac{\sigma^2}{2}\right) \tag{6.52}$$

and σ is the variance of $\ln(\chi)$ so that:

$$\widetilde{\chi''^2_{st}} = \widetilde{\chi}^2_{st}\left(\exp(\sigma^2) - 1\right) \tag{6.53}$$

σ is often assumed to be constant: $\sigma = 1$ leading to $\sqrt{\widetilde{\chi''^2_{st}}}/\widetilde{\chi}_{st} = 1.31$ (Effelsberg and Peters[144]).

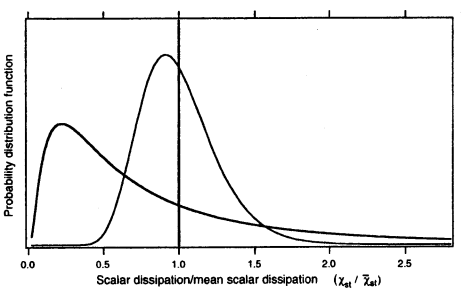


Figure 6.28: Lognormal scalar dissipation rate distribution for low ($\sigma = 0.25$, $\widetilde{\chi''_{st}2}/\widetilde{\chi}^2_{st} = 0.06$, ———) and high ($\sigma = 1$, $\widetilde{\chi''_{st}2}/\widetilde{\chi}^2_{st} = 1.7$, ———) values of variance (Eq. 6.51). The thick vertical line would correspond to a Dirac-delta function at $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ ($\widetilde{\chi''_{st}2} = 0$).

Functional dependence of σ with turbulent Reynolds number may also be used such as $\sigma = 0.5\ln(0.1Re_t^{1/2})$ proposed by Liew et al.[285]. But, in fact, σ has a limited practical influence on the probability density function $p(\chi_{st})$ and on final results. Fig. 6.28 shows typical lognormal distributions for two values of σ: $\sigma = 1$ gives a large variance ($\widetilde{\chi''^2_{st}}/\widetilde{\chi}^2_{st} = 1.7$) while $\sigma = 0.25$ corresponds to a smaller variance ($\widetilde{\chi''^2_{st}}/\widetilde{\chi}^2_{st} = 0.06$).

OPERATION	RESULTS
STAGNATION POINT FLAMES:	
Store flame structure in library	$T(z,\chi_{st})\quad Y_k(z,\chi_{st})$
IN RANS CODE:	
Solve for mixture fraction and variance	$\widetilde{z}\quad \widetilde{z''^2}$
Construct β pdf for z using $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$	$p(z)$
Evaluate $\widetilde{\chi}$ from $\widetilde{z''^2}$, k and ε	$\widetilde{\chi} = c\widetilde{z''^2}\varepsilon/k$
Evaluate $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ from $\widetilde{\chi}$ and $\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z},\widetilde{z''^2})$	$\widetilde{\chi}_{st} = \widetilde{\chi}/\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z},\widetilde{z''^2})$
Construct log normal pdf for χ_{st} using $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$	$p(\chi_{st})$
Compute mean temperature	$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{T} = \int_0^\infty \int_0^1 \rho T(z,\chi_{st})p(z)p(\chi_{st})dzd\chi_{st}$
Compute density from $\widetilde{T}$ and send back to RANS code	$\overline{\rho}$

Table 6.6: Principle of a pdf flamelet model using primitive variables.

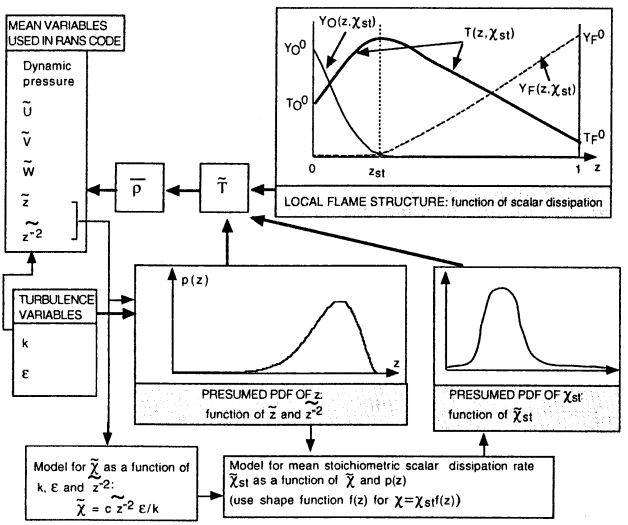


Figure 6.29: Organization of a pdf-flamelet model using primitive variables: mean species mass fractions are obtained by post processing using Eq. (6.47) but are not required during the computation.

In these formulations, $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ is still missing but, as already done in Section 6.3.2, using results for a steady strained laminar flame with constant density (§ 3.4.2), $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ and $\widetilde{\chi}$ may be related as:

$$\widetilde{\chi} = \widetilde{\chi}_{st} \int_0^1 \frac{F(z)}{F(z_{st})} p(z)\, dz = \widetilde{\chi}_{st} \mathcal{F}\left(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2}\right) \tag{6.54}$$

with

$$F(z) = \exp\left(-2\left[\mathrm{erf}^{-1}(2z-1)\right]^2\right) \tag{6.55}$$

The mean scalar dissipation rate, $\widetilde{\chi}$ is usually modeled from a turbulent time (Eq. 6.39):

$$\boxed{\widetilde{\chi} = c\frac{\varepsilon}{k}\widetilde{z''^2}} \tag{6.56}$$

The organization of a pdf-flamelet model based on primitive variables is summarized in Table 6.6 and in Fig. 6.29. The resolution follows a route similar to the infinitely fast chemistry case. The RANS code solves for main flow variables as well as for $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$ (Fig. 6.29). Mixture fraction and scalar dissipation rate pdfs are then constructed and combined with the local flame structure (flamelet libraries) to determine all flow variables (temperature and mass fractions). Density is finally deduced from temperature and sent back to the RANS code.

Compared to models assuming infinitely fast chemistry (see § 6.4.2), a new element is required: finite rate chemistry effects are measured through scalar dissipation rates at the stoichiometric conditions. These scalar dissipation rates have to be correlated to available resolved quantities (usually mixture fraction distribution and turbulent time scales) as described in Section 6.4.3.

Conditional Momentum Closure (CMC)

In principle, the Conditional Momentum Closure (CMC) approach, independently devised by Klimenko[254] and Bilger[40], proposes a more refined description of turbulent combustion. The basic idea is to derive, close and solve, exact balance equations for conditional species mass fractions $\left(\overline{\rho Y_k|z^*}\right)$, corresponding to the mean value of mass fraction Y_k for a given value of the mixture fraction $z = z^*$. The mean species mass fraction are then given by:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k = \int_0^1 \left(\overline{\rho Y_k|z^*}\right) p(z^*)\, dz^*} \tag{6.57}$$

Then, this formalism requires (Klimenko and Bilger[255]):

- Balance equations for the conditional mass fractions $\left(\overline{\rho Y_k|z^*}\right)$. An additional equation is needed for each z^* level. These equations also contain second order derivatives in the z-space and, accordingly, require a sufficiently large number of conditioning values z^* to be estimated with sufficient precision.

- A description of the probability density function, $p(z^*)$, generally presumed from $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$.

This approach is attractive and could be viewed as a multi-surfaces model ($z = z^*$ iso-surfaces). Nevertheless, balance equations have to be closed for conditional quantities $\left(\overline{\rho Y_k | z^*}\right)$, and a large number of conditioning values should be retained, leading to very high computational costs.

Balance equations for probability density functions

There is no theoretical difficulty in deriving balance equations for probability density functions $p(z)$ in Eq. (6.27) or (6.57) and $p(z, \chi_{st})$ in Eq. (6.47). Nevertheless, this approach is generally not retained for practical simulations because it requires some assumptions on the flame structure (for example flamelet assumptions) to provide $T(z, \chi_{st})$ and $Y_k(z, \chi_{st})$. Accordingly, pdf balance equations are used in connection with mean reaction rate closures (see § 6.4.6).

6.4.6 Models for mean reaction rate with finite rate chemistry

As explained in Section 6.4.4, working with primitive variables is not always convenient and models must then be based on reaction rates $\overline{\omega}_k$ formulations. In this case, species equations are conserved and models must be developed for the average reaction rates $\overline{\omega}_k$. This derivation may be done using flamelet or statistical point approaches.

Presumed pdf flamelet models

Instead of building a flamelet library containing the relations between primitive variables (species mass fractions and temperature) and the mixture fraction z and its scalar dissipation rate χ_{st} as in Section 6.4.5, laminar reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k(z, \chi_{st})$ may be stored in the library. The mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_k$ is then expressed using a pdf formulation according to:

$$\overline{\omega}_k = \int_0^1 \int_0^\infty \dot{\omega}_k(z, \chi_{st}) p(z, \chi_{st})\, dz\, d\chi_{st} \tag{6.58}$$

The joint pdf of z and χ_{st} is also generally split into one-dimensional pdfs:

$$p(z, \chi_{st}) = p(z) p(\chi_{st}) \tag{6.59}$$

β-functions are used to presume $p(z)$ and a log-normal distribution is generally assumed for χ_{st} (see § 6.4.5).

This procedure is summarized in Fig. 6.30 and Table 6.7. The RANS solver provides $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$. These data are then used to construct probability density functions and obtain the mean reaction rate from the flamelet library (Eq. 6.58).

OPERATION	RESULTS
LAMINAR STAGNATION POINT FLAMES:	
Store reaction rates of species k in library	$\dot{\omega}_k(z, \chi_{st})$
IN RANS CODE:	
Solve for mixture fraction and variance	$\widetilde{z} \quad \widetilde{z''^2}$
Construct β-pdf for z using $\widetilde{z}$ and $\widetilde{z''^2}$	$p(z)$
Evaluate $\widetilde{\chi}$ using $\widetilde{z''^2}$, k and ε	$\widetilde{\chi} = c\widetilde{z''^2}\varepsilon/k$
Evaluate $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ using $\widetilde{\chi}$ and $\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2})$	$\widetilde{\chi}_{st} = \widetilde{\chi}/\mathcal{F}(\widetilde{z}, \widetilde{z''^2})$
Construct log normal pdf for χ_{st}	$p(\chi_{st})$
Compute $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ using pdfs and flamelet library	$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \int_0^1 \dot{\omega}_k(z, \chi_{st}) p(z) p(\chi_{st}) dz d\chi_{st}$

Table 6.7: Principle of a pdf-flamelet model using mean reaction rates.

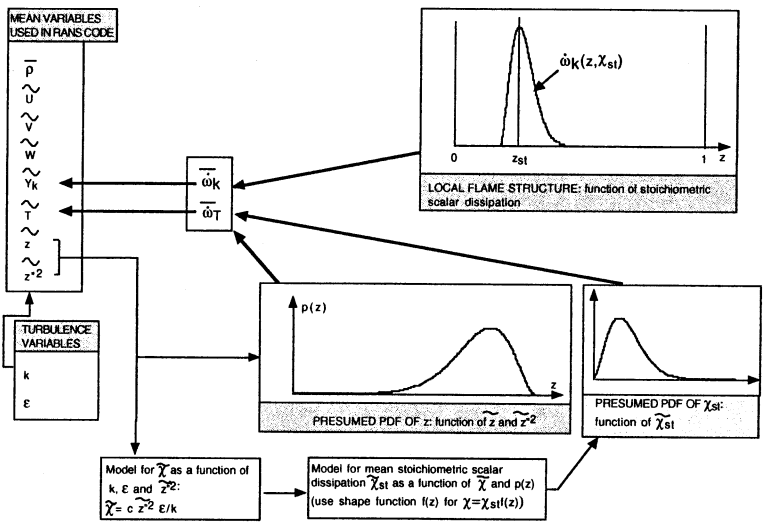


Figure 6.30: Organization of a pdf-flamelet model using mean reaction rates.

Flame surface density flamelet models

Flame surface density concepts are based on a slightly different approach. Only the reaction rate integrated along the normal direction of a strained laminar diffusion flame (stoichiometric scalar dissipation rate χ_{st}), $\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})$, is stored in the flamelet library. The mean reaction rate $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ is then expressed as the product of the flame surface density Σ by the local reaction rate per unit of flame area, $\overline{\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})}$:

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \overline{\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})}\,\Sigma \tag{6.60}$$

The mean surface density Σ is defined as (Pope[382], Vervisch et al.[461], Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458]):

$$\Sigma = \left(\overline{|\nabla z||z=z_{st}}\right) p(z_{st}) \tag{6.61}$$

where $(\overline{|\nabla z||z=z_{st}})$ is the conditional average of $|\nabla z|$ on the stoichiometric surface $z = z_{st}$. $\overline{\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})}$ is the integrated reaction rate averaged along the flame surface. For a thin flame front, Vervisch and Veynante[463] have shown the exact relation:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \int_0^1 \int_0^\infty \dot{\omega}_k(z,\chi_{st}) p(z,\chi_{st})\,dz\,d\chi_{st} = \underbrace{\left[\int_0^\infty \Omega(\chi_{st}) p(\chi_{st})\,d\chi_{st}\right]}_{\overline{\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})}} \Sigma} \tag{6.62}$$

which shows the link between pdf and flame surface density formalisms. Flame surface density models generally assume that:

$$\overline{\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})} \approx \dot{\Omega}_k\left(\widetilde{\chi}_{st}\right) \tag{6.63}$$

which is equivalent to assume a Dirac-delta function centered on $\chi = \widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ for $p(\chi_{st})$, the probability density function of the scalar dissipation rate. $\dot{\Omega}_k(\widetilde{\chi}_{st})$ is then extracted from flamelet libraries.[xv] Another model is required to relate the average scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$ to turbulent quantities available in the RANS code.[xvi]

A main issue is the derivation of a balance equation for the flame surface density Σ. Flame surface density models have been first proposed by Marble and Broadwell[303] who have derived a Σ-equation mainly from intuitive arguments. This balance equation is written, for single reaction between fuel (F) and oxidizer (O):

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i \Sigma}{\partial x_i} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\frac{\nu_t}{\sigma_c}\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial x_i}\right) + \alpha\kappa\Sigma - \beta\left(\frac{V_F}{\widetilde{Y}_F} + \frac{V_O}{\widetilde{Y}_O}\right)\Sigma^2} \tag{6.64}$$

[xv] Flamelet libraries are generally built from one-dimensional steady laminar strained diffusion flame computations. Nevertheless, unsteady effects, incorporating the flame response time evidenced in Section 3.4.3, may be included according to Haworth et al.[197] (see also Fichot et al.[155]).

[xvi] In fact, flame surface density models generally relate the reaction rate $\dot{\Omega}_k$ to the flame strain rate instead of the scalar dissipation rate. As these two quantities are directly linked in strained laminar diffusion flames (see Eq. 3.65), the principle remains the same.

where κ is the mean strain rate acting on the flame surface and is estimated from a turbulent time scale.[xvii] α and β are model constants. V_F and V_O are respectively the fuel and oxidizer consumption speed, estimated from one-dimensional steady laminar strain flame. According to Eq. (3.63), V_F is given by $\rho V_F = \dot{\Omega}_F$ and $V_O = sV_F$, where s is the stoichiometric mass coefficient. The source term $\kappa\Sigma$, similar to the one found in Eq. (5.82), is easily derived analyzing transport of material surfaces by turbulent flow field. The consumption term (last term in Eq. (6.64)) is based on phenomenological arguments and expresses that the flame surface consumption is proportional to the reaction rate ($V_F\Sigma$ or $V_O\Sigma$) and inversely proportional to available reactants per unit of flame area (i.e. $\widetilde{Y}_F/\Sigma$ and $\widetilde{Y}_O/\Sigma$). This term is known as the "flamelet mutual annihilation term" (Marble and Broadwell[303]).

Recent analyses have formally evidenced links between flame surface density and the mixture fraction z probability density function, proving that writing an equation for Σ is actually equivalent to deriving an equation for one of the moments of the pdf of z (Pope[382], Vervisch et al.[461], Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458], Vervisch and Veynante[463]).

The principle of flame surface density models is summarized in Table 6.8 and Fig. 6.31. Balance equations for the mixture fraction or its variance are no longer required but all species and temperature equations must be conserved. These models have various advantages: working with reaction rates, they can be extended to more complex situations like compressible flows, supersonic combustion and partially premixed combustion (Veynante et al.[464], Maistret et al.[299], Candel et al.[78], Veynante et al.[466], Helie and Trouve[201]). Since only integrated reaction rates $\bar{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})$ are required, the corresponding libraries are smaller. However, conservation equations for all species must be solved, limiting this approach to few species.

Full statistical point models

The two approaches previously described are based on flamelet assumptions: the flame structure is assumed to correspond locally to a laminar flame element. In full statistical point models, assumptions on the flame structure are no longer required. The mean reaction rate for species k is written:

$$\boxed{\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \int_{Y_1=0}^{1}\int_{Y_2=0}^{1}\cdots\int_{Y_N=0}^{1}\int_{T}\dot{\omega}_k(Y_1,Y_2,\ldots,Y_N,T)\,p(Y_1,Y_2,\ldots,Y_N,T)\,dY_1dY_2\ldots dY_NdT} \tag{6.65}$$

where $p(Y_1,Y_2,\ldots,Y_N,T)$ is the joint probability of species and temperature. Reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ are directly provided by kinetics (Arrhenius laws) such as for example, Table 1.4. The advantage of this approach is to be able to handle complex chemical schemes (reaction rates $\dot{\omega}_k$ are known) but the estimate of the joint probability density function $p(Y_1,Y_2,\ldots,Y_N,T)$ constitutes the challenge of the method. Two main routes may be followed:

[xvii] In the initial work of Marble and Broadwell[303] devoted to a two-dimensional mixing layer between parallel fuel and oxidizer streams, κ is estimated from the absolute value of the transverse gradient of the mean axial velocity. Other works use the integral turbulent time scale k/ε for κ but relevant time scale modeling in turbulent non premixed combustion is still an open question.

OPERATION	RESULTS
COMPUTE LAMINAR STAGNATION POINT FLAMES:	
Store integrated reaction rates $\dot{\Omega}_k$ and $\dot{\Omega}_T$ in library	$\dot{\Omega}_k(\chi_{st})$, $\dot{\Omega}_T(\chi_{st})$
IN RANS CODE:	
Solve for flame surface density	Σ
Evaluate the mean scalar dissipation rate from k and ε	$\widetilde{\chi}_{st}$
Obtain mean species reaction rates from library	$\dot{\Omega}_k$
Compute species ($\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$) mean reaction rates:	$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k = \dot{\Omega}_k(\widetilde{\chi}_{st})\,\Sigma$
Compute temperature ($\overline{\dot{\omega}}_T$) mean reaction rate:	$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_T = \dot{\Omega}_T(\widetilde{\chi}_{st})\,\Sigma$
Advance mean species and temperature using $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_k$ and $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_T$	$\widetilde{Y}_k \quad \widetilde{T}$

Table 6.8: Principle of a flamelet model based on flame surface density concepts.

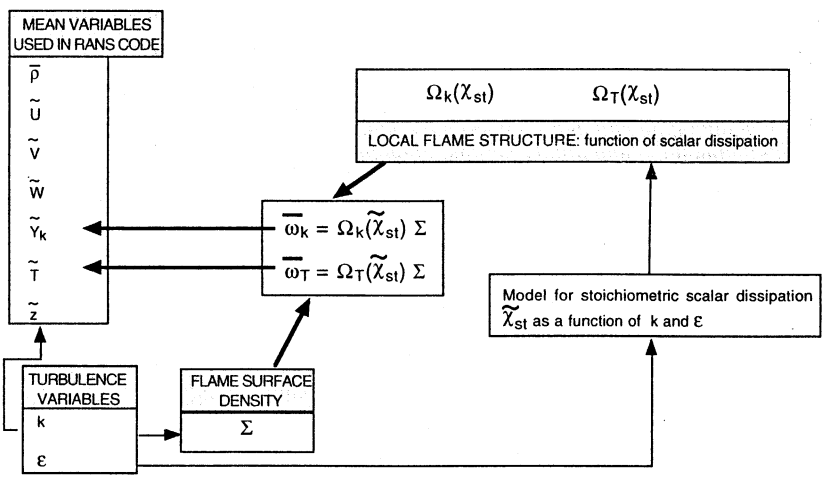


Figure 6.31: Organization of a flamelet model based on flame surface density concepts.

Presumed pdf models.

A given shape is assumed for the probability density function, for example using β-functions or log-normal distribution, determined from available parameters such as mean mass fractions, $\widetilde{Y_k}$, and variances, $\widetilde{Y_k''^2}$. Unfortunately practical simulations show that it is very difficult to presume the shape of a joint pdf depending on more than two variables.[xviii] In practice, presumed pdf approaches are generally used together with flamelet assumptions.

Transported pdf models.

In this case, a balance equation is derived for the joint pdf. This equation is exactly the same as in premixed turbulent flames (Eq. 5.106). As already described, the reaction term is closed because it depends only on local quantities. On the other hand, the molecular mixing (or micromixing) needs closures. Various works have been conducted in this direction (see, for example, Pope[384], Dopazo[133]). Proposed models appear to be more efficient for turbulent non premixed flames, governed by mixing processes, than for premixed flames controlled by a diffusion-reaction balance.

6.5 LES of turbulent non premixed flames

Non premixed flames appear to be mainly governed by turbulent mixing, because chemistry is generally faster than turbulent times. Accordingly, large eddy simulations for turbulent non premixed combustion are based on mixing descriptions, through probability density functions for the mixture fraction z. A mixing approach has also been derived using a one-dimensional stochastic description of turbulent stirring ("linear eddy model").

6.5.1 Linear Eddy Model

The Linear Eddy Model (LEM) approach, developed by Kerstein (Kerstein[242], Kerstein[243], Kerstein[244], Kerstein[245], Kerstein[246], McMurthy et al.[309]) is based on a one-dimensional stochastic description of turbulence stirring and diffusion. In a LES framework, LEM is used to represent unresolved mixing occurring at the subgrid scale level. Subgrid scale chemical reaction and turbulent mixing are analyzed from a one-dimensional problem. Two subsequent stages are involved:

1. **Turbulent stirring mechanisms** are modeled by a rearrangement process applied to a reference one-dimensional scalar field. The initial one-dimensional scalar distribution

[xviii] A simplified approach is to assume a statistical independence of pdf variables, to write:

$$p(Y_1, Y_2, \ldots, Y_N, T) = p(Y_1)p(Y_2)\ldots p(Y_N)p(T) \tag{6.66}$$

and to presume each single variable pdf $p(Y_k)$ and $p(T)$. Nevertheless, this statistical independence does not hold because mass fractions and temperature are clearly linked in flames. For example, for infinitely fast chemistry with unity Lewis numbers, mass fractions and temperature are linear functions of the mixture fraction z.

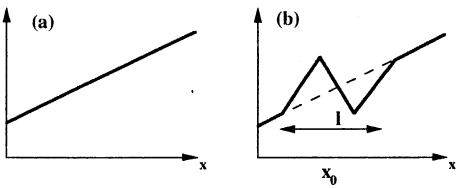


Figure 6.32: "Triplet map" used in the Linear Eddy Model developed by Kerstein to simulate a one-dimensional turbulent stirring process. (a) before mixing; (b) simulated mixing by a vortex of size l.

(Fig. 6.32a) is rearranged on a given segment of size l according to Fig. 6.32b ("triplet map"). This process may be viewed as the effect of a single turbulent structure of size l located in x_0. Then, the turbulent mixing is simulated from a stochastic description where vortex locations x_0, vortex sizes l ($\eta_k \leq l \leq \Delta$, where η_k is the Kolmogorov length scale and Δ the LES filter size) and vortex frequencies λ are specified according to a given turbulence spectra.

2. **Molecular diffusion and chemical processes** are described by one-dimensional balance equations:

$$\frac{\partial \rho Y_i}{\partial t} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\rho D_i \frac{\partial Y_i}{\partial x}\right) + \dot{\omega}_i \tag{6.67}$$

Complex chemistry or differential diffusion effects may be easily incorporated in Eq. (6.67). LEM also provides a direct estimation of filtered mass fractions $\widetilde{Y}_i$ or temperature $\widetilde{T}$ without balance transport equations for these quantities. Nevertheless, mass fractions and temperature transports between adjacent mesh cells have to be explicitly described. Note also that a one-dimensional calculation is required in each computational cell (Eq. 6.67), leading to a heavy computational load.

LEM was successful to simulate turbulent mixing (McMurthy et al.[308]) and non premixed combustion in some cases (McMurthy et al.[309], Menon et al.[319], Calhoon and Menon[75], Mathey and Chollet[307]. Despite some attempts (Menon and Kerstein[317], Menon et al.[318], Smith and Menon[433]), its extension to turbulent premixed combustion raises some specific difficulties. For instance, viscous dissipation and flame front curvatures play an important role in flame/turbulence interactions (Poinsot et al.[379], Roberts et al.[402]), properties which are not accounted for in LEM formulation.

6.5.2 Infinitely fast chemistry

Probability density functions, introduced in RANS context, are easily extended to LES, both for species mass fraction or for reaction rates. Filtered species mass fractions and reaction

rates are defined as (see § 4.7.1):

$$\overline{\rho}\,(\mathbf{x},t)\,\widetilde{Y}_k\,(\mathbf{x},t) = \int \rho\,(\mathbf{x},t)\,Y_k\,(\mathbf{x}',t)\,F\,(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\;d\mathbf{x}' \tag{6.68}$$

$$\overline{\omega}_k\,(\mathbf{x},t) = \int \dot{\omega}_k\,(\mathbf{x},t)\,F\,(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\;d\mathbf{x}' \tag{6.69}$$

where F denotes the LES filter.

As described in Section 3.5.3, for equilibrium chemistry, mass fractions or reaction rate depend only on the mixture fraction z. Then, Eq. (6.69) may be recast as:

$$\begin{aligned}\overline{\omega}_k &= \int \dot{\omega}_k\,(z)\,F\,(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\;d\mathbf{x}' \\ &= \int\int_0^1 \dot{\omega}_k\,(z^*)\,\delta\,(z\,(\mathbf{x}',t)-z^*)\,F\,(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\;dz^*\,d\mathbf{x}'\end{aligned} \tag{6.70}$$

where δ denotes the Dirac-delta function. Then:

$$\boxed{\overline{\omega}_k\,(\mathbf{x},t) = \int_0^1 \dot{\omega}_k\,(z^*)\,\underbrace{\int \delta\,(z\,(\mathbf{x}',t)-z^*)\,F\,(\mathbf{x}-\mathbf{x}')\;d\mathbf{x}'}_{\text{Subgrid scale pdf } p(z^*,\mathbf{x},t)}\,dz^* = \int_0^1 \dot{\omega}_k\,(z^*)\,p(z^*,\mathbf{x},t)\,dz^*}$$

where the subgrid scale probability density function, $p(z^*,\mathbf{x},t)$ has been introduced (Gao[162]). This probability density function may be either presumed or obtained by solving a balance equation, formally identical to the pdf-balance equation in RANS.

Cook and Riley[109] proposed to presume the z-pdf shape using a β-function (§ 6.4.2), based on the filtered mixture fraction $\widetilde{z}$ and its unresolved fluctuations $\widetilde{z''^2}$:

$$p(z) = z^{\alpha-1}(1-z)^{\beta-1}\frac{\Gamma(\alpha+\beta)}{\Gamma(\alpha)\Gamma(\beta)} \tag{6.71}$$

where

$$\alpha = \widetilde{z}\left(\frac{\widetilde{z}(1-\widetilde{z})}{\widetilde{z''^2}}-1\right) \quad \text{and} \quad \beta = (1-\widetilde{z})\left(\frac{\widetilde{z}(1-\widetilde{z})}{\widetilde{z''^2}}-1\right) \tag{6.72}$$

An exact (but unclosed) balance equation may be derived for $\widetilde{z''^2} = \widetilde{(z-\widetilde{z})^2}$, but, in large eddy simulations, $\widetilde{z''^2}$ is generally estimated from resolved quantities using a scale similarity assumption:

$$\widetilde{z''^2} = \widetilde{(z-\widetilde{z})^2} = C_z\left(\widehat{(\widetilde{z}^2)}-\left(\widehat{\widetilde{z}}\right)^2\right) \tag{6.73}$$

where $\widehat{f}$ denotes a test filter larger than the LES filter. C_z is a model parameter to be estimated. It may be constant (Cook and Riley[109]), estimated from turbulence spectrum (Cook[107], Cook and Bushe[108]) or dynamically provided through a lagrangian formulation, extending the work of Meneveau et al.[313] (Reveillon and Vervisch[395], Reveillon[394]).

6.5.3 Finite rate chemistry

The subgrid-scale probability density function concept can be easily extended to finite rate chemistry where species mass fractions (or reaction rates) depend on both the mixture fraction z and its scalar dissipation rate χ (Cook and Riley[110] and De Bruyn Kops et al.[123]). Then:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k = \int_0^1 \int_\chi \rho Y_k(z^*, \chi^*)\, p(z^*, \chi^*)\, d\chi^*\, dz^* \tag{6.74}$$

Identifying flame elements to a steady one-dimensional strained diffusion flame provides a relation between the mixture fraction z and its scalar dissipation rate χ (Chapt. 3, § 3.4.2, Eq. 3.66):

$$\chi = \chi_0 F(z) = \chi_0 \exp\left(-2\left[\mathrm{erf}^{-1}(2z-1)\right]^2\right) \tag{6.75}$$

where χ_0 is the scalar dissipation rate maximum value in the strained flame. Flamelet libraries data $Y_k(z^*, \chi^*)$ may then be recast in terms of flamelet maximum scalar dissipation rate χ_0:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k = \int_0^1 \int_\chi \rho Y_k(z^*, \chi_0^*)\, p(z^*, \chi_0^*)\, d\chi_0^*\, dz^* \tag{6.76}$$

Assuming that the mixture fraction z and the maximum scalar dissipation rate χ_0 are statistically independent, $\widetilde{Y}_k$ is given by:

$$\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k(\mathbf{x},t) = \int_0^1 \int_\chi \rho Y_k(z^*, \chi_0^*)\, p(z^*, \mathbf{x}, t)\, p(\chi_0^*, \mathbf{x}, t)\, d\chi_0^*\, dz^* \tag{6.77}$$

When species mass fractions Y_k are assumed to depend weakly on the scalar dissipation rate χ_0 or when the possible range for χ_0 is not too large, Y_k may be expanded in Taylor series form, keeping only the first two terms:

$$Y_k(z, \chi_0) \approx Y_k(z, \widetilde{\chi}_0) + \left[\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial \chi_0}\right]_{\chi_0 = \widetilde{\chi}_0} (\chi_0 - \widetilde{\chi}_0) \tag{6.78}$$

Inserting this result into Eq. (6.77) yields:

$$\boxed{\overline{\rho}\widetilde{Y}_k(\mathbf{x},t) = \int_0^1 \rho Y_k(z^*, \widetilde{\chi}_0)\, p(z^*, \mathbf{x}, t)\, dz^*} \tag{6.79}$$

where $Y_k(z^*, \widetilde{\chi}_0)$ is determined from laminar flamelet solutions, using balance equations (3.26). The mean scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}$ (supposed to be provided by existing models) and $\widetilde{\chi}_0$ are

related through:

$$\widetilde{\chi}(\mathbf{x},t) = \widetilde{\chi}_0 \int_0^1 F(z^*) p(z^*,\mathbf{x},t)\, dz^* \tag{6.80}$$

A β-function is chosen for $p(z^*,\mathbf{x},t)$, depending on the filtered mixture fraction $\widetilde{z}$ and its fluctuations $\widetilde{z''^2}$. A model is then required for the scalar dissipation rate $\widetilde{\chi}$ (see Girimaji and Zhou[176], De Bruyn Kops et al.[123], Pierce and Moin[360], Cook and Bushe[108]). A simple equilibrium hypothesis gives (De Bruyn Kops et al.[123]):

$$\widetilde{\chi} = \left(\frac{\widetilde{\nu}}{P_e} + \frac{\nu_t}{Sc_t}\right)(\nabla\widetilde{z})^2 \tag{6.81}$$

where $\widetilde{\nu}$ is the filtered laminar kinematic viscosity, P_e the Peclet number, ν_t the subgrid scale turbulent viscosity, provided by the subgrid turbulence model and Sc_t a turbulent Schmidt number.

6.6 DNS of turbulent non premixed flames

Direct numerical simulations of flame/vortex interaction have already been described to study turbulent combustion regimes (§ 6.3.1). In the following, the local flame structure is more precisely investigated (§ 6.6.1). Results on non premixed flame autoignition are presented in Section 6.6.2. This chapter ends with some global properties of turbulent non premixed flames (§ 6.6.3).

6.6.1 Studies of local flame structure

A typical example of local flame structure analysis and flamelet assumption validation for turbulent non premixed flames using DNS is given by Bedat et al.[33]. These 2D and 3D simulations use a single-step chemical scheme, tuned to match the GRI 2.11 complex scheme (Frenklach et al.[159])[xix] predictions for stoichiometric laminar burning velocity, adiabatic flame temperatures, main reactants concentrations and extinction strain rates both for premixed (steady) and non premixed (steady and unsteady) strained laminar flames. As for direct numerical simulations (DNS) of turbulent premixed flames (see § 5.5), a planar laminar diffusion flame is initially superimposed to a decaying homogeneous and isotropic turbulent field. The flame front is then wrinkled and strained by turbulent motions and a typical flow field is displayed on Fig. 6.33.

DNS results are analyzed following a "flamelet" concept (Fig. 6.34): the flame surface, defined by $z = z_{st}$, is first identified. For each point of this surface, temperature (T_{st}) and scalar dissipation rate (χ_{st}) are extracted and a local Damköhler number, D_a, is determined from χ_{st} and the chemical time τ_c (see § 3.5.2 and Eq. 3.89). The flame normal is constructed

[xix] The GRI chemical mechanisms are available on http://euler.berkeley.edu/gri_mech/index.html.

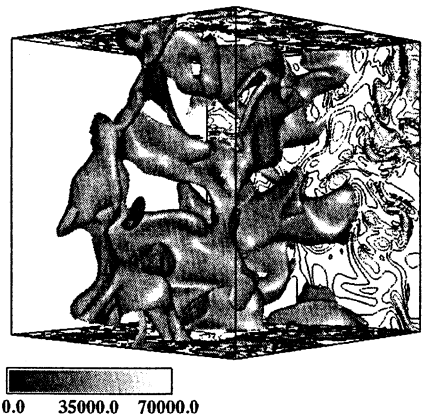


Figure 6.33: Direct numerical simulation of a turbulent non premixed methane/air flame. The heat release rate envelope (level of 500 W cm^{-3}) and vorticity amplitude (faces of the computational domain and scale in $[s^{-1}]$) snapshots are displayed (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Bedat et al.[33] © the Combustion Institute).

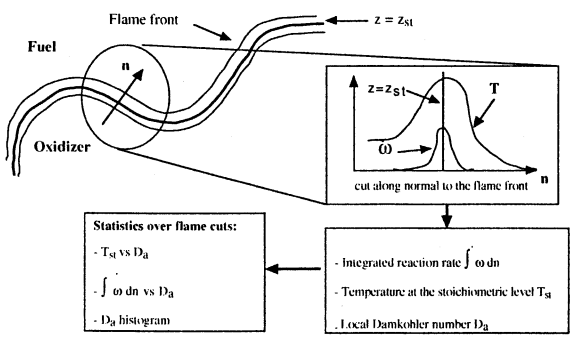


Figure 6.34: DNS analysis performed by Bedat et al.[33]. Cuts along the normal to the flame front $\mathbf{n}$ are used to extract temperature T_{st}, scalar dissipation rate χ_{st} for $z = z_{st}$ and to integrate the reaction rate along $\mathbf{n}$. A local Damköhler number $Da = 1/(\chi_{st}\tau_c)$, where τ_c is a chemical time scale, is determined and used as a reference quantity. The integrated reaction rate and T_{st} are then plotted as a function of Da.

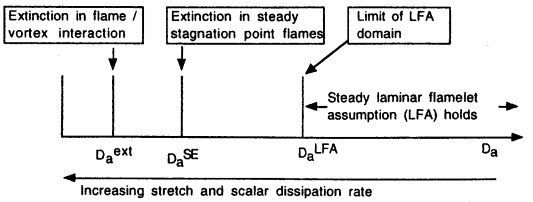


Figure 6.35: Definition of Damköhler numbers to post-process DNS results.

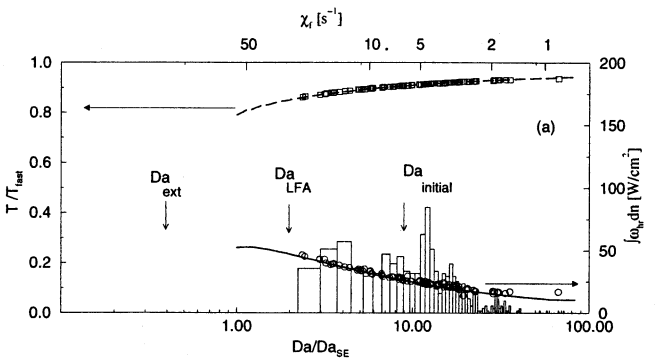


Figure 6.36: Direct numerical simulation of a turbulent methane/air diffusion flame starting using a small initial turbulence level ($u' = 1.2\,m/s$, turbulence Reynolds number $Re_t = 18$). Results after one eddy turn-over time:

- Histograms plotted for local Damköhler numbers.
- Integrated heat release rate normal to the stoichiometric surface (o). DNS data.
- Temperature at $z = z_{st}$ (□). DNS data.
- Integrated heat release rate normal to the stoichiometric surface (———). Library data.
- Temperature at $z = z_{st}$ (----). Library data.

Data are plotted as a function of a reduced local Damköhler number, D_a/D_a^{SE} where D_a^{SE} is the extinction Damköhler number for a stagnation point flame. Temperatures are normalized with the infinitely fast chemistry value (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from [Bedat,1999,non premixed] © the Combustion Institute).

and the integrated reaction rate $\int \dot{\omega}\, dn$ is computed along this normal. Since flamelet models assume that the flame elements in the turbulent flame behave like laminar flames, $T_{st}(D_a)$ and $\int \dot{\omega}\, dn(D_a)$, extracted from DNS data, should be compared with the corresponding quantities found in laminar stagnation point flames (the so-called "flamelet libraries"). These libraries are computed separately using the same transport and chemical models as the DNS.

The values of the local Damköhler number have a strong influence on results. Bedat et al.[33] use three reference Damköhler numbers proposed by Cuenot and Poinsot[114] (see § 6.3.1 and Fig.6.35):

- D_a^{SE} corresponds to the local Damköhler number at extinction for a steady strained laminar diffusion flame
- D_a^{LFA} defines the limit where steady laminar flamelet approach applies,
- D_a^{ext} is the Damköhler number where extinction occurs (see § 6.3.1).

According to Cuenot and Poinsot[114] (§ 6.3.1), the two last Damköhler numbers are estimated as follows: $D_a^{LFA} = 2D_a^{SE}$ and $D_a^{ext} = 0.4D_a^{SE}$. Results are plotted on Fig. 6.36 for a low initial turbulence levels ($u' = 1.2\, m/s$, turbulence Reynolds number $Re_t = 18$) and are compared to steady strained laminar flame solutions. Fig. 6.37 displays results obtained for high turbulence level ($u' = 6.0\, m/s$, initial turbulence Reynolds number $Re_t = 92$).

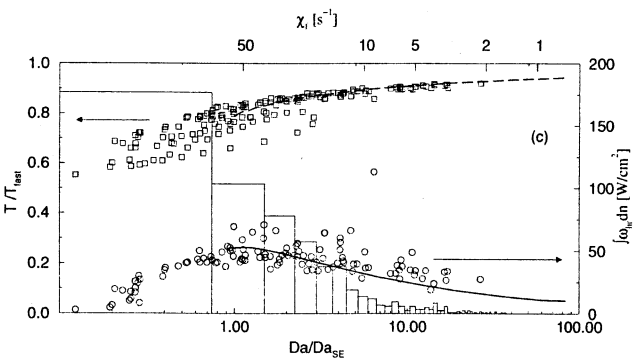


Figure 6.37: Direct numerical simulation of the local structure of a turbulent methane/air diffusion flame starting using a high initial turbulence level ($u' = 6.0\, m/s$, turbulence Reynolds number $Re_t = 92$). Lines and symbols are the same as on Fig. 6.36 (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Bedat et al.[33] © the Combustion Institute).

For the first case (Fig. 6.36), starting with a small initial turbulence level, histograms show that the local Damköhler number is larger than D_a^{LFA} for all the points on the flame surface

$z = z_{st}$ and the laminar flamelet assumption is clearly valid, as expected: both integrated heat release rate and local temperature for the stoichiometric conditions are in close agreement with flamelet library data.

As the turbulence level increases (Fig. 6.37), the turbulent characteristic time, measured as the inverse of the scalar dissipation rate for stoichiometric conditions, decreases and the Damköhler number distribution shifts towards low Damköhler values. The histogram of D_a reveals that a significant number of points on the flame surface now have a Damköhler number smaller that the extinction value D_a^{SE} found in the flamelet library. The library would predict a quenched flame for these points (zero heat release rate). This is not the case (Fig. 6.37) and even though these points burn slowly, they are not quenched yet because of unsteady effects. However, very few points are found below $D_a^{ext} = 0.4 D_a^{SE}$ which corresponds to the limit found in flame vortex interaction, confirming that this limit is more adapted to turbulent flows than D_a^{SE}. Moreover, points on Fig. 6.37 are more scattered around the laminar library data than they were for the low u' case (Fig. 6.36) even though the library remains an excellent fit for most flame elements. This scatter is due to small scale turbulent eddies entering the reaction zone and to unsteady effects.

6.6.2 Autoignition of a turbulent non premixed flame

Mastorakos et al.[304] have used DNS to investigate autoignition mechanisms inside a turbulent diffusive layer between cold fuel and hot air (see numerical configuration in Fig. 6.38). This geometry is of interest for some practical industrial situations such as ignition in Diesel internal combustion engines or supersonic combustors. In both cases, a cold fuel stream is injected into an air flow heated by compression effects. The objective of such simulations is to understand autoignition mechanisms to develop adapted models.

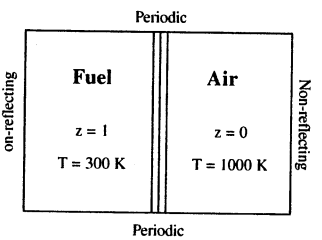


Figure 6.38: Numerical configuration used by Mastorakos et al.[304] to investigate autoignition mechanisms between cold fuel and hot air. An homogeneous and isotropic turbulence is initially superimposed to the diffusive layer.

Autoignition is studied using conditional average of the heat release rate, $(\overline{\dot{\omega}|z})$, corresponding to the mean reaction rate for a given value of the mixture fraction z. As shown in

Fig. 6.39 (left), autoignition occurs for a "preferred" value of the mixture fraction, $z_{MR} = 0.12$ (the Most Reactive mixture fraction), corresponding to the maximum value of the reaction rate $\dot{\omega}$:

$$\dot{\omega} = AY_F Y_O \exp\left(-\frac{T_A}{T}\right) \tag{6.82}$$

whereas the stoichiometric mixture fraction value is $z_{st} = 0.055$. Before autoignition (pure mixing), $\dot{\omega}$ is proportional to $z(1-z)\exp(-T_A/T)$. For identical fuel and oxidizer temperatures, the maximum reaction rate is reached for $z_{MR} = 0.5$. When fuel and oxidizer streams have different initial temperatures, the autoignition location is shifted towards the highest temperature stream (i.e. the oxidizer stream in the Mastorakos et al.[304] numerical simulations). This finding, already known from asymptotic theories in laminar flames (Linan and Crespo[287]) is recovered in turbulent flow fields.

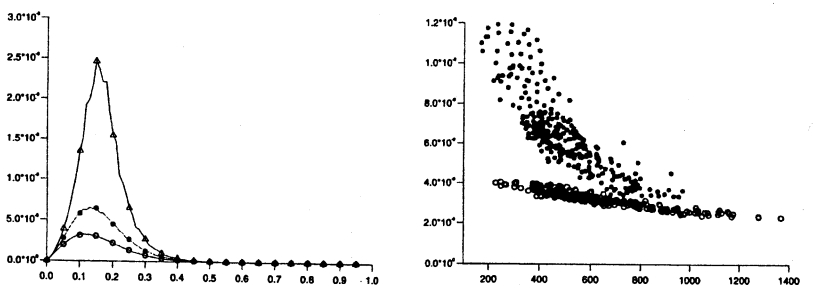


Figure 6.39: Left: conditionally averaged reaction rate ($\overline{\dot{\omega}|z}$) plotted against mixture fraction z for three times before autoignition. Right: scatter plots of reaction rate plotted against scalar dissipation rate for $0.11 < z < 0.14$ ($z_{MR} = 0.12$) for two times before autoignition.
$\circ$: $t/t_{turb} = 0.52$; $\bullet$: $t/t_{turb} = 0.67$ and $\triangle$: $t/t_{turb} = 0.078$, where t_{turb} is the turbulent integral time scale. Autoignition occurs around the "most reactive" value of the mixture fraction, here $z_{MR} = 0.12$ whereas $z_{st} = 0.055$ (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Mastorakos et al.[304] © the Combustion Institute).

This study is completed plotting reaction rate versus scalar dissipation rate for mixture fraction in the vicinity of the "most reactive" mixture fraction z_{MR}. As displayed in Fig. 6.39 (right), autoignition preferentially occurs for lowest values of the scalar dissipation rate χ. To summarize, autoignition of turbulent non premixed flames occurs on the "most reactive" mixture fraction surface ($z = z_{MR}$, depending on initial stream temperatures) in locations having the lowest scalar dissipation rates. These results have been used by Mastorakos et al.[305] to derive a model for autoignition in turbulent flow fields based on CMC (Conditional Momentum Closure, see § 6.4.5) concepts.

Fig. 6.40 compares reaction rates and maximum temperatures in a configuration similar

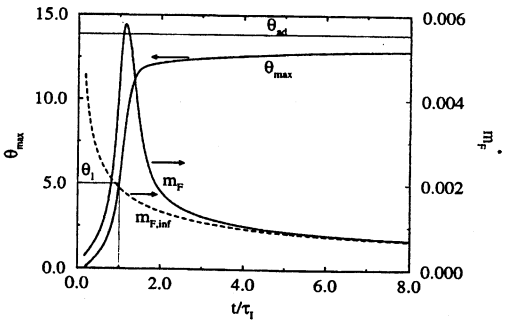


Figure 6.40: Temporal evolution of the maximum temperature θ_{max} and the total reaction rate m_F compared to the adiabatic temperature θ_{ad} and the reaction rate $m_{F,inf}$ computed using infinitely fast chemistry assumption. The flow geometry in the similar to Fig. 6.38 without initial superimposed turbulence motions (van Kalmthout[456]).

to Fig. 6.38, with infinitely fast and finite rate chemistry, but without turbulence. With infinitely fast (or equilibrium) chemistry, the reaction rate decreases with time, according to relations derived in Section 3.4.1. The maximum temperature is constant and corresponds to the adiabatic temperature. On the other hand, with finite rate chemistry, the reaction rate is initially equal to zero, reaches a maximum value just after the autoignition time and then decreases to recover the infinitely fast chemistry solution. The maximum temperature increases with time but remains lower than its adiabatic level. This figure clearly displays the importance of the flame ignition description. In this situation, the infinitely fast chemistry approximation, assuming that the flame exists when oxidizer and fuel are in contact, is not relevant and leads to erroneous results. On the other hand, far from the autoignition location, the infinitely fast chemistry assumption holds.

The results of Mastorakos et al.[304], obtained with a temporal simulation, have also been recovered by van Kalmthout[456] studying a spatial mixing layer configuration. Two parallel laminar streams of cold fuel and hot oxidizer are injected in the burner as displayed on Fig. 6.41. As shown on Fig. 6.42 (left), the reaction starts for the most reaction mixture fraction z_{MR} and then moves to the vicinity of the stoichiometric value z_{st}. Downstream, the established diffusion flame lies on the z_{st} iso-surface. These findings are confirmed by the fuel mass fraction profiles plotted for various downstream locations x in the mixture fraction space (Fig. 6.42, right). Note that, far from the autoignition location, the fuel mass fraction profile evolves towards the infinitely fast chemistry solution (Fig. 3.6).

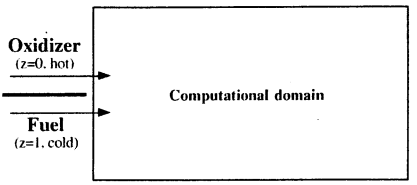


Figure 6.41: DNS of a spatial mixing layer between hot oxidizer and cold fuel streams (van Kalmthout[456]).

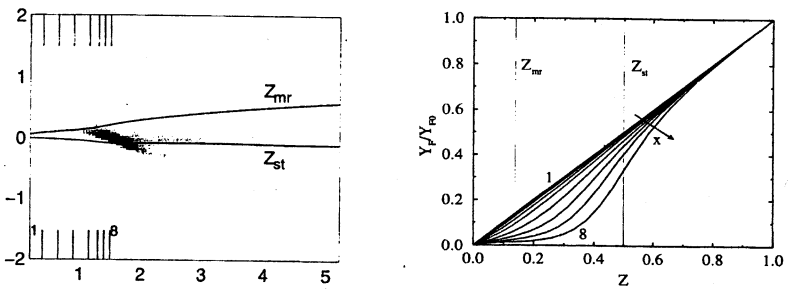


Figure 6.42: DNS reaction rate field for the spatial mixing layer between hot oxidizer and cold fuel streams (left). Transverse profiles of the fuel mass fraction Y_F plotted for various downstream locations x as a function of the mixture fraction (right) (van Kalmthout[456]).

6.6.3 Studies of global flame structure

Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458] have investigated the structure of a turbulent non premixed flame in a spatially developing two-dimensional mixing layer. A well-defined homogeneous and isotropic turbulent flow field is injected at the inlet boundary, using a virtual domain, as shown of Fig. 6.43. The flame front, identified by the stoichiometric iso-surface $z = z_{st}$ is wrinkled by turbulent motions.

Mean (i.e. averaged along time) local reaction rates are integrated along transverse direction and plotted as a function of the downstream location for various initial turbulence Reynolds numbers in Fig. 6.44. Results are summarized in Table 6.9.

As expected, when the turbulent Reynolds number Re_t increases, the integrated reaction rate also increases. But this finding combines two phenomena (Table 6.9):

- an increase of the available flame surface area due to the wrinkling of the flame front induced by turbulence motions.

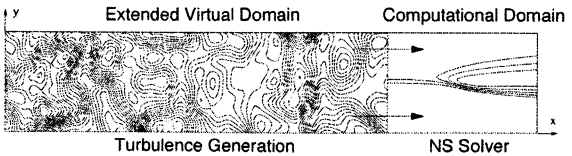


Figure 6.43: Generation of turbulence over an extended virtual domain and progressive injection into the computational domain (Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458]).

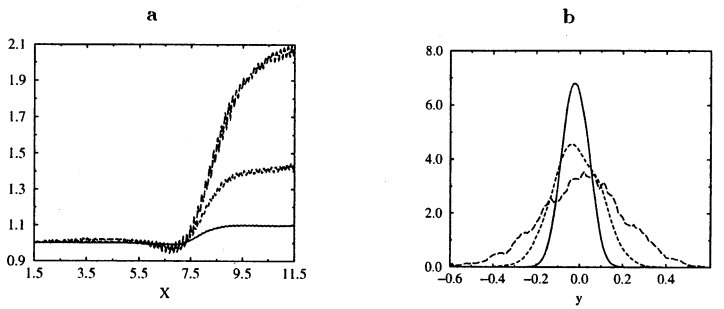


Figure 6.44: Global properties of the turbulent non premixed flame developing in a two dimensional mixing layer: (a) mean reaction rate, $\int \overline{\dot{\omega}}_F \, dy$, (normalized by the laminar flame value and integrated along the transverse direction y) versus the downstream location x, (b) transverse profiles of the flame surface density at $x = 11$ for three turbulent Reynolds numbers: 105 (——), 201 (- - - -) and 310 (— — —) (Van Kalmthout and Veynante[457]).

- an increase of the local fuel consumption rate $\dot{\Omega}_F$ per unit of flame area explained by an increase of the local scalar dissipation rate χ_{st} at the flame front according to non premixed laminar flame theory and confirmed by DNS results.

For example, according to Table 6.9, for $Re_t = 310$, the total reaction rate is increased by 2.1 compared to the planar laminar flame. The flame surface density is increased by about 70 % when the increase of the scalar dissipation rate enhances the local reaction rate per unit of flame area.. Note also that the turbulent flame brush is thickened when the turbulence level increases as shown on Fig. 6.44b. The maximum flame surface density decreases, denoting a flapping flame front, but the overall available flame surface area increases.

These direct numerical simulations may also be used to check the main assumption of the flame surface density concept, i.e. to express the mean reaction rate as the product of a flame surface density and a local consumption rate (Eq. 6.60). Fig. 6.45 compares transverse profiles

Re_t	0	105	201	310
$\int \overline{\omega}_F dy$	1.0	1.1	1.4	2.1
$\int \Sigma dy$	1.0	1.08	1.3	1.7
$\overline{(\chi \mid z = z_{st})}$	1.0	1.2	1.7	2.5

Table 6.9: Global properties of the turbulent non premixed flame developing in a two dimensional mixing layer, normalized by planar laminar flame values ($Re_t = 0$). Results are displayed for downstream location $x = 11$ where a steady state regime is achieved (Van Kalmthout and Veynante[457]).

of the mean fuel reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_F$, the mean flame surface density Σ and the local reaction rate estimated as $\overline{\Omega}_F = \overline{\omega}_F/\Sigma$. This last quantity is found to be constant across the mixing layer, at least when the flame surface density (and the number of realizations used for averaging) is not too low, and depends on the conditional mean scalar dissipation rate, expected to be constant along the transverse direction because of the homogeneous and isotropic turbulence. This finding validates, in this situation, the flame surface density modeling assumptions. Van Kalmthout et al.[459], Van Kalmthout and Veynante[457] and Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458] have then carefully investigated the exact balance equation for the flame surface density Σ and its possible closure schemes. This study is beyond the scope of this book and the reader is referred to the corresponding publications.

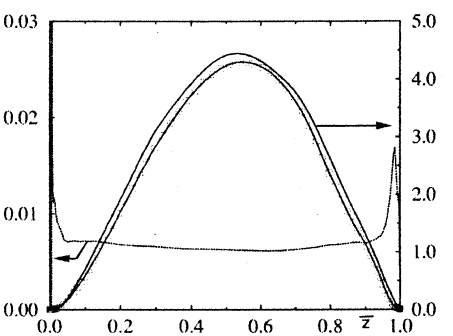


Figure 6.45: Two dimensional mixing layer: mean reaction rate $\overline{\omega}_F$ (——), local consumption rate $\overline{\Omega}_F = \overline{\omega}_F/\Sigma$ (·····) and flame surface density Σ (—▫—) (Van Kalmthout and Veynante[458]).

Chapter 7

Flame/wall interactions

7.1 Introduction

To produce power, combustion must take place in a vessel in which flames develop in the vicinity of walls and interact with them. Flame/wall interactions are found in most practical industrial systems where they induce various effects on the overall efficiency and pollutant formation of the flame but also on the lifetime of combustion chambers. The interaction between flames and walls is not usually studied in textbooks because phenomena taking place during flame/wall interaction are not well understood. This interaction, however, is very strong. It influences combustion and wall heat fluxes in a significant manner and constitutes a difficult challenge for combustion studies.

Most flame/wall interaction studies have been performed for premixed combustion: this chapter focuses on this combustion mode even though non premixed devices are also submitted to similar phenomena. In most combustion devices, burnt gases reach temperatures between 1500 and 2500 K while walls temperatures remain between 400 and 600 K because of cooling. The temperature decreases from burnt gas levels to wall levels occurs in a near-wall layer which is less than 1 mm thick, leading to very large temperature gradients. Studying the interaction between flames and walls is extremely difficult from an experimental point of view because all interesting phenomena occur in a very thin zone near the wall: in most cases, the only measurable quantity is the unsteady heat flux through the wall, which is an "indirect" measurement of phenomena taking place in the gas phase. Moreover, flames approaching walls are dominated by transient effects. They do not usually touch walls: they quench a few micrometers before because the low temperature of most walls inhibits chemical reactions. At the same time, the large near-wall temperature gradients lead to very high wall heat fluxes. These fluxes are maintained for short durations and their characterization is also a difficult task in experiments (Lu et al.[292], Ezekoye et al.[149]).

When the flow within the chamber is turbulent, the interaction between the wall and the flame is even more complex. Fig. 7.1 shows how turbulence, walls and flames interact. In addition to the interaction between the flame and the wall, the coupling phenomena between

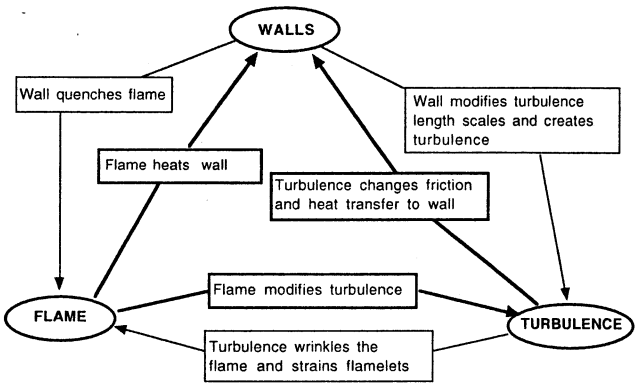


Figure 7.1: Interactions between walls, flame and turbulence.

the wall and the turbulence on one hand, and between the turbulence and the flame on the other hand, must be considered. As a result, the overall picture of flame/wall interaction in turbulent flows is extremely complex and explains why the modeling of these mechanisms is still in an early stage.

Even though flame/wall interaction phenomena are not well understood, they must still be accounted for in CFD codes in some minimal way. They have recently become critical issues in CFD models for reacting flows as discussed below and in Fig. 7.2. In the following, modeling is supposed to be performed in terms of flamelet models for turbulent combustion (§ 5.3.6) and the k-ε model for the flow but is easily extended to other cases and models:

1. The first effect of the wall is to quench the flamelets which come too close to it. This effect is directly associated to an enthalpy loss from the flow to the wall so that the adiabaticity assumption used in many models (see § 5.3) fails: assumptions relating reduced temperature to fuel mass fractions (see Eq. (5.37)) in most models for turbulent premixed combustion cannot be used anymore. Another important issue is the formation of unburnt hydrocarbons left near the walls after the flame quenches. This source of pollution and reduced performance cannot be modeled without considering flame/wall interactions. Such interactions occur when flames hit planar walls or when they enter crevices. As far as turbulent combustion models are concerned, the wall also limits flame wrinkling and act as a sink term for the flame surface density Σ.

2. Before quenching, flame elements induce very large heat fluxes to the wall. Most heat transfer models ignore this effect even though it controls the maximum levels of heat fluxes to be considered for cooling and structure design.

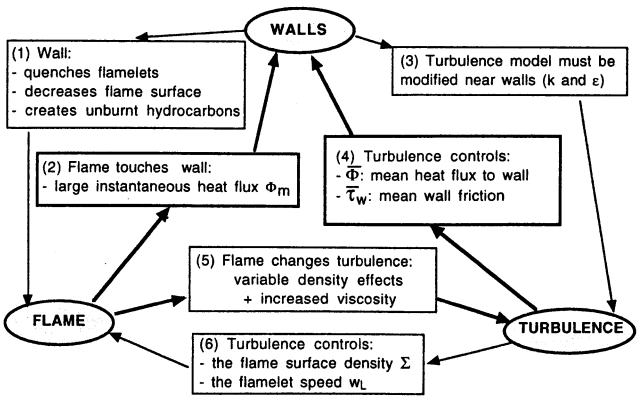


Figure 7.2: Modeling implications of turbulent combustion near walls.

3. The presence of the wall modifies turbulence scales and near-wall effects must be included in turbulence models. This is the case even without combustion and most codes contain law-of-the-wall extensions (usually logarithmic laws for the velocity, see Kays and Crawford[234]) or low Reynolds number evolutions for turbulence models. Combining wall model concepts derived for non reacting flows and turbulent combustion models involves some dangers. The most obvious limitation of combustion models near walls is that turbulent length scales decrease near walls: these scales can become smaller than the flame thickness so that flamelet models should not be used anymore. For example, the EBU model presented in Section 5.3 expresses the mean reaction rate as (Eq. (5.46)):

$$\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta = C_{EBU} \frac{\varepsilon}{k} \widetilde{\Theta}(1 - \widetilde{\Theta}) \tag{7.1}$$

Near walls, k-ε models predict that k goes to zero. Since k/ε is used as a turbulent flame time scale in many turbulent combustion models, these models predict that $\overline{\dot{\omega}}_\Theta$ goes to infinity near walls. In piston engine codes, for example, a simple EBU model (§ 5.3.3) predicts that the flame propagates faster near the walls (almost infinitely fast) than far from the walls leading to non physical results.

4. Models are also needed to determine the mean wall heat flux $\overline{\Phi}$ and the mean wall friction $\overline{\tau}_W$. Logarithmic laws are also used here for both quantities without taking into account the presence of combustion. Predicting heat fluxes through the walls is an issue of practical importance in many engines. Existing models usually neglect effects of flame/wall interaction in wall heat transfer: the heat flux to the wall is computed with

classical thermal law-of-the-wall models (Kays and Crawford[234]) neglecting the presence of the flame. Only the presence of burnt gases near the wall is accounted for. Moreover, most law-of-the-wall models used for reacting flows were derived for constant density flows and must be modified to include effects of the large temperature gradients found in combustion.

5. The effects of flame on turbulence are similar with and without walls but are usually never accounted for in models.

6. The effects of turbulence on flame front remain the same: turbulence controls flame wrinkling (the flame surface density Σ in a flamelet model) and flame strain (the flamelet consumption speed w_L).

7.2 Flame–wall interaction in laminar flows

7.2.1 Phenomenological description

The first flame/wall studies were performed for wall quenching of laminar premixed flames (Jarosinski[218], Huang et al.[214], Blint and Bechtel[43], Wichman and Bruneaux[485], Kiehne et al.[248], Lu et al.[292], Clendening et al.[103], Westbrook et al.[481]). These laminar cases may be characterized by two parameters: the distance y between flame and wall and the heat flux Φ through the wall. The wall distance y is usually normalized by the characteristic flame thickness $\delta = \lambda_1/(\rho_1 c_p s_L^0)$ (§ 2.5) to define a local Peclet number:

$$P = \frac{y}{\delta} \tag{7.2}$$

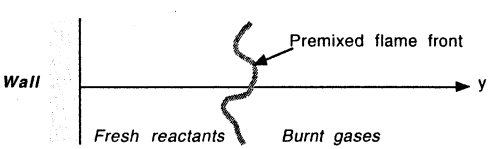


Figure 7.3: Interaction between a premixed flame and a wall.

The instantaneous wall heat flux Φ is defined by:

$$\Phi = -\lambda \left.\frac{\partial T}{\partial y}\right|_W \tag{7.3}$$

where λ is the gas thermal conductivity and the index W designates wall quantities (Fig. 7.3). By convention, the y axis is normal to the wall and points from the wall into the gas so that

Φ is negative when a hot flame interacts with a cold wall. The heat flux Φ is usually scaled by the laminar reference "flame power" (the heat release per unit time and unit surface of flame $\rho_1 Y_F^1 s_L^0 Q = \rho_1 s_L^0 c_p (T_2 - T_1)$ for lean flames) to yield:

$$F = \frac{\mid \Phi \mid}{\rho_1 Y_F^1 s_L^0 Q} \tag{7.4}$$

where ρ_1 and Y_F^1 designate the fresh–gas density and fuel mass fraction, s_L^0 is the unstretched laminar flame speed, and Q is the heat of reaction (defined by $Y_F^1 Q = c_p(T_2 - T_1)$ if T_1 is the temperature of the fresh gases and T_2 is the adiabatic flame temperature). Notations shown in Table 7.1 follow Chapter 2: the subscript or superscript "1" refers to reference properties in the fresh gases and a subscript "$_Q$" to values at quenching conditions.

	Flame/wall distance	Wall heat
Non reduced	y (m)	Φ (W/m^2)
Reduced	$P = y/\delta = \rho_1 c_p s_L^0 y/\lambda_1$	$F = \mid \Phi \mid /(\rho_1 Y_F^1 s_L^0 Q)$

Table 7.1: Notations for flame/wall interaction.

The flame/wall distance y and the wall heat flux Φ change with time. Consider the simplest case of Fig. 7.4 where a one-dimensional laminar flame propagates into fresh reactants towards a cold wall. Far from the wall ($t = t_1$), the flame propagates without modification. When the flame is close enough to the wall, it starts sensing its presence ($t = t_2$). The wall extracts energy from the flame (through heat diffusion), playing a role similar to a heat loss term: the flame is weakened by this loss and slows down. A critical instant in flame/wall interaction corresponds to the flame quenching: at a certain distance y_Q, the flame stops and quenches ($t = t_3$ on Fig. 7.4). Generally, the wall heat flux Φ_Q peaks at the same instant. After quenching, the burnt gases are cooled down by the cold wall following a simple heat diffusion process.

The quenching distance y_Q is expressed by the quenching Peclet number P_Q: $P_Q = y_Q/\delta$ (Huang et al.[214], Vosen et al.[478], Lu et al.[292]). At the quenching instant, the maximum normalized heat flux F_Q and the minimum Peclet number P_Q may be correlated in laminar flows: assuming that the wall heat flux at quenching Φ_Q is due to heat conduction in the gas layer of thickness y_Q:

$$\Phi_Q \simeq -\lambda \frac{T_2 - T_w}{y_Q} \tag{7.5}$$

where T_w is the wall temperature. Note that Eq. (7.5) assumes that the main wall flux is diffusion controlled and that radiation can be neglected. Radiative fluxes are often neglected in studies of flame/wall interaction because they are small compared to the maximum heat flux obtained when the flame touches the wall.

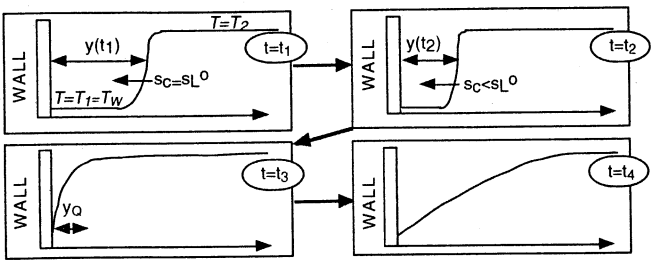


Figure 7.4: Laminar flame interacting with a cold wall. Temperature profiles at four consecutive instants t_1 to t_4. The fresh gases temperature T_1 is equal to the wall temperature T_W. Quenching occurs at $t = t_3$.

Eq. (7.5) can be used to express the scaled wall heat flux F_Q at quenching:

$$F_Q = \frac{T_2 - T_w}{T_2 - T_1} \frac{1}{P_Q} \tag{7.6}$$

using the definition of $\delta = \lambda_1/(\rho_1 c_p s_L^0)$ and introducing the adiabatic flame temperature $T_2 = T_1 + QY_F^1/C_p$.

Flame/wall interaction is observed in various configurations. Fig. 7.4 displays one possibility but others exist for premixed flames (Fig. 7.5):

- Head-on quenching (HOQ): when a flame front reaches a cold wall ($T_w = T_1$) at a normal angle, head-on quenching occurs (Fig. 7.4 and 7.5a). This case has been studied theoretically (Wichman and Bruneaux[485]), numerically (Westbrook et al.[481], Poinsot et al.[374], Popp and Baum[387]) and experimentally (Huang et al.[214], Jarosinski[218], Vosen et al.[478]). Results suggest that quenching occurs for Peclet numbers P_Q of the order of three. Heat flux measurements indicate values of F_Q of the order of 0.34, which are consistent with the value predicted by Eq. (7.6) with $P_Q \approx 3$: a flame stops propagating towards the wall when the heat losses to the wall are equal to about one-third of the nominal flame power. Chemical effects (for example, equivalence ratio) also play a role in determining quenching distances (Jennings[220], Kuo[259], Blint and Bechtel[44], Blint and Bechtel[43]). However, the fact that F_Q is almost constant for different fuels (Huang et al.[214]) suggests that, for cold walls, the problem is thermally controlled and that a model based on a simple chemistry assumption may be used. The same conclusion was obtained by Westbrook et al.[481] by comparing computations with simple and complex chemistry.

- Side-wall quenching (SWQ): when a flame propagates parallel to a wall, only localized quenching of the flame edge near the wall occurs (Fig. 7.5b). This situation has been

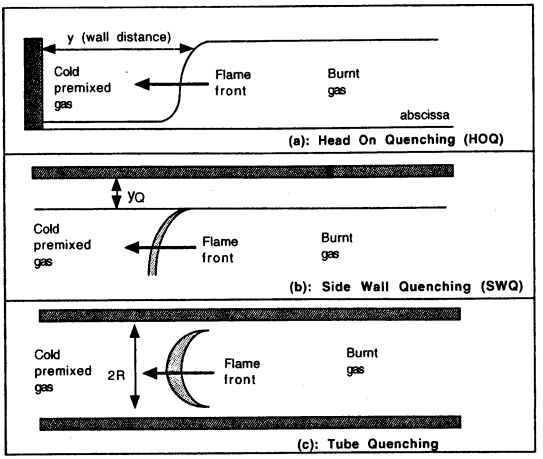


Figure 7.5: The three configurations for flame/wall interaction in laminar flows.

theoretically studied by von Kármán and Millan[477] and Makhviladze and Melikov[300], and experimentally by Lu et al.[292] and Clendening et al.[103]. Quenching Peclet numbers P_Q in this case are of the order of 7 suggesting values for F_Q of about 0.16 (Eq. (7.6)). Asymptotic theories of non-adiabatic flames may also be used to predict quenching distances (Williams[486]) and give the same order of magnitude for P_Q.

- Tube quenching: total flame quenching may occur in a tube if its radius R is sufficiently small (Lewis and Von Elbe[277], Jarosinski[218], Fairchild et al.[150]) (Fig. 7.5c). This phenomenon has been described by Davy[121] or Davy[122] and was the basis of the design of flame arrestors and mine lamps: these are ensembles of tubes with diameters smaller than the quenching distance so that a flame cannot propagate through them. A flame confined in such a box would radiate light but would not allow ignition of the premixed gases outside the lamp, a useful property in mines (Fig. 7.6). Peclet numbers in this case (Aly and Hermance[7]) are based on the tube diameter ($2R$) and are of the order of 50.

7.2.2 Simple chemistry flame/wall interaction

As a first example, Fig. 7.7 displays a computation of a laminar premixed flame interacting with a wall in a HOQ configuration (Poinsot et al.[374]). This simulation is performed under

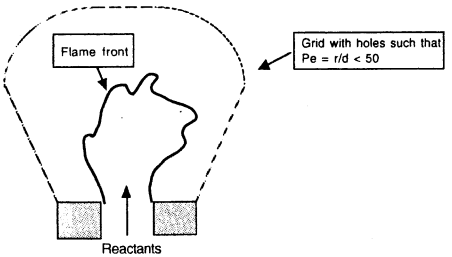


Figure 7.6: Mine lamp based on the principle of flame quenching by walls (Davy[121]).

the assumptions of Section 5.2.3: single-step reaction, variable density and viscosity. The calculations are initialized with reactants on one side of the computational domain and products on the other; these are separated by a laminar premixed flame. The wall is located on the reactant side of the domain (Figure 7.5a). All velocity components are zero on the wall and the wall temperature is imposed and equal to the fresh gas temperature, T_1.

Figure 7.7 presents time variations of the Peclet number $P = y/\delta$ (the normalized flame distance to the wall), of the flame power $\rho_1 s_c c_p(T_2 - T_1)$ (in this expression, only the normalized consumption flame speed s_c changes when the flame moves towards the wall) and of the normalized wall heat flux $F = \mid \Phi \mid /(\rho_1 s_L^0 c_p(T_2 - T_1))$. Time has been normalized by the flame time $t_F = \delta_L^0/s_l^0$ (δ_L^0 is the flame thickness defined from the temperature gradient in Eq. 2.75[1]). The flame position corresponds to the distance between the wall and the $\Theta = 0.9$ isotherm. With this definition, the flame is still defined even after quenching has occurred. This may lead to "flames" going away from the wall as in Fig. 7.7.

The values obtained from DNS using the $\Theta = 0.9$ isotherm are $P_Q = 3.4$ and $F_Q = 0.39$. These values are in good agreement with experimental data (Lu et al.[292], Vosen et al.[478]) and with the simple model given by Eq. (7.6). The influence of chemical parameters (heat release and activation energy) on the quenching distances and maximum heat fluxes is limited (Poinsot et al.[374]). Even for large parameter changes, quenching quantities do not change by more than 25 %, confirming that the problem is essentially thermally controlled.

7.2.3 Computing complex chemistry flame/wall interaction

Computing flame/wall interaction with a proper description of complex chemical mechanisms is a necessary step once the computations with simple chemistry are available: even though the thermal effects described in Section 7.2.2 are important, chemical effects also play a role

[1]It is more convenient to use the real flame thickness δ_L^0 here rather than the thickness δ entering the definition of the Peclet number.

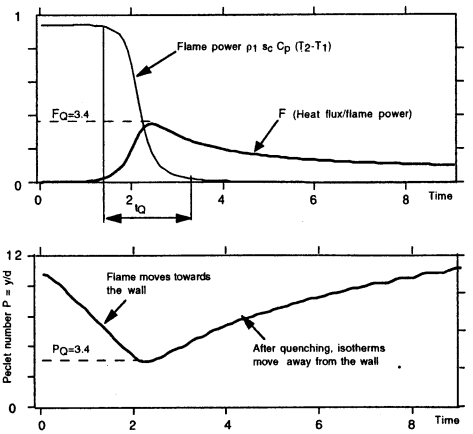


Figure 7.7: Simulation of Head on Quenching (HOQ) interaction (Poinsot et al.[374]).

and cannot be studied without taking complex chemistry and transport into account. The difficulty of such calculations becomes significant for the following reasons:

- Most chemical mechanisms are developed and tested for simple flame configurations: pure ignition, propagating flame, etc. When a flame touches a wall, low-temperature kinetics become critical. Schemes which correctly predict flame speeds, flame temperatures and response to stretch may fail for flame-wall interaction.
- The resolution needed for a flame/wall interaction is usually higher than for a propagating flame. Since this is also an unsteady flame computation, the overall computing effort can be significant.
- At the wall, catalysis may become an issue and wall reactions may have to be considered (Popp et al.[388]).
- Soret and Dufour effects (Williams[486]) have to be included and boundary conditions at the wall require specific attention.

Popp and Baum[387] present a study of HOQ quenching for a stoichiometric methane/air flame interacting with a cold wall at atmospheric pressure and compare their results to experimental results (Fig. 7.8). Four chemical schemes developed for methane were tested and

yielded essentially similar results. The critical part of the results validation was the prediction of maximum wall heat flux variations when the wall temperature is varied. For this test, a one-step chemistry flame/wall computation fails as it predicts a strong increase of maximum wall fluxes with wall temperature while experiments show only a limited variation of heat fluxes. Taking into account complex chemistry improves the results (Fig. 7.8) but Popp et al.[388] showed later that taking into account surface chemistry was needed to improve results.

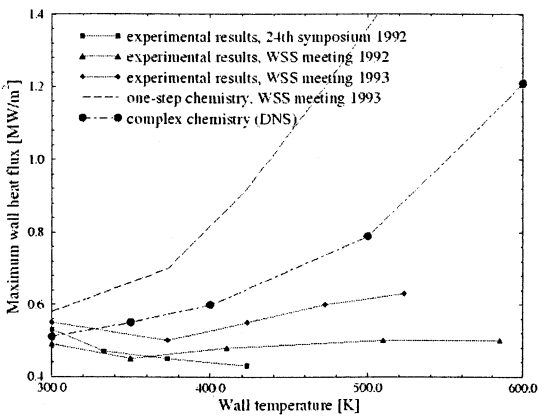


Figure 7.8: Head on Quenching (HOQ) interaction of a stoichiometric methane/air flame with a cold wall (Popp and Baum[387]). Comparison of simple chemistry simulations, complex chemistry simulations and experimental data of Lu et al.[292], Ezekoye et al.[149].

Flame/wall interactions induce very high values of wall heat fluxes: maximum values of the heat flux of the order of 1 MW/m^2 are typical for hydrocarbon fuels at atmospheric pressure. These values go up with pressure and can reach values as large as 500 MW/m^2 for a H_2/O_2 flame interacting with a wall at high pressure. However, these fluxes are maintained for very short times, typically of the order of the flame time (a few microseconds) so that their impact on the mean wall flux is often neglected. Table 7.2 summarizes results for maximum heat flux obtained using asymptotic analysis (Wichman and Bruneaux[485]), simple chemistry computations for a generic one-step reaction (Fuel + Oxidizer $\rightarrow$ Products) (Poinsot et al.[374]), complex chemistry computation for methane/air (Popp and Baum[387]), complex chemistry computation for hydrogen/oxygen flames (Vermorel[460]) and complex chemistry computation for octane/air flames (Hasse et al.[194]). Even though assumptions and methods are very different, the order of magnitude obtained for the reduced heat flux F is still correct, suggesting

that this scaling is adequate, except for hydrogen/oxygen flames.

Initial reference	Overall reaction	Approach	Chemical model	Flux Φ MW/m^2	Reduced flux F
Wichman & Bruneaux 1995	$F+O \rightarrow P$	Theory	Simple		0.33
Poinsot et al 1993	$F+O \rightarrow P$	DNS	Simple		0.34
Popp & Baum 1997	CH_4/air - 1 bar	DNS	Complex	0.5	0.4
Vermorel 1999	H_2/O_2 - 1 bar	DNS	Complex	4.85	0.13
Hasse et al 2000	C_8H_{18}/air 10 bar	DNS	Complex	10	0.41

Table 7.2: Example of results on laminar flame-wall interaction.

7.3 Flame/wall interaction in turbulent flows

Even though studies of laminar flame/wall interaction provide valuable information on the flame evolution during the interaction and on wall heat fluxes, the influence of turbulence on the interaction remains unknown. The interaction between a wall and a turbulent premixed flame involves all mechanisms described in Section 7.1. As an example, Fig. 7.9 shows time traces of the instantaneous local wall heat flux which would be measured with a perfect flux detector in a combustion chamber. As for temperature evolutions in a turbulent flame, heat fluxes are controlled by the intermittency between fresh and burnt gases passing along the wall: when fresh reactants are in contact with the wall (phase 1 in Fig. 7.9), heat fluxes are low. When burnt gases are found at the wall (phase 2), higher levels of heat flux (phase 2) are observed. Phases 1 and 2 are separated by the passage of a flame in front of the detector (phase 3): this passage corresponds to the interaction of the wall with a flame and is usually accompanied by a very intense heat flux at the wall. This complex picture of the interaction between a flame and a wall has multiple consequences for modeling:

- The maximum heat flux Φ_m is due to the interaction between an active flame front and the wall. Predicting the flux level due to this interaction and its duration is a challenge in itself. This question is out of reach of RANS models. The DNS described in the next sections show that Φ_m scales with the maximum heat flux obtained at quenching for laminar flames Φ_Q, indicating that flame/wall quenching indeed controls maximum heat fluxes in turbulent combustors.

- RANS models cannot predict the maximum wall flux but should be able to predict the mean heat flux at the wall. DNS of quenching in laminar flows (§ 7.2.2) indicate that the

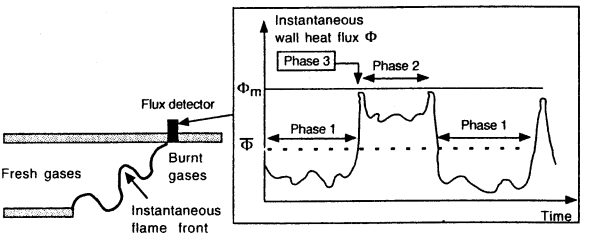


Figure 7.9: Effects of flame/wall interaction on wall heat flux.

duration of phase 3 is very small compared to phases 1 and 2 so that the mean flux $\overline{\Phi}$ is essentially the average of fluxes seen during phases 1 and 2. But again, intermittency makes averaging difficult: mean temperature and velocity profiles are very different during phases 1 and 2. Averaging them in a single law-of-the-wall is difficult. Moreover, during phase 2, the ratio of the gas temperature to the wall temperature T/T_W can be as large as 6 (in a piston engine, typical wall temperatures are 500 K while the burnt gases reach 2700 K) and classical logarithmic laws cannot be used anymore.

Compared to the laminar cases described in Section 7.2, the additional issues are:

- Can turbulence change the maximum wall fluxes during quenching?
- In a turbulent flame brush, flame elements close to the wall have a higher probability of quenching than elements which are far from the wall. This must be accounted for in models.
- The wall limits the flame wrinkling and reduces the turbulent flame brush size.
- The wall affects the structure of the turbulence and leads to laminarization in the near-wall region. This induces a strong decrease of the turbulent stretch and thereby a decrease of the flame area.
- Models for mean friction and wall heat fluxes have to be revisited.

Very few experiments have tried to address these problems because of the difficulty of the task. Some DNS have been performed in two (Poinsot et al.[374]) and three dimensions (Nicolleau[335], Bruneaux et al.[66], Bruneaux et al.[67], Alshaalan and Rutland[6]) and provide some qualitative answers on the behavior of the flame and the impact of the interaction for models of turbulent premixed combustion.

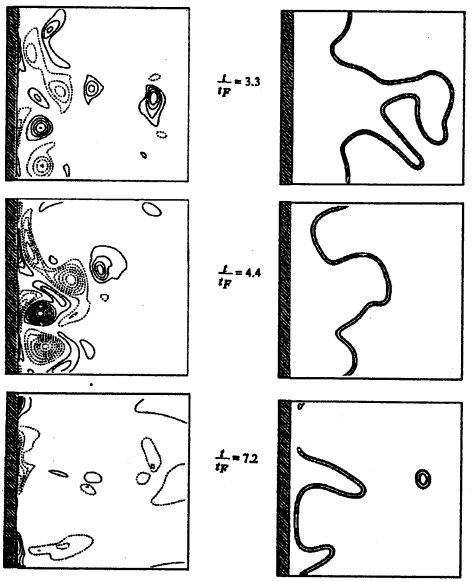


Figure 7.10: DNS of flame-wall interaction in two dimensions. Vorticity contours (left) and reaction rate contours (right). Three instants, normalized by the flame time $t_F = \delta_L^0/s_L^0$, are given from top to bottom (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Poinsot et al.[374] © the Combustion Institute).

7.3.1 DNS of turbulent flame/wall interaction

Figure 7.10 displays results of a typical DNS of flame-wall interaction in two dimensions (Poinsot et al.[374]). Heat release is taken into account as well as variable density and viscosity. Vorticity fields are shown on the left hand side of the picture while heat release fields are plotted on the right-hand side. Fresh gases are trapped between the wall and the flame (as in a real piston engine) and turbulence is generated at the initial time in the whole domain. The flame is initially planar. There is no mean flow. The initial temperature of the fresh gases is equal to the wall temperature. The initial turbulence characteristics are such that $u'/s_L^0 = 6.25$ and $l_t/\delta_L^0 = 1.43$. The flame propagates towards the wall and gets eventually quenched in its vicinity (Fig. 7.10, last instant).

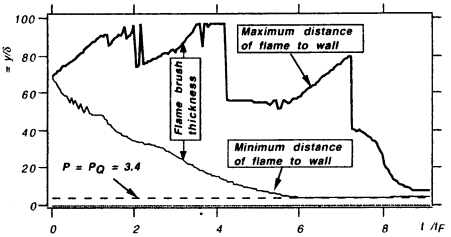


Figure 7.11: DNS of flame-wall interaction: minimum and maximum flame/wall distances versus time (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Poinsot et al.[374] © the Combustion Institute).

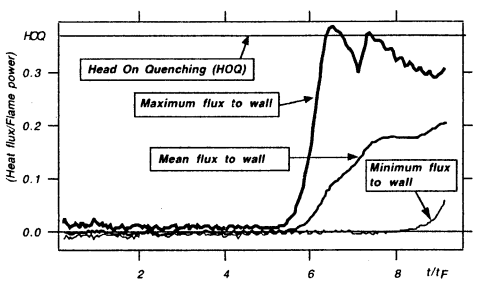


Figure 7.12: DNS of flame-wall interaction: wall heat fluxes versus time (Reprinted by permission of Elsevier Science from Poinsot et al.[374] © the Combustion Institute).

Post-processing DNS results allows the tracking of the flame front characteristics, flame curvature, strain and heat flux distribution at the wall. Simulations reveal that the turbulent flamelets behave in different ways when they reach the wall depending on their history but that the quenching distance y_Q is of the same order as in a purely laminar case: Fig. 7.11 displays variations of the minimum and maximum distances between the wall and flame elements. The minimum distance corresponds to a Peclet number $P_Q = 3.4$ comparable to the value obtained for the HOQ configuration in a laminar flow (Fig. 7.7). The maximum heat flux to the wall in the turbulent case also never exceeds the flux obtained in laminar head-on quenching (HOQ) situations (Fig. 7.12).

Three-dimensional DNS have been reported both for constant density (Bruneaux et al.[68]) or variable density (Alshaalan and Rutland[6]) assumptions. The configuration used for the simulation of Bruneaux et al.[68] is displayed on Fig. 7.13: two flame sheets are initiated near

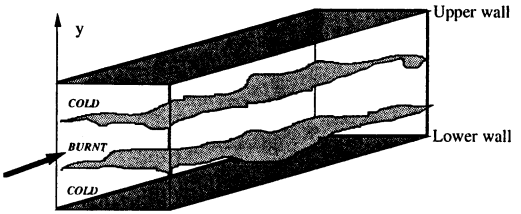


Figure 7.13: Configuration used for DNS of flame wall interaction in a periodic channel with constant density (Bruneaux et al.[67]). Two initially planar premixed flames, separated by burnt gases, move towards the walls burning cold fresh reactants

the center plane of a periodic turbulent channel and interact with the turbulence and with the wall. Because constant density is assumed, turbulence is not affected by the flame passage and its characteristics remain well defined (Kim et al.[249]). These simulations show that near-wall structures (horseshoe vortices) have a strong impact on the flame when it comes close to the wall. On one hand, these structures push the flame towards the wall and lead to intense wall heat fluxes and localized flame quenching. On the other hand, these vortical structures suck fresh fluid away from the wall and carry it into the burnt gases (Fig. 7.14), creating "tongues" of fresh gases in the burnt zone (these tongues have also been identified in experiments). The tongue of fresh gases, visualized by an isosurface of temperature and located in the middle of the figure is formed by a horseshoe vortex pushing fresh gas away from the upper wall. At the same time, on the upper wall, the flame impinges on the boundary and the fuel mass fraction (visualized by gray levels on the upper walls) nearly vanishes. Maximum heat fluxes Φ_m in these simulations may reach values larger than the maximum laminar heat flux Φ_Q (by a factor of two). This significant difference between two and three- dimensional DNS is related to the existence of structures of intense vorticity near the wall which are created in three-dimensional but not in two-dimensional computations. However, the order of magnitude remains the same than in two dimensions and suggests that maximum heat fluxes measured for laminar flames also provide reasonable estimates of maximum heat fluxes for turbulent situations.

7.3.2 DNS of the influence of walls on flame stabilization

It is well known that the temperature of the walls of a combustion chamber have a strong impact on the behavior of combustion. Combustion in chambers with cold walls may be submitted to instabilities (Chapt. 8) and may also be more difficult to stabilize. Direct numerical simulations (DNS) may be used to evidence the influence of flame stabilization mechanisms. Two limiting stabilization regimes of a premixed flame stabilized behind a flame-holder (backward facing step) were investigated by Veynante and Poinsot[469]. In the first case, the backward facing step wall is assumed to be adiabatic and the flame is anchored to the flame-holder. In

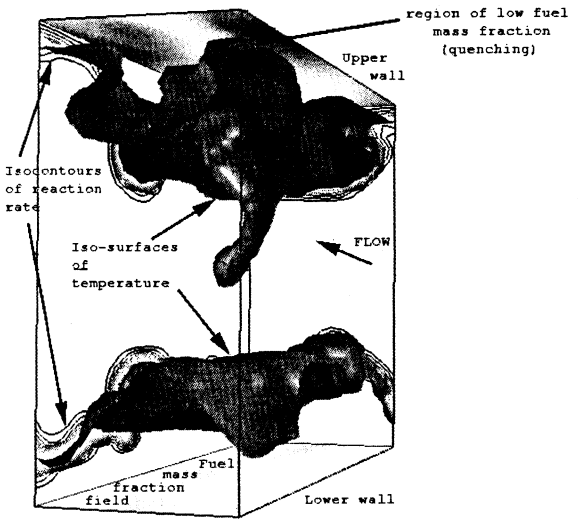


Figure 7.14: DNS of flame/wall interaction in a periodic channel with constant density (Bruneaux et al.[67] reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press). The flow configuration is displayed in Fig. 7.13.

the other case, the flame-holder is cold. Its temperature is equal to the fresh gases temperature. In this case, chemistry cannot proceed near the wall and the flame is lifted.

In practical applications, the flame-holder, cooled by incoming fresh reactants and heated by downstream burnt gases, takes temperature values between fresh and fully burnt gases temperature. The two limiting regimes have been chosen to measure the importance of the stabilization description. The position of the steady flame depends on the thermal condition imposed at the flame holder but more importantly, the unsteady response of the flame to an incoming flow perturbation (velocity step) is also influenced by the flame holder temperature. As discussed in Chapter 8, this response is an essential ingredient of combustion instability mechanisms. Fig. 7.15 shows that, in both cases, a vortex is formed when the acoustic wave enters the chamber. However, the evolution of this vortex and of the flame surface is differ-

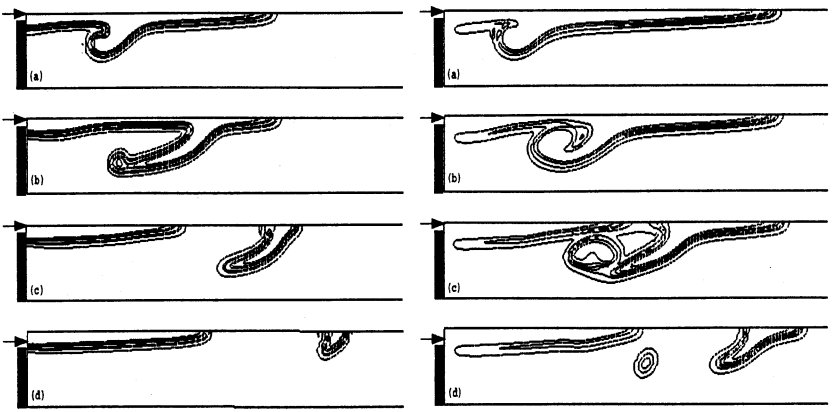


Figure 7.15: Time evolution of reaction rate fields in a premixed flame stabilized behind a downstream facing step and submitted to a velocity jump (DNS). Left: adiabatic step wall. Right: cold wall, the wall temperature is equal to the fresh gases temperature (Veynante and Poinsot[469]).

ent for adiabatic and cold walls: the flame stabilized behind the cold wall reacts later but more strongly. Fig. 7.16 displays time variations of total reaction rate and shows that the flame holder thermal condition controls the amplitude and the delay of the flame response. Accordingly, stabilization mechanisms are of importance for turbulence combustion description but, up to now, are not correctly handled by available models. Relevant descriptions for stabilization and related phenomena (ignition, auto-ignition,...) appear today as difficult but important challenges for models.

7.3.3 Influence of flame/wall interaction on turbulent combustion models

DNS show that turbulent flames are influenced by walls. Incorporating this coupling into a RANS code is still a challenge. Most existing models include an indirect coupling between walls and flames: for example, walls influence turbulence time scales through the law-of-the-wall approaches used in most codes. These modified time scales affect the mean reaction rate. However, this coupling is usually wrong and leads to non physical results because of incompatibilities between near-wall models and turbulent combustion models. When code users recognize the deficiency of such models, they often fix the problem with various ad-hoc solutions: setting the mean reaction rate to zero in the cells close to a wall is a possible solution. Obviously, this should be avoided since there is no physical ground upon which such

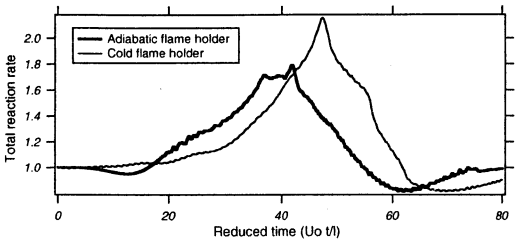


Figure 7.16: Time variations of total reaction rate for a flame submitted to an acoustic pulse. Comparison between adiabatic and cold flame-holder (Veynante and Poinsot[469]).

compromises can be justified.

A proper approach to incorporate wall effects in turbulent combustion models is to modify models near walls using physical arguments. Recently DNS results have been used to devise models for combustion near walls (a "law-of-the-wall" model for reacting turbulent flows). One example of such derivation is reported in Poinsot et al.[374] in the framework of flamelet models. In this model a global sink term D_Q for flame surface density is derived from DNS and simply added to the flame surface density balance equation in the first cell near the wall. This term represents the destruction of flame surface density by wall effects (quenching and reduced wrinkling).

A more sophisticated approach is used in Bruneaux et al.[67]: all terms of the exact conservation equation for the flame surface density Σ are evaluated in the simulation displayed in Fig. 7.14 and models are proposed for additional terms induced by the wall. The influence of heat losses at the wall on the flame is modeled using an adiabaticity loss factor. The result of the analysis is a modified flame surface density equation which is valid far from and close to walls. This equation is an extension of Eq. (5.82), derived for flamelet models in the absence of walls. This flame surface density balance equation is written:

$$\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial \tilde{u}_i \Sigma}{\partial x_i} = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\frac{\nu_t}{\sigma_\Sigma}\frac{\partial \Sigma}{\partial x_i}\right) + \alpha_0 \frac{\tilde{\varepsilon}}{k}\Gamma_K\left(\frac{u'}{s_L^0}, \frac{l_t}{\delta_L^0}\right)\Sigma - \beta_0 \rho_0 w_L Q_m \frac{\Sigma^2}{\overline{\rho}\tilde{Y}} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left[s_L^0\left(1 - \frac{1-Q_m}{\gamma_w}\right)\Sigma\right] \qquad (7.7)$$

where ρ_0 is the fresh gases density and Y the reduced reactant mass fraction ($Y = 1$ in fresh gases and $Y = 0$ in burnt gases). The last term accounts for flame surface destruction near the wall. γ_w is a model constant estimated from DNS as $\gamma_w = 0.3$. Q_m is a quenching factor which is unity for flames which are far from the wall[ii] and falls to zero for quenched flames.

[ii] Without wall effects ($Q_m = 0$), the CFM2-a model in Table 5.3 is recovered, neglecting the contribution of the strain rate induced by the mean flow field.

DNS show that Q_m may be directly linked to the enthalpy loss L_H induced by the wall:[iii]

$$Q_m = e^{-2\beta L_H} \quad \text{where} \quad L_H = 1 - (\widetilde{\Theta} + \widetilde{Y}) \tag{7.8}$$

This equation has been used successfully for piston engine computations (Angelberger et al.[11], Duclos et al.[138]).

7.3.4 Influence of flame/wall interaction on wall heat transfer models

Maximum heat fluxes discussed in the previous sections are one important aspect of flame/wall interaction because they control the maximum local load imposed on materials. But to design cooling systems, mean heat fluxes are of greater importance than maximum fluxes. RANS models cannot predict maximum fluxes but they have to predict mean heat fluxes. For these mean quantities, the interaction between active flames and wall is not the dominant factor as shown in Fig. 7.9. However, the presence of burnt gases must definitely be accounted for. This is not often the case: the traditional law-of-the-wall approach used in many codes is valid only for flows in which temperature variations remain small (typically, the ratio of gas temperature to wall temperature T/T_W must be of order unity). In combustion applications, this is rarely the case and ratios T/T_W of the order of 4 to 6 are common. This can induce very large errors on wall friction and wall heat fluxes. In this section, the principles of law-of-the-wall approaches are first described and their implementation is presented for the classical isothermal situation where T/T_W is of order unity. Then, possible extensions to cases where T/T_W is large are discussed. The basics of boundary layer theory are not recalled here and can be found in Schlichting[423], Kays and Crawford[234] and numerous other books on turbulent flows. Only the implementation of these laws and their limits in reacting flows are discussed.

Principle of law-of-the-wall models

In RANS codes, boundary layers are usually too thin to be resolved. The usual technique to solve this problem is to make assumptions on the structure of turbulence near the wall to avoid having to resolve it.[iv] Law-of-the-wall models provide such approximations. The flow structure between the wall and the first grid point is assumed to be similar to a boundary layer flow which would have the same velocity $\widetilde{u}_1$ at the distance y_1 from the wall (Fig. 7.17). Boundary layer flows are very well known (Kays and Crawford[234]): one of their most interesting features is that they provide scaling laws for mean velocities and turbulent quantities. For example, knowing the mean[v] velocity $\widetilde{u}_1$ at the distance y_1 from the wall in a boundary layer directly

[iii] For adiabatic flames with unity Lewis numbers, reduced mean temperature $\widetilde{\Theta}$ and fuel mass fraction $\widetilde{Y}$ are linked by $\widetilde{\Theta} + \widetilde{Y} = 1$ and $L_H = 0$ (see § 5.3.1). L_H is then a measure of heat losses ($\widetilde{\Theta} + \widetilde{Y} \leq 1$).

[iv] Low Reynolds number turbulence models (which are an alternative choice to law-of-the-wall models) are not considered here even though they are often used in aerodynamical applications. For combustion applications, law-of-the-wall models are generally used explaining why this text focuses on this approach.

[v] Favre averaging is used in this section (see Chapt. 4).

provides an estimate for the mean wall friction:

$$\boxed{\overline{\tau}_W = \mu \overline{\frac{\partial u}{\partial y}} = \rho \widetilde{u}_\tau^2} \tag{7.9}$$

where $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ is the friction velocity) and for the wall heat flux $\overline{\Phi}$. If such relations hold in the flow to compute, knowing $\widetilde{u}_1$ and y_1 allows to evaluate $\overline{\tau}_W$ and $\overline{\Phi}$. Since these two quantities are sufficient to compute the flow outside the wall region, the problem is closed. When a k-ε model is used, the law-of the-wall assumption also provides an estimate for k and ε near the wall as well as boundary conditions for the turbulence model.

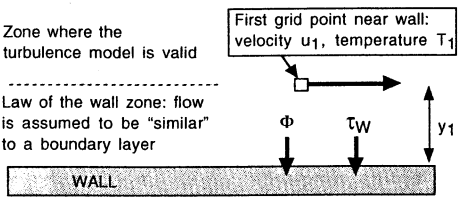


Figure 7.17: Principle of law-of-the-wall models.

Nearly-isothermal law-of-the-wall

The simplest example of law-of-the-wall relations is given below. All relations are expressed in wall units where distances are scaled by a near-wall characteristic length $y_\tau = \nu_W/\widetilde{u}_\tau$ and ν_W is the kinematic viscosity at the wall. The velocity parallel to the wall is scaled by $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ and the temperature by $T_\tau = \overline{\Phi}/(\rho C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau)$:[vi]

$$\boxed{y^+ = \frac{y}{y_\tau} = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau y}{\nu_W}} \qquad \boxed{u^+ = \frac{u}{\widetilde{u}_\tau}} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{T^+ = \frac{T_W - T}{T_\tau} = \frac{(T_W - T)\rho C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau}{\overline{\Phi}}} \tag{7.10}$$

A number of assumptions are needed to derive the law-of-the-wall relations:

- H1: negligible gradients along wall,
- H2: fully turbulent flow, stationary in the mean,
- H3: negligible pressure gradient,
- H4: low Mach number,

[vi] The sign convention is that, for a cold wall surrounded by hot gases, $\overline{\Phi}$ and T_τ are negative.

- H5: no chemical reactions,
- H6: perfect gases and no Soret or Dufour effects,
- H7: no radiative fluxes or external forces,
- H8: small temperature differences; T/T_W must be of order unity (nearly-isothermal assumption).

Some of these assumptions are not compatible with combustion. The most restrictive one is H8. Its impact can be measured by introducing an isothermicity parameter ξ:

$$\boxed{\xi = -\frac{T_\tau}{T_W} = -\frac{\overline{\Phi}}{\rho_W C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau T_W}} \tag{7.11}$$

By convention, the isothermicity parameter is positive when the mean flux to the wall is negative, i.e. for a cold wall and vice versa (Table 7.3).

Case	Heat flux $\overline{\Phi}$	ξ
Cold wall and hot gases ($T_W < T_{gas}$)	< 0	> 0
Hot wall and cold gases ($T_W > T_{gas}$)	> 0	< 0

Table 7.3: Sign conventions for wall heat fluxes.

Using ξ, the temperature can be expressed as:

$$T = T_W \left(1 + \xi T^+\right) \tag{7.12}$$

Defining a reduced viscosity μ^+, a reduced heat coefficient λ^+ and a reduced density ρ^+ by:

$$\mu^+ = \frac{\mu}{\mu_W} \quad \lambda^+ = \frac{\lambda}{C_p \mu_W}, \quad \text{and} \quad \rho^+ = \frac{\rho}{\rho_W} \tag{7.13}$$

and linking the viscosity to the temperature by a polynomial law: $\mu = \mu_W (T/T_W)^b$, it is simple to show that

$$\mu^+ = (1 + \xi T^+)^b, \quad \lambda^+ = \frac{\mu^+}{P_r} \quad \text{and} \quad \rho^+ = \frac{1}{1 + \xi T^+} \tag{7.14}$$

For small values of the isothermicity parameter ξ as postulated by hypothesis H8, Eq. (7.14) shows that temperature changes have no effect on the reduced viscosity, heat coefficient or density which can be considered as constant (independent of wall distance):

$$\mu^+ = 1, \quad \lambda^+ = \frac{1}{P_r} \quad \text{and} \quad \rho^+ = 1 \tag{7.15}$$

showing that the flow behaves like a constant-temperature fluid in which temperature is convected like any scalar, with no feedback effect on the flow.

Under these assumptions, theoretical developments and fits on experimental results provide the relations given in Table 7.4 (Schlichting[423], Kays and Crawford[234]):

Velocity

y^+ region	Zone	Velocity
$y^+ < 10.8$	Viscous sublayer	$\widetilde{u}^+ = y^+$
$y^+ > 10.8$	Logarithmic layer	$\widetilde{u}^+ = 2.44 \ln(y^+) + 5$

Temperature

y^+ region	Zone	Temperature
$y^+ < 13.2$	Viscous sublayer	$\widetilde{T}^+ = P_r y^+$
$y^+ > 13.2$	Logarithmic layer	$\widetilde{T}^+ = 2.075 \ln(y^+) + 3.9$

Table 7.4: Summary of nearly-isothermal law-of-the-wall relations. P_r is the Prandtl number of the flow.

Close to the wall, in a zone called the "viscous sublayer", the reduced velocity and temperature profiles are linear with y^+. They become logarithmic further away from the wall ("log zone") as displayed in Fig. 7.18.

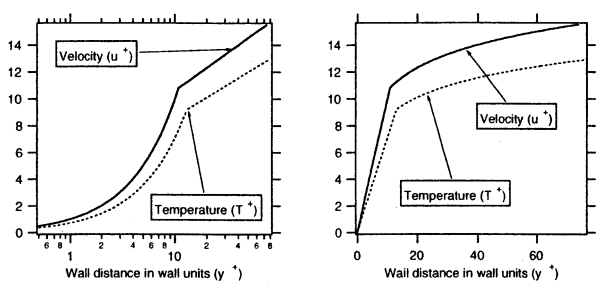


Figure 7.18: Law-of-the-wall relations in log scale (left) and linear scale (right) for a nearly isothermal flow.

When a k-ε model is used, the law-of-the-wall also provides scaling for the kinetic energy k_1 and the dissipation ε_1 at the first grid point:

$$k_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^2}{C_\mu^{1/2}} \quad \text{and} \quad \varepsilon_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^3}{K y_1} \tag{7.16}$$

where C_μ and K are model constants: $C_\mu = 0.09$ and $K = 0.41$. The first relation (giving k_1) corresponds to experimental observations showing that the ratio $k_1/\widetilde{u}_\tau^2$ was constant in most

boundary layers (Bradshaw[55], Bradshaw et al.[56]). The second one (giving ε_1) is obtained by expressing the production of k (Eq. (4.39)) as a function of the wall velocity:

$$P_k = -\overline{\rho}\widetilde{u_i''u_j''}\frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j} \simeq \overline{\rho}\widetilde{u}_\tau^2 \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau}{Ky} \tag{7.17}$$

and stating that P_k is equal to the dissipation $\overline{\rho}\varepsilon_1$ at the first grid point:

$$\varepsilon_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^3}{Ky_1} = \frac{C_\mu^{3/4} k_1^{3/2}}{Ky_1} \tag{7.18}$$

Practical implementation of nearly-isothermal law-of-the-wall models ($\xi << 1$)

In practice, the implementation of law-of-the-wall models can take multiple forms depending on the discretization scheme itself: space discretization (cell-vertex or cell-centered), numerical method (finite elements, finite volumes or finite differences), time discretization (explicit or implicit) lead to different law-of-the-wall implementations and results. The link between a code and a law-of-the-wall formulation is very strong and results obtained with a given law-of-the-wall in one code may differ in another code, thereby limiting the generic character of such developments. As an example, however, this section shows how this coupling is usually performed in an explicit finite volume code where all variables are located on grid points (Fig. 7.17 and Table 7.5):

- Step 1. After a given time iteration, the code has computed the velocity and the temperature at all nodes close to walls: for each of these nodes, $\widetilde{u}_1$ and $\widetilde{T}_1$ are known.
- Step 2. At each node, the relations of Table 7.4 are used to construct implicit relations for the friction velocity $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ and the wall heat flux $\overline{\Phi}$. Even though their inversion is cumbersome, it is easily performed numerically. For example, for velocity, supposing that y_1^+ is larger than 10.8, the relation to invert is:

$$\frac{\widetilde{u}_1}{\widetilde{u}_\tau} = 2.44 \ln\left(\frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau y_1}{\nu_W}\right) + 5 \tag{7.19}$$

  where the only unknown is $\widetilde{u}_\tau$. After resolution, it is simple to check whether y_1^+ is indeed larger than 10.8. If it is smaller, Eq. (7.19) must be replaced by the linear relation $\widetilde{u}^+ = y^+$. If y_1^+ is too large (more than 1000 in most codes), the first grid point is too far from the wall and the mesh must be refined.
- Step 3. Having $\widetilde{u}_\tau$, the wall coordinate of the first grid point is $y_1^+ = \widetilde{u}_\tau y_1/\nu_W$ and the reduced temperature of the first point is calculated from Table 7.4:

$$\widetilde{T}_1^+ = 2.075 \ln\left(\frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau y_1}{\nu_W}\right) + 3.9 \tag{7.20}$$

  for y_1^+ larger than 13.2.

- Step 4. From $\widetilde{T}_1^+$, $\overline{\Phi}$ is obtained using Eq. (7.10):

$$\overline{\Phi} = \frac{(T_W - \widetilde{T}_1)\rho_W C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau}{\widetilde{T}_1^+} \tag{7.21}$$

- Step 5. The turbulent kinetic energy k_1 and its dissipation ε_1 at the first grid point are obtained by replacing the conservation equations of k and ε in the first wall cell by the equilibrium values of these quantities in the turbulent boundary layer:

$$k_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^2}{C_\mu^{1/2}} \quad \text{and} \quad \varepsilon_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^3}{K y_1} \tag{7.22}$$

- Step 6. The previous procedure has provided the mean wall friction $\overline{\tau}_W = \rho_W \widetilde{u}_\tau^2$, the mean wall flux $\overline{\Phi}$ and the values of k_1 and ε_1. This is enough in a finite volume code to integrate the flow equations above the near-wall region and obtain values for the velocities at the next time step.

Step 1	Input values: $\widetilde{u}_1$ and $\widetilde{T}_1$
Step 2	Invert Eq. (7.19): find $\widetilde{u}_\tau$
Step 3	Compute $y_1^+ = \widetilde{u}_\tau y_1/\nu_W$ and $\widetilde{T}_1^+$ using Eq. (7.20)
Step 4	Having $\widetilde{T}_1^+$, compute heat flux $\overline{\Phi} = \rho_W C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau (T_W - \widetilde{T}_1)/\widetilde{T}_1^+$
Step 5	Find turbulent values: $k_1 = \widetilde{u}_\tau^2/C_\mu^{1/2}$ and $\varepsilon_1 = \widetilde{u}_\tau^3/K y_1$
Step 6	Advance flow equations and go to Step 1

Table 7.5: Using an equilibrium law-of-the-wall under the nearly-isothermal assumption $\xi << 1$.

This method works correctly in many flows but has some deficiencies. For example, near stagnation points, $\widetilde{u}_1$ goes to zero and solving Eq. (7.19) becomes inaccurate: even though $\widetilde{u}_1$ goes to zero, $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ can still take large values which cannot be predicted by Eq. (7.19). In many combustion codes, this equilibrium approach is replaced by evolutions of the model initially proposed by Chieng and Launder[93] (see also Johnson and Launder[224] or Ciofalo and Collins[97]) in which the law-of-the-wall assumptions are used differently (Table 7.6):

- Step 1. The input parameters are now the mean velocity $\widetilde{u}_1$ and the mean temperature $\widetilde{T}_1$ at the first point but also the turbulent kinetic energy k_1 and its dissipation ε_1.

- Step 2. Instead of using Eq. (7.19), the friction velocity is directly obtained from the kinetic energy at the previous time step k_1 using the equilibrium relation $\widetilde{u}_\tau = k_1^{1/2} C_\mu^{1/4}$.

- Step 3. Having $\widetilde{u}_\tau$, the reduced wall distance of the first point is obtained by $y_1^+ = \widetilde{u}_\tau y_1/\nu_W$ and the reduced temperature at this point $\widetilde{T}_1^+$ is given by Eq. (7.20).
- Step 4. The wall heat flux $\overline{\Phi}$ is evaluated from $\widetilde{T}_1^+$ and $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ using Eq. (7.10): $\overline{\Phi} = (T_W - \widetilde{T}_1)\rho C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau/\widetilde{T}_1^+$.
- Step 5. The new value of k_1 is not imposed using Eq. (7.16) but is computed using the balance equation (see Eq. 4.37) in the cell near the wall. In this equation, the source term P_{k1} is evaluated using $\widetilde{u}_\tau$: $P_{k1} = \rho_W \widetilde{u}_\tau^2 \widetilde{u}_1/y_1$ and the dissipation is still evaluated by the equilibrium relation $\varepsilon_1 = \widetilde{u}_\tau^3/(Ky_1)$.
- Step 6. All flow equations (including the k equation at the first point near the wall) can be time-advanced and the cycle repeated.

Step 1	Input values: $\widetilde{u}_1$, $\widetilde{T}_1$, k_1 and ε_1
Step 2	Compute $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ from k_1: $\widetilde{u}_\tau = k_1^{\frac{1}{2}} C_\mu^{1/4}$
Step 3	Compute $y_1^+ = \widetilde{u}_\tau y_1/\nu_W$ and $\widetilde{T}_1^+$ using Eq. (7.20)
Step 4	Having $\widetilde{T}_1^+$, compute heat flux $\overline{\Phi} = \rho_W C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau (T_W - \widetilde{T}_1)/\widetilde{T}_1^+$
Step 5	Find source terms in first cell for k equation: $P_{k1} = \rho_W \widetilde{u}_\tau^2 \widetilde{u}_1/y_1$ and $\varepsilon_1 = \widetilde{u}_\tau^3/(Ky_1)$
Step 6	Advance flow equations including the k equation at first grid point and go to Step 1

Table 7.6: Using a Chieng and Launder law-of-the-wall under the nearly-isothermal assumption $\xi << 1$.

Limits of the nearly-isothermal approach

The derivation of the previous law-of-the-wall models and their validation were performed for nearly isothermal flows where the isothermicity parameter of Eq. (7.11) was small and the ratio T/T_W was of order unity. In most combustion systems, these assumptions are not satisfied. In a piston engine for example, fluxes of the order of 5 MW/m^2 are often encountered for pressures of 30 bars and friction velocities of the order of 1 m/s leading to ξ values larger than 0.5 (Angelberger[9]). Under these conditions, viscosity, density and heat coefficient change significantly when the wall distance increases. Temperature and velocity equations become intrinsically coupled because temperature controls density and viscosity (see Eq. 7.14). As a result, the whole basis of law-of-the-wall models must be revised. There are

two situations where this problem has been identified and studied: high-speed boundary layers and reacting flows. For example, the supersonic turbulent boundary layer with or without heat transfer is well documented (Bradshaw[55], Spina et al.[437]). The case of large heat transfer and low speeds (typical of combustion) has received much less attention. Correlations providing Nusselt numbers as a function of Reynolds number and temperature ratio may be found for engineering applications but few studies have focused on deriving a law-of-the-wall which can be integrated into CFD codes (Diwakar[129], Kays and Crawford[234], Han et al.[191], Angelberger[9], Angelberger et al.[11]). One of these extensions proposed by Han et al.[191] and Angelberger et al.[11] is described here: this approach assumes that law-of-the-wall relations can still be written for reduced mean velocity and temperature if corrected variables accounting for temperature changes are used. These variables are: the extended wall distance η^+, the extended reduced velocity ψ^+ and the extended reduced temperature Θ^+ which are linked to the wall distance y^+, the reduced density ρ^+ and the reduced temperature T^+ by:

$$d\eta^+ = \frac{\nu_W}{\nu} dy^+, \quad d\psi^+ = \frac{\rho}{\rho_W} du^+ \quad \text{and} \quad d\Theta^+ = \frac{\rho}{\rho_W} dT^+ \tag{7.23}$$

Momentum and energy equations take the same form as in an isothermal flow if these variables are used: one can then speculate that the solution to these equations also takes the same form, simply replacing y^+ by η^+, u^+ by ψ^+ and T^+ by Θ^+ as shown in Table 7.7 (Han et al.[191], Angelberger et al.[11]). These relations relax to the nearly-isothermal case of Table 7.4 when ξ goes to zero.

Velocity

η^+ region	Zone	Velocity
$\eta^+ < 10.8$	Viscous sublayer	$\widetilde{\psi}^+ = \eta^+$
$\eta^+ > 10.8$	Logarithmic layer	$\widetilde{\psi}^+ = 2.44 \ln(\eta^+) + 5$

Temperature

η^+ region	Zone	Temperature
$\eta^+ < 13.2$	Viscous sublayer	$\widetilde{\Theta}^+ = P_r \eta^+$
$\eta^+ > 13.2$	Logarithmic layer	$\widetilde{\Theta}^+ = 2.075 \ln(\eta^+) + 3.9$

Table 7.7: Summary of extended law-of-the-wall relations for non isothermal flows (ξ not small).

Under these assumptions, a law-of-the-wall can be derived to incorporate effects of large temperature gradients. To provide a simple implementation, an additional simplification is introduced to relate η^+ to y^+ and $\widetilde{\psi}^+$ to u^+ at the first grid point:

$$\eta_1^+ = \int_0^{y_1^+} \frac{\nu_W}{\nu} dy^+ = \frac{\nu_W}{\nu_1} y_1^+ = \frac{\nu_W}{\nu_1} \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau y_1}{\nu_W} = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau y_1}{\nu_1} \tag{7.24}$$

and

$$\widetilde{\psi}_1^+ = \int_0^{u_1^+} \frac{\rho}{\rho_W} du^+ = \frac{\rho_1}{\rho_W} u_1^+ = \frac{\rho_1}{\rho_W} \frac{\widetilde{u}_1}{\widetilde{u}_\tau} \tag{7.25}$$

showing that η_1^+ is a wall unit based on the local viscosity ν_1 while y_1^+ was based on the wall viscosity ν_W. The extended temperature Θ^+ can be expressed directly as a function of the temperature T^+ simply assuming constant pressure:

$$\Theta^+ = \int_0^{T^+} \frac{1}{1+\xi T^+} dT^+ = \frac{1}{\xi} \ln\left(1+\xi T^+\right) = \frac{1}{\xi} \ln\left(\frac{T}{T_W}\right) \tag{7.26}$$

using the definition of T^+.

The scaling for the kinetic energy k_1 remains unchanged:

$$k_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^2}{C_\mu^{1/2}} \tag{7.27}$$

To obtain the dissipation, a production-dissipation equilibrium is assumed for the k equation (4.37):

$$P_k = -\overline{\rho} \widetilde{u_i'' u_j''} \frac{\partial \widetilde{u}_i}{\partial x_j} \simeq \overline{\rho} \widetilde{u}_\tau^2 \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau}{Ky} \frac{\rho_W}{\rho_1} = \overline{\rho} \varepsilon_1 \tag{7.28}$$

so that:

$$\varepsilon_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^3}{K y_1} \frac{\rho_W}{\rho_1} \tag{7.29}$$

Compared to the isothermal case (Eq. (7.18)), the dissipation at the first grid point is increased by a factor $\rho_W/\rho_1 > 1$.

The equilibrium version of the law-of-the-wall is then obtained as described in Table 7.8:

- Step 1. After a given time iteration, the velocity and the temperature $\widetilde{u}_1$ and $\widetilde{T}_1$ at all nodes close to walls are known. The kinematic viscosity ν_1 and the density ρ_1 are obtained directly from $\widetilde{T}_1$.

- Step 2. At each node, the relations of Table 7.7 are used to construct implicit relations for the friction velocity $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ and the wall heat flux $\overline{\Phi}$. For velocity, assuming η_1^+ larger than 10.8, $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ is determined by:

$$\frac{\rho_1}{\rho_W} \frac{\widetilde{u}_1}{\widetilde{u}_\tau} = 2.44 \ln\left(\frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau y_1}{\nu_1}\right) + 5 \tag{7.30}$$

  where $\widetilde{u}_\tau$ is the only unknown. After resolution, it is simple to check whether η_1^+ is indeed larger than 10.8. If it is smaller, Eq. (7.30) must be replaced by the linear relation $\widetilde{\psi}^+ = \eta^+$ and solved.

- Step 3. Having $\widetilde{u}_\tau$, the wall coordinate of the first grid point is $\eta_1^+ = \widetilde{u}_\tau y_1/\nu_1$ and the reduced temperature of the first point is calculated from Table (7.7):

$$\Theta_1^+ = 2.075 \ln\left(\eta_1^+\right) + 3.9 \tag{7.31}$$

- Step 4. From Θ_1^+, $\overline{\Phi}$ is obtained using Eqs. (7.11) and (7.26):

$$\overline{\Phi} = -\frac{\rho_W C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau T_W}{\Theta_1^+} \ln\left(\frac{\widetilde{T}_1}{T_W}\right) \tag{7.32}$$

- Step 5. The turbulent kinetic energy k_1 and its dissipation ε_1 at the first grid point are obtained by replacing the conservation equations of k and ε by the equilibrium values of these quantities in the turbulent boundary layer:

$$k_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^2}{C_\mu^{1/2}} \quad \text{and} \quad \varepsilon_1 = \frac{\widetilde{u}_\tau^3}{K y_1} \frac{\rho_W}{\rho_1} \tag{7.33}$$

- Step 6. The previous procedure has provided the mean wall friction $\overline{\tau}_W = \rho_W \widetilde{u}_\tau^2$, the mean wall flux $\overline{\Phi}$ and the values of k_1 and ε_1. Flow equations can be integrated above the near-wall region and give values for the velocities at the next time step.

Step 1	Input values: $\widetilde{u}_1$ and $\widetilde{T}_1$
Step 2	Invert Eq. (7.30): find $\widetilde{u}_\tau$.
Step 3	Compute $\eta_1^+ = \widetilde{u}_\tau y_1/\nu_1$ and Θ_1^+ using Eq. (7.31)
Step 4	Having Θ_1^+, compute heat flux $\overline{\Phi} = -\frac{\rho_W C_p \widetilde{u}_\tau T_W}{\Theta_1^+} \ln\left(\frac{\widetilde{T}_1}{T_W}\right)$
Step 5	Find turbulent values: $k_1 = \widetilde{u}_\tau^2/C_\mu^{1/2}$ and $\varepsilon_1 = \widetilde{u}_\tau^3/(K y_1)\ \rho_W/\rho_1$
Step 6	Advance flow equations and go to Step 1

Table 7.8: Tasks performed with an extended equilibrium law-of-the-wall for large ξ values.

The extension of this technique to a non-equilibrium formulation similar to the Chieng and Launder model is straightforward.

Chapter 8

Flame/acoustics interactions

8.1 Introduction

The coupling between acoustic waves and flames is a topic of growing interest. This coupling can operate in a one-way mode: flames produce noise (Strahle[439]) and environmental issues make the reduction of noise an important topic. But the coupling can also work both ways and flames can be influenced by noise and acoustic waves leading to a resonant interaction. The first manifestation of such resonances is the existence of combustion instabilities in many practical systems. These instabilities have been known for a long time (Rayleigh[392], Putnam[391], Williams[486]). A flame is not even needed to produce such coupling: as shown by Rijke[398], a heated gauze placed in a tube is enough to produce a "singing" tube caused by the coupling between the acoustic modes of the duct and the unsteady heat released by the gauze. However, when the heat release is due to a flame, much more energy can be injected into the oscillation modes and the effects of combustion instabilities can be spectacular: in addition to inducing oscillations of all flow parameters (pressure, velocities, temperature, etc), such phenomena increase the amplitude of flame movements and the levels of heat transfer to walls; in some extreme cases, they can destroy part of the burner and induce a loss of control of the system. At the same time, burners submitted to instabilities usually have a higher efficiency: pulse combustors which are designed to oscillate have high burning rates and wall heat fluxes which make them suitable choices for certain applications (Dec and Keller[124], Dec and Keller[125]). The emission rates of combustors submitted to instability may also be substantially lower than those produced by stable combustion if the combustor is built to sustain such oscillations (Keller et al.[238]). However, most combustors are not designed for such regimes and combustion instabilities are usually undesired and harmful phenomena.

Many combustion instabilities are the result of a coupling between unsteady combustion processes and acoustic waves propagating in the ducts where combustion takes place.[i] Even when flames are not submitted to strong combustion instabilities, acoustic waves interact

[i] Most unconfined flames do not exhibit strong combustion instabilities.

with turbulent combustion in a number of situations and can modify flames as significantly as turbulence does: simple estimates reveal that velocities induced by acoustic oscillations in cavities can be of the same order as turbulent velocities. Moreover, acoustic wavelengths in most combustion chambers are of the order of 10 cm to 3 m and acoustic perturbations have a spatial coherence which can amplify their effects over the full combustion chamber (while turbulent length scales are much smaller). As a consequence, the effect of acoustics on turbulent combustion can be both significant and very different from the action of turbulence, suggesting that a proper description of turbulent combustion chambers must incorporate effects of acoustic waves. Numerically, the importance of acoustic waves also emphasizes the importance of boundary conditions: using boundary conditions which can handle correctly the transmission and the reflection of acoustic waves on boundaries becomes a critical issue in many flows (Chapt. 9).

Studies of combustion instabilities and noise are numerous (Crocco[112], Price[390], Barrère and Williams[26], Harrje and Reardon[193], Strahle[439], Mugridge[331], Yang and Culick[490], Crighton et al.[111], Candel et al.[77]) and started long ago (Rayleigh[392]). This chapter focuses on generic results and theoretical tools needed to understand and predict flame/acoustics interaction. The presentation starts with basic notions of acoustics in non-reacting flows (§ 8.2) for readers who are not familiar with this field. The objective is not to replace classical text books on acoustics (Landau and Lifchitz[262], Morse and Ingard[329], Pierce[359], Kinsler et al.[251]) but to provide minimum information for readers. A wave equation in reacting flows is then derived in Section 8.3 and applied in Section 8.4 to combustion instability studies. Finally Section 8.5 shows how recent CFD tools like Large Eddy Simulation can be used to study combustion instabilities.

8.2 Acoustics for non-reacting flows

In this first section, the propagation of acoustic waves in ducts is studied in the absence of combustion. Temperature is first assumed to be constant to simplify the presentation.

8.2.1 Fundamental equations

A simple framework to introduce acoustic theory is linear acoustics in non-reacting flows. Acoustic perturbations are small amplitude changes of thermodynamic variables and velocity. These perturbations are present in all gases and appear in all codes using a compressible formulation. Equations of acoustics are derived from the main conservation equations: mass, momentum and energy. Classical elements of acoustics are first recalled in a simplified case:

- H0 - no combustion.
- H1 - zero volume forces ($f_k = 0$)
- H2 - zero volume heat sources ($\dot{Q} = 0$).

- H3 - negligible viscous forces: no viscous stresses are retained in the volume. Moreover, near walls, only the normal velocity goes to zero ("slip walls").
- H4 - linear acoustics: acoustic variables are indexed "1" and supposed to be small compared to reference quantities indexed "0": $p_1 << p_0$, $\rho_1 << \rho_0$, $u_1 << c_0$. Note that the reference speed is not the mean flow speed u_0 but the sound speed c_0.
- H5 - isentropic variations: under the previous assumptions (no heat release, no viscous terms), the flow remains isentropic if it is homogeneous and isentropic at the initial time $t = 0$. The energy equation may then be replaced by the isentropic relation:

$$s_0 = C_v \ln\left(\frac{p}{\rho^\gamma}\right) \quad \text{or} \quad p = \rho^\gamma e^{s_0/C_v} \tag{8.1}$$

  where s_0 is the (constant) entropy of the flow.
- H6 - low-speed mean flow: $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_0 = 0$.

Under these assumptions, the equations of mass, momentum and energy are:[ii]

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \nabla.\rho\vec{\mathbf{u}} = 0 \tag{8.2}$$

$$\rho\frac{\partial \vec{\mathbf{u}}}{\partial t} + \rho\vec{\mathbf{u}}\nabla\vec{\mathbf{u}} = -\nabla p \tag{8.3}$$

$$p = \rho^\gamma e^{s_0/C_v} \tag{8.4}$$

where $\vec{\mathbf{u}}$ is the velocity vector.

An acoustic perturbation (p_1, $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1$) added to the mean flow (p_0, $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_0$) is written:

$$\boxed{p = p_0 + p_1 \quad ; \quad \vec{\mathbf{u}} = \vec{\mathbf{u}}_0 + \vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 \quad ; \quad \rho = \rho_0 + \rho_1} \tag{8.5}$$

Substituting p and $\vec{\mathbf{u}}$ into the conservation equations and conserving only first order terms gives:

$$\frac{\partial \rho_1}{\partial t} + \rho_0 \nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 = 0 \tag{8.6}$$

$$\rho_0\frac{\partial \vec{\mathbf{u}}_1}{\partial t} + \nabla p_1 = 0 \tag{8.7}$$

The isentropic assumption provides a direct relation between pressure and density perturbations. Linearizing Eq. (8.1):

$$p_1 = c_0^2 \rho_1 \quad \text{where} \quad c_0^2 = \left(\frac{\partial p}{\partial \rho}\right)_{s=s_0} \tag{8.8}$$

[ii] Tensor notations are used in this chapter to simplify equations.

where c_0 is the sound speed. For a perfect gas, an explicit expression for sound speed is obtained:

$$c_0 = \sqrt{\gamma \frac{p_0}{\rho_0}} = \sqrt{\gamma \frac{R}{W} T_0} \tag{8.9}$$

Density variations may be eliminated using Eq. (8.8), and two variables (for example p_1 and $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1$) are sufficient to describe acoustic waves:

$$\frac{1}{c_0^2} \frac{\partial p_1}{\partial t} + \rho_0 \nabla . \vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 = 0 \tag{8.10}$$

$$\rho_0 \frac{\partial \vec{\mathbf{u}}_1}{\partial t} + \nabla p_1 = 0 \tag{8.11}$$

These equations may be combined to obtain the well-known wave equation:

$$\boxed{\nabla^2 p_1 - \frac{1}{c_0^2} \frac{\partial^2 p_1}{\partial t^2} = 0} \tag{8.12}$$

Solving this wave equation often requires to retain Eq. (8.11) to impose boundary conditions.

8.2.2 Plane waves in one dimension

In one-dimensional situations (for example, acoustic waves propagating in long ducts), the velocity field is $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 = (0, 0, u_1)$ and Eq. (8.10) and (8.11) reduce to:

$$\frac{1}{c_0^2} \frac{\partial p_1}{\partial t} + \rho_0 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial z} = 0 \tag{8.13}$$

$$\rho_0 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial p_1}{\partial z} = 0 \tag{8.14}$$

leading to the wave equation:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial^2 p_1}{\partial z^2} - \frac{1}{c_0^2} \frac{\partial^2 p_1}{\partial t^2} = 0} \tag{8.15}$$

The solution of Eq. (8.15) is the superimposition of two traveling waves (Fig. 8.1):

$$\boxed{p_1 = A^+(t - z/c_0) + A^-(t + z/c_0)} \tag{8.16}$$

Using Eq. (8.13) shows that:

$$\boxed{u_1 = \frac{1}{\rho_0 c_0} \left(A^+(t - z/c_0) - A^-(t + z/c_0) \right)} \tag{8.17}$$

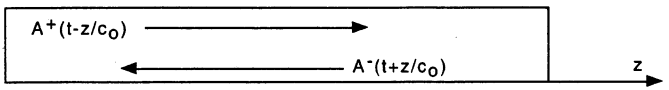


Figure 8.1: One-dimensional waves in a constant cross section duct.

The pressure and velocity perturbations corresponding to the right ($z = +\infty$ direction) traveling wave A^+ are such that $p_1 = \rho_0 c_0 u_1$. For the A^- wave traveling in the $z = -\infty$ direction, pressure and velocity perturbations have opposite signs: $p_1 = -\rho_0 c_0 u_1$. This scaling between pressure and velocity perturbations involves a quantity $\rho_0 c_0$ called the *characteristic impedance* of the gas where the acoustic waves propagate. In a chamber at atmospheric pressure containing burnt gases ($\rho_0 = 0.2\, kg/m^3$, $c_0 = 850\, m/s$), an acoustic pressure variation of 1000 Pa, corresponding[iii] to 154 dB, induces an acoustic velocity given by $1000/(\rho_0 c_0) \simeq 6$ m/s, which is large compared to many turbulent speeds as mentioned earlier.

The notion of impedance is also useful to characterize wave transmission and reflection at a given section in a duct: at any z location, the acoustic effect of all parts located downstream of this section can be measured by a reduced impedance Z defined by:

$$\boxed{Z = \frac{1}{\rho_0 c_0} \frac{p_1}{u_1}} \tag{8.18}$$

The impedance is linked to the reflection coefficient R defined as the ratio of the waves amplitudes in a given section $z = z_0$:

$$\boxed{R = \frac{A^+(t - z_0/c_0)}{A^-(t + z_0/c_0)}} \tag{8.19}$$

so that, using Eq. (8.16) and (8.17):

$$\boxed{R = \frac{Z+1}{Z-1}} \tag{8.20}$$

The reflection coefficient is defined for a given axis orientation and must be used with some care. For example, for an infinite duct (Table 8.1, case 1) towards $z = \infty$, no wave is reflected from the right side and acoustic waves travel in the $z = +\infty$ direction without reflection: the A^- function is zero, $R = \infty$ and $Z = 1$. If the duct is infinite towards $z = -\infty$ (Table 8.1, case 2), all waves travel towards $z = -\infty$, the A^+ function is zero, $R = 0$ and $Z = -1$. If the duct is connected to a very large vessel where pressure is imposed ($p_1 = 0$), it has a reflection coefficient $R = -1$ and a zero impedance Z (Table 8.1, case 3). For an acoustically closed

[iii] Decibel levels are defined from RMS pressure by $p'(dB) = 20\log(p'/p'_0)$ where the reference acoustic pressure is $p'_0 = 2.10^{-5}$ Pa.

section (a wall for example), the acoustic velocity goes to zero and the reflection coefficient is $R = 1$ while the impedance Z is infinite (Table 8.1, case 4). In general, reflection coefficients do not correspond to these ideal situations and must be either measured or predicted using more complex techniques (Beranek[35], Pierce[359], Doak[130]).

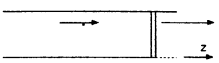
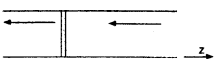
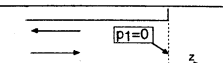
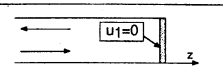
Configuration	Boundary condition	Reflection coefficient R	Impedance Z
 (1): Infinite duct on the right side	Non reflecting	∞	1
 (2): Infinite duct on the left side	Non reflecting	0	-1
 (3): Duct terminating in large vessel	$p_1 = 0$	-1	0
 (4): Duct terminating on a rigid wall	$u_1 = 0$	1	∞

Table 8.1: Reflection coefficients (R) and impedances (Z) of ideal one-dimensional ducts.

8.2.3 Harmonic waves and guided waves

Assuming harmonic waves, spatial and temporal variations may be decoupled by writing:

$$p_1 = \Re(p_\omega e^{-i\omega t}) \tag{8.21}$$

$$\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 = \Re(\vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega e^{-i\omega t}) \tag{8.22}$$

$$\rho_1 = \Re(\rho_\omega e^{-i\omega t}) \tag{8.23}$$

where $i^2 = -1$ and p_ω and ρ_ω are complex numbers, $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega$ is a complex vector and $\Re()$ designates the real part of a complex number. Using complex description of waves is convenient in acoustics to solve the wave equation but also to express results. For example, RMS (root-mean-square) values are characteristic of wave amplitudes and may be obtained simply from

their complex representation: pressure p_ω may be written $p_\omega = Ae^{i\phi}$. The average value of the squared pressure p_1 is obtained by:

$$\overline{p_1^2} = \frac{1}{T}\int_T p_1^2 dt \tag{8.24}$$

and may be expressed from p_ω as:

$$\overline{p_1^2} = \frac{1}{2}A^2 = \frac{1}{2}p_\omega p_\omega^* \tag{8.25}$$

where p_ω^* is the conjugate complex of p_ω.

In the same way, the time average product of two harmonic fields is conveniently expressed as:

$$\overline{ab} = \frac{1}{T}\int_T ab\ dt = \frac{1}{2}\Re\left(a_\omega b_\omega^*\right) \tag{8.26}$$

where b^* designates the conjugate complex of b.

For harmonic variations, the pressure and velocity equations (8.13) and (8.14) become:

$$-i\omega p_\omega + \rho_0 c_0^2 \nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega = 0 \tag{8.27}$$

$$-\rho_0 i\omega \vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega + \nabla p_\omega = 0 \tag{8.28}$$

The isentropic relations remains:

$$p_\omega = c_0^2 \rho_\omega \tag{8.29}$$

while the wave equation becomes the Helmholtz equation:

$$\boxed{\nabla^2 p_\omega + k^2 p_\omega = 0} \tag{8.30}$$

where the wave number k is $k = \omega/c_0$.

When acoustic waves travel in channels or in ducts (Fig. 8.2), they are called "guided waves". The study of guided waves is essential to describe the propagation of transverse and longitudinal acoustic waves in all ducts going to or leaving the combustion chamber. For this presentation, rigid walls are assumed for all lateral channel walls. The solution is searched under the form of harmonic waves: $p(x,y,z,t) = p_\omega(x,y,z)e^{-i\omega t}$. Different analytical solutions are available depending on the geometry and on the mode shapes. The following sections present:

- pure longitudinal modes in constant cross section ducts (§ 8.2.4),
- pure longitudinal modes in variable cross section ducts (§ 8.2.5),
- longitudinal/transverse modes in rectangular ducts (§ 8.2.6),
- pure longitudinal modes in a series of constant cross section ducts (§ 8.2.7).

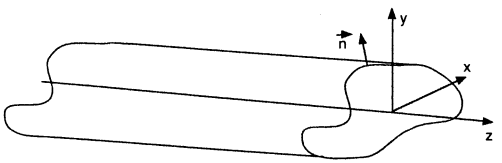


Figure 8.2: Guided waves in a constant cross section duct.

8.2.4 Longitudinal modes in constant cross section ducts

In a constant cross-section duct (Fig. 8.2), harmonic waves follow the Helmholtz equation (8.30):

$$\nabla^2 p_\omega + k^2 p_\omega = 0 \tag{8.31}$$

On the duct walls, the normal velocity component must vanish. Using Eq. (8.28):

$$\vec{\mathbf{n}}.\nabla p_\omega = 0 \tag{8.32}$$

where $\vec{\mathbf{n}}$ is the wall normal. Purely longitudinal waves propagating in such a duct and satisfying this boundary condition has the form:

$$p_\omega(x, y, z) = A e^{ik_z z} \tag{8.33}$$

Substituting p_ω in the Helmholtz equation (8.30) shows that $k_z^2 = k^2$ so that two solutions may be obtained:

- a wave traveling in the positive direction $p_\omega^+ = A^+ e^{ikz}$,
- a wave traveling in the negative direction $p_\omega^- = A^- e^{-ikz}$.

The pressure signal at a point of abscissa z is then:

$$\boxed{p_1(z,t) = A^+ e^{i(kz-\omega t)} + A^- e^{i(-kz-\omega t)}} \tag{8.34}$$

while the acoustic velocity is:

$$\boxed{u_1(z,t) = \frac{1}{\rho_0 c_0}\left(A^+ e^{i(kz-\omega t)} - A^- e^{i(-kz-\omega t)}\right)} \tag{8.35}$$

These modes have already been identified for one-dimensional wave propagation in Section 8.2.2.

8.2.5 Longitudinal modes in variable cross section ducts

The previous analysis can be extended to longitudinal waves propagating in a duct of variable cross section $S(z)$ (Fig. 8.3). In this case, Eq. (8.2) and (8.3) are integrated on the volume dV to obtain:

$$\frac{\partial \widehat{\rho}}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{S}\frac{\partial}{\partial z}(\widehat{\rho}\widehat{u}S) = 0 \tag{8.36}$$

$$\widehat{\rho}\frac{\partial \widehat{u}}{\partial t} + \widehat{\rho}\widehat{u}\frac{\partial \widehat{u}}{\partial z} = -\nabla \widehat{p} \tag{8.37}$$

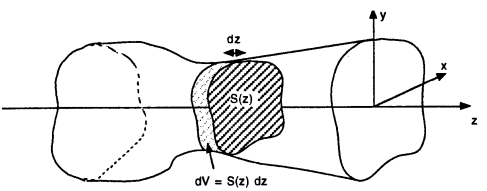


Figure 8.3: Longitudinal waves in a variable cross section duct.

In these equations, $\widehat{\rho}$, $\widehat{u}$ and $\widehat{p}$ are mean values (averaged over the cross section S):

$$\widehat{u} = \frac{1}{S}\int_S u dx dy \quad ; \quad \widehat{\rho} = \frac{1}{S}\int_S \rho dx dy \quad \text{and} \quad \widehat{p} = \frac{1}{S}\int_S p dx dy \tag{8.38}$$

These quantities can be linearized around a mean state indexed 0 by writing:

$$\widehat{u} = \widehat{u}_0 + u_1 \quad \widehat{\rho} = \rho_0 + \rho_1 \quad \text{and} \quad \widehat{p} = p_0 + p_1 \tag{8.39}$$

Density and pressure are usually assumed to be homogeneous in any section S: $\widehat{p}_0 = p_0$ and $\widehat{\rho}_0 = \rho_0$. The mean velocity u_0 may change with x and y to account for no-slip walls but the velocity perturbation u_1 must be homogeneous in S. Retaining only the first order terms in Eq. (8.36) and (8.37), assuming negligible mean flow ($u_0 = 0$) and isentropic flow leads to :

$$\frac{1}{c_0^2}\frac{\partial p_1}{\partial t} + \rho_0 \frac{1}{S}\frac{\partial}{\partial z}(S u_1) = 0 \tag{8.40}$$

$$\rho_0 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial p_1}{\partial z} = 0 \tag{8.41}$$

A limiting case corresponds to two ducts (indexed j and $j+1$) connected by an abrupt section change (Fig. 8.4). Integrating the linearized continuity equation (8.40) and the momentum equation (8.41) between z^- and z^+ and having z^- and z^+ go to 0 provide the acoustic jump conditions through a section change from S_j to S_{j+1}:

$$\boxed{S_{j+1} u_1^{j+1} = S_j u_1^j} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{p_1^{j+1} = p_1^j} \tag{8.42}$$

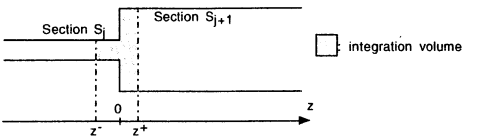


Figure 8.4: Jump conditions through a section change.

showing that the acoustic pressure p_1 is conserved through the interface while the acoustic velocity u_1 changes by a factor S_j/S_{j+1}: the unsteady volume flow $S_j u_1^j$ is conserved.

A direct extension of Eq. (8.42) is obtained when a loudspeaker is located at $z = 0$ (Fig. 8.5): loudspeakers can be described as a source of unsteady volume flow rate H (imposed by the movement of the membrane) and the jump condition (8.42) becomes:

$$S_{j+1} u_1^{j+1} = S_j u_1^j + H \quad \text{and} \quad p_1^{j+1} = p_1^j \tag{8.43}$$

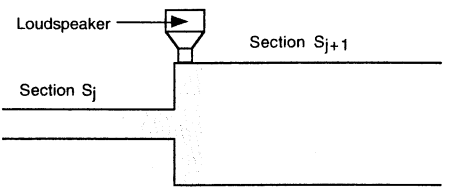


Figure 8.5: Jump conditions for a loudspeaker.

8.2.6 Longitudinal/transverse modes in rectangular ducts

For a rectangular duct, the previous results can be extended to consider not only longitudinal modes (depending only on z) but also modes having transverse structure (depending on x, y and z). These modes are searched as (Fig. 8.6):

$$\boxed{p_\omega(x, y, z) = A(x, y) e^{ik_z z}} \tag{8.44}$$

where the exponential term characterizes the propagation along the z direction while $A(x, y)$ describes the wave structure in planes normal to the main propagation axis z.

Substituting p_ω into the Helmholtz equation (8.30) gives:

$$\frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2 A}{\partial y^2} + (k^2 - k_z^2) A = 0 \tag{8.45}$$

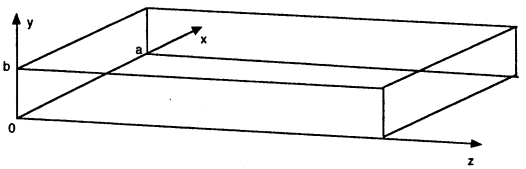


Figure 8.6: Guided wave in a rectangular cavity.

It is convenient to introduce the transverse wave number $k_\perp$ such that $k_\perp^2 = k^2 - k_z^2$. The solution to the Helmholtz equation may be factored as $A(x,y) = X(x)Y(y)$ such that:

$$\frac{X''}{X} + \frac{Y''}{Y} + k_\perp^2 = 0 \tag{8.46}$$

The only solution to this equation is:

$$\frac{X''}{X} = -k_x^2 \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{Y''}{Y} = -k_y^2 \tag{8.47}$$

where k_x and k_y verify:

$$k_x^2 + k_y^2 = k_\perp^2 = k^2 - k_z^2 \tag{8.48}$$

Boundary conditions imposed by zero wall velocity (Eq. 8.32) are written (Fig. 8.6):

$$X'(0) = X'(a) = 0 \qquad Y'(0) = Y'(b) = 0 \tag{8.49}$$

The solution to Eq. (8.47) with boundary conditions (8.49) is:

$$X(x) = \cos(k_x x) \qquad Y(y) = \cos(k_y y) \tag{8.50}$$

where the wave numbers k_x and k_y must satisfy:

$$\sin(k_x a) = 0 \qquad \sin(k_y b) = 0 \tag{8.51}$$

Only a compact set of values (k_x, k_y) (the "resonant" wave numbers) is possible for k_x and k_y:

$$k_x = m\frac{\pi}{a} \qquad k_y = n\frac{\pi}{b} \tag{8.52}$$

where m and n are positive integers ($m, n \geq 0$). Finally the wave structure corresponding to a given mode (m,n) is:

$$A(x,y) = a_{mn} \cos\left(m\frac{\pi}{a}x\right) \cos\left(n\frac{\pi}{b}y\right) \tag{8.53}$$

and the pressure signal $p_1(x,y,z,t) = p_\omega(x,y,z)e^{-i\omega t}$ is for the (m,n) mode:

$$\boxed{p_1(x,y,z,t) = a_{mn} \cos\left(m\frac{\pi}{a}x\right) \cos\left(n\frac{\pi}{b}y\right) e^{i(k_z z - \omega t)}} \tag{8.54}$$

with

$$k = \omega/c_0 \quad \text{and} \quad k_z^2 = k^2 - (m\frac{\pi}{a})^2 - (n\frac{\pi}{b})^2 \tag{8.55}$$

This result must be used as follows: for an arbitrary pulsation ω (or frequency $f = \omega/2\pi$), a wave propagating in a rectangular duct of size a by b has a pressure distribution $p_1(x, y, z, t)$ given by Eq. (8.54). The pressure in a $x - y$ section is a superposition of harmonic waves of wave lengths $2a/m$ (resp. $2b/n$) in the x (resp. y) direction. Pressure is maximum on walls. Along z, pressure changes like $e^{ik_z z}$ where $k_z^2 = k^2 - (m\pi/a)^2 - (n\pi/b)^2$. The z wave number k_z can take purely real (if m and n are small) or purely imaginary values (if m and/or n are large):

- If k_z^2 is positive ($k^2 \geq (m\pi/a)^2 + (n\pi/b)^2$), k_z is real and the pressure signal for the m, n mode can be expressed as:

$$\boxed{p_1(x, y, z, t) = a_{mn} \cos\left(m\frac{\pi}{a}x\right) \cos\left(n\frac{\pi}{b}y\right) e^{i(|k_z|z - \omega t)}} \tag{8.56}$$

  The corresponding mode propagates into the duct along z without attenuation. This is always the case for the $(0, 0)$ mode for which $p_1(x, y, z, t) = a_{00}e^{i(|k_z|z-\omega t)}$ is the solution already identified in Section 8.2.4. If m and n are non zero, the mode structure in (x, y) planes has a transverse structure but propagates along the duct with no attenuation.

- On the other hand, if k_z^2 is negative ($k^2 < (m\pi/a)^2 + (n\pi/b)^2$), k_z is pure imaginary and can be written:[iv] $k_z = i \mid k_z \mid$. The pressure signal in the duct is:

$$\boxed{p_1(x, y, z, t) = a_{mn} \cos\left(m\frac{\pi}{a}x\right) \cos\left(n\frac{\pi}{b}y\right) e^{-|k_z|z} e^{-i\omega t}} \tag{8.57}$$

  showing that the corresponding mode is exponentially attenuated and propagates only on a very short z length into the duct. The mode is "cut-off". Cut-off modes correspond to low oscillation frequencies (i.e. low wave numbers $k = \omega/c_0 = 2\pi f/c_0$) while high frequencies allow non-attenuated propagation. The cut-off wave number k_{mn}^c of mode (m, n) for a given duct is a function of the duct transverse sizes a and b and of the sound speed c_0. It is such that $k_z = 0$ or:

$$(k_{mn}^c)^2 = \left(m\frac{\pi}{a}\right)^2 + \left(n\frac{\pi}{b}\right)^2 \tag{8.58}$$

  The cut-off frequency f_{mn}^c is linked to the cut off wave number k_{mn}^c by:

$$\boxed{f_{mn}^c = k_{mn}^c \frac{c_0}{2\pi} = \frac{c_0}{2}\left[\left(\frac{m}{a}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{n}{b}\right)^2\right]^{\frac{1}{2}}} \tag{8.59}$$

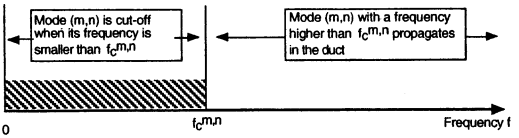


Figure 8.7: Propagation of mode (m,n) in a duct where the cut-off frequency is f^c_{mn}.

High frequency waves with $f > f^c_{mn}$ propagate into the duct without attenuation (Fig. 8.7). Low frequency modes such that $f < f^c_{mn}$ are cut-off. As an example, in a duct of rectangular cross section filled with fresh gases (sound speed = 340 m/s) with $a = 0.1$ m and $b = 0.2$ m, cut-off frequencies are listed in Table 8.2. As a direct consequence, if such a duct is feeding a combustion chamber with premixed gases, a transverse mode is able to propagate through it to enter the combustion chamber when its frequency is higher than 850 Hz for the $(0,1)$ mode, 1700 Hz for the $(1,0)$ mode, etc. All longitudinal modes $(0,0)$ propagate. Therefore, all oscillation modes going through the feeding pipe at frequencies smaller than 850 Hz must be associated with purely longitudinal modes.

m,n	0,0	0,1	1,0	1,1
Cut-off frequency f^c_{mn} (Hz)	0	850	1700	1900

Table 8.2: Cut-off frequencies f^c_{mn} of the first modes in a rectangular duct of section 0.1 by 0.2 m.

8.2.7 Longitudinal modes in a series of constant cross section ducts

Most combustion chambers are connected upstream and downstream with a series of ducts of variable sections. As shown above, all longitudinal modes (with $m = n = 0$) propagate through these ducts and may interact with the reacting flow in the combustor. Predicting wave propagation in these ducts is a crucial issue to build an acoustic description of a burner. This can be done as follows: consider a series of J connected ducts of section S_j and length $l_j = z_{j+1} - z_j$ (Fig. 8.8). The ducts are connected by $J-1$ interfaces. In all ducts, the acoustic signal is the sum of two waves, one traveling left (indexed $^-$) and one traveling right (indexed $^+$).

Assuming constant mean temperature in all ducts, Eq. (8.34) and (8.35) show that the acoustic pressure and velocity signals in duct j are:

$$p_1^j(z,t) = A_j^+ e^{ik(z-z_j)-i\omega t} + A_j^- e^{-ik(z-z_j)-i\omega t} \tag{8.60}$$

[iv] The other solution $k_z = -i \mid k_z \mid$ corresponds to a non physical solution where the wave would be amplified exponentially.

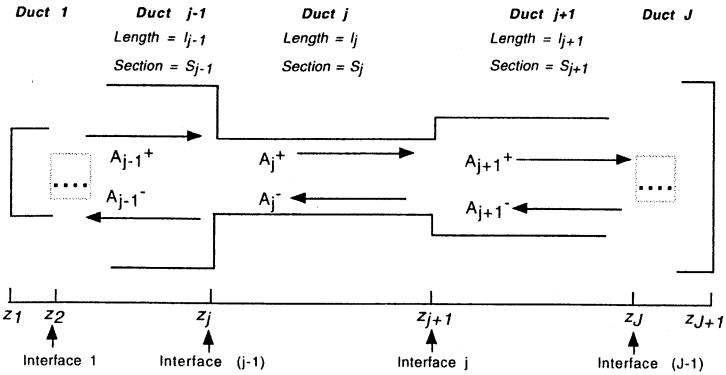


Figure 8.8: Propagation of longitudinal acoustic waves in connected ducts.

while the acoustic velocity is:

$$u_1^j(z,t) = \frac{1}{\rho_0 c_0}\left(A_j^+ e^{ik(z-z_j)-i\omega t} - A_j^- e^{-ik(z-z_j)-i\omega t}\right) \tag{8.61}$$

At interface j located at $z = z_{j+1}$, jump conditions are obtained by writing that pressure and acoustic flow rates are continuous as shown by Eq. (8.42):

$$p_1^j(z_{j+1},t) = p_1^{j+1}(z_{j+1},t) \quad \text{and} \quad S_j u_1^j(z_{j+1},t) = S_{j+1} u_1^{j+1}(z_{j+1},t) \tag{8.62}$$

so that

$$A_j^+ e^{ikl_j} + A_j^- e^{-ikl_j} = A_{j+1}^+ + A_{j+1}^- \tag{8.63}$$

$$S_j(A_j^+ e^{ikl_j} - A_j^- e^{-ikl_j}) = S_{j+1}(A_{j+1}^+ - A_{j+1}^-) \tag{8.64}$$

which relates the amplitudes of the wave in section $j+1$ to the amplitudes in section j through a transfer matrix T_j:

$$\boxed{\begin{pmatrix} A_{j+1}^+ \\ A_{j+1}^- \end{pmatrix} = T_j \begin{pmatrix} A_j^+ \\ A_j^- \end{pmatrix} \quad \text{with} \quad T_j = \frac{1}{2}\begin{bmatrix} e^{ikl_j}(1+\Gamma_j) & e^{-ikl_j}(1-\Gamma_j) \\ e^{ikl_j}(1-\Gamma_j) & e^{-ikl_j}(1+\Gamma_j) \end{bmatrix}} \tag{8.65}$$

where Γ_j is the area ratio between ducts j and $j+1$: $\Gamma_j = S_j/S_{j+1}$.

A global matrix G is then constructed to link wave amplitudes in the first ($j = 1$) and last ($j = J$) sections:

$$G = \prod_{j=1}^{J-1} T_j \quad \text{and} \quad \begin{pmatrix} A_J^+ \\ A_J^- \end{pmatrix} = G \begin{pmatrix} A_1^+ \\ A_1^- \end{pmatrix} \tag{8.66}$$

To close the problem, boundary conditions must be specified at both ends of the rig. A usual technique is to specify reflection factors (or impedances, see Table 8.1) at the left side of section 1 and at the right side of section J:

$$\frac{A_1^+}{A_1^-} = R_1 \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{A_J^+}{A_J^-} e^{2ikl_J} = R_J \tag{8.67}$$

Eq. (8.66) and boundary conditions (8.67) constitute a linear system which has a non zero solution only if:

$$\boxed{R_J = \frac{G_{11}R_1 + G_{12}}{G_{21}R_1 + G_{22}} e^{2ikl_J}} \tag{8.68}$$

Specify left reflection coefficient	R_1
For each interface $j = 1$ to $J-1$:	
- Evaluate section parameter	$\Gamma_j = \frac{S_j}{S_{j+1}}$
- Form transfer matrix T_j	$T_j = \frac{1}{2}\begin{bmatrix} e^{ikl_j}(1+\Gamma_j) & e^{-ikl_j}(1-\Gamma_j) \\ e^{ikl_j}(1-\Gamma_j) & e^{-ikl_j}(1+\Gamma_j) \end{bmatrix}$
Make global matrix G	$G = T_{J-1} \ldots T_2 T_1$
Specify right reflection coefficient	R_J
Solve for $\omega = kc_0$ in system:	$\begin{pmatrix} A_J^+ \\ A_J^- \end{pmatrix} = G \begin{pmatrix} A_1^+ \\ A_1^- \end{pmatrix}$
with boundary conditions:	$A_1^+/A_1^- = R_1$ and $A_J^+/A_J^- e^{2ikl_J} = R_J$
Knowing ω, find wave amplitudes:	$A_J^+/A_1^+ \quad A_J^-/A_1^+$ for $j = 1$ to J

Table 8.3: Procedure to compute the longitudinal eigenmodes of a series of J ducts separated by $J-1$ interfaces. The reflection coefficients R_1 and R_J are complex numbers and must be known (from experiments for example). The sound speed c_0 is constant. The wave number k is $k = \omega/c_0$.

Solving Eq. (8.68) provides the eigenfrequencies of the complete duct. Having these frequencies, the phases and respective amplitudes of the acoustic modes in each section can be easily determined (Poinsot et al.[375], Poinsot et al.[377]). The global procedure is summarized in Table 8.3.

8.2.8 Acoustic modes in cavities

A specific aspect of acoustics, which leads to combustion instabilities, is the existence of acoustic eigenmodes associated which high levels of oscillatory pressure and velocity. The exact characteristics of acoustic eigenmodes depend on the cavity shape and on boundary conditions. For the general case of a cavity bounded by a surface A (rigid walls), eigenmodes are obtained by solving the Helmholtz equation (8.30):

$$\nabla^2 p_\omega + k^2 p_\omega = 0 \tag{8.69}$$

On all cavity walls, velocity is zero and the pressure gradient normal to walls must be zero (Eq. 8.28):

$$\vec{n}.\nabla p_\omega = 0 \quad \text{on} \quad A \tag{8.70}$$

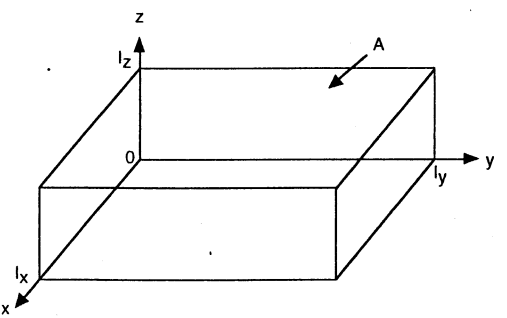


Figure 8.9: Configuration to study acoustic eigenmodes in a rectangular duct.

Only a set of eigenfunctions $p_\omega(x, y, z)$ (the acoustic modes of the cavity) satisfies the Helmholtz equation with such boundary conditions. For complex configurations, numerical solvers must be used to find the p_ω functions (Zikikout et al.[494]). For simple geometrical configurations such as the rectangular cavity (Fig. 8.9), simple solutions may be obtained by searching for p_ω functions in the factored form $p_\omega(x, y, z) = X(x)Y(y)Z(z)$. Substituting into the Helmholtz equation gives:

$$\frac{X''}{X} + \frac{Y''}{Y} + \frac{Z''}{Z} + k^2 = 0 \tag{8.71}$$

The solution to this equation is conveniently written introducing three wave numbers k_x, k_y and k_z such that:

$$k^2 = k_x^2 + k_y^2 + k_z^2 \tag{8.72}$$

The problem is then split along each direction:

$$X'' + k_x^2 X = 0 \quad Y'' + k_y^2 Y = 0 \quad Z'' + k_z^2 Z = 0 \tag{8.73}$$

and boundary conditions (zero normal velocities) impose zero pressure gradients on walls:

$$\frac{dX}{dx}(x = 0 \text{ or } l_x) = \frac{dY}{dy}(y = 0 \text{ or } l_y) = \frac{dZ}{dz}(z = 0 \text{ or } l_z) = 0 \tag{8.74}$$

The solution to these equations is:

$$X = \cos(k_x x) \quad Y = \cos(k_y y) \quad Z = \cos(k_z z) \tag{8.75}$$

where boundary conditions (8.74) at $x = l_x$, $y = l_y$ and $z = l_z$ impose:

$$\sin(k_x l_x) = 0 \quad ; \quad \sin(k_y l_y) = 0 \quad ; \quad \sin(k_z l_z) = 0 \tag{8.76}$$

so that:

$$k_x = n_x \frac{\pi}{l_x} \qquad k_y = n_y \frac{\pi}{l_y} \qquad k_z = n_z \frac{\pi}{l_z} \tag{8.77}$$

The pressure amplitude and the instantaneous pressure in the cavity are:

$$p_\omega(x, y, z) = P \cos\left(n_x \frac{\pi}{l_x} x\right) \cos\left(n_y \frac{\pi}{l_y} y\right) \cos\left(n_z \frac{\pi}{l_z} z\right) \tag{8.78}$$

$$\boxed{p_1(x, y, z, t) = p_\omega(x, y, z) e^{-i\omega t} = P \cos\left(n_x \frac{\pi}{l_x} x\right) \cos\left(n_y \frac{\pi}{l_y} y\right) \cos\left(n_z \frac{\pi}{l_z} z\right) e^{-i\omega t}} \tag{8.79}$$

where $\omega = k c_0$ and $k^2 = \pi^2 \left[(n_x/l_x)^2 + (n_y/l_y)^2 + (n_z/l_z)^2\right]$.

The resonant frequency of the mode (n_x, n_y, n_z) is given by:

$$\boxed{f = \frac{k c_0}{2\pi} = \frac{c_0}{2} \left[\left(\frac{n_x}{l_x}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{n_y}{l_y}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{n_z}{l_z}\right)^2\right]^{\frac{1}{2}}} \tag{8.80}$$

As an example, consider a combustion chamber geometry with a length $l_x = 1$ m and transverse sizes $l_y = 0.1$ m and $l_z = 0.2$ m. Table 8.4 summarizes the frequencies of the first modes. The cavity is filled with burnt gases at 2000 K, $\gamma = 1.25$ and the sound speed is approximately $c_0 \approx 840$ m/s. This case corresponds to a combustion chamber surrounded by rigid walls. The influence of inlets and outlets is ignored.

For a perfectly cylindrical cavity of radius a and length L (Fig. 8.10), similar derivations may be performed in cylindrical coordinates (r, θ, z) to determine the acoustic mode (m, n, q) where m, n and q are respectively the radial, tangential and q longitudinal mode numbers:

$$p(r, \theta, z) = J_n(\pi \beta_{mn} \frac{r}{a}) \cos\left(q\pi \frac{z}{L}\right) \left(P e^{in\theta} + Q e^{-in\theta}\right) \tag{8.81}$$

n_x, n_y, n_z	Identification	Frequency (Hz)
1,0,0	First longitudinal	422
2,0,0	Second longitudinal	845
3,0,0	Third longitudinal	1267
4,0,0	Fourth longitudinal	1690
0,0,1	First transverse along z	2112
1,0,1	First transverse in z - first longitudinal	2150
1,1,0	First transverse in y - first longitudinal	4240

Table 8.4: Frequencies of the first resonance modes in a typical laboratory combustion chamber.

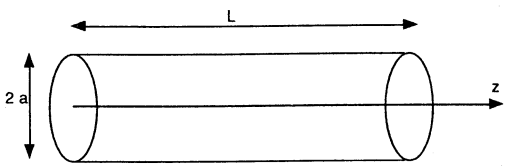


Figure 8.10: Configuration to study acoustic eigenmodes in a cylindrical duct.

where J_n is the Bessel function of order n. The values of β_{mn} are the roots of $J'_n(\pi\beta_{mn}) = 0$ and are summarized in Table 8.5. The resonant frequencies are given by:

$$f_{mnq} = \frac{c}{2}\left[\left(\frac{\beta_{mn}}{a}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{q}{L}\right)^2\right]^{\frac{1}{2}} \tag{8.82}$$

Mode	m =0	m =1	m = 2	m =3
n=0	0	1.22	2.333	3.238
n=1	0.586	1.697	2.717	3.725
n=2	0.972	2.135	3.173	4.192

Table 8.5: Values of β_{mn} for resonant modes in cylindrical cavities.

For each cavity, there is an infinite number of acoustic eigenmodes but only the lowest ones are observed in combustion because high frequency modes are damped by viscous effects (not included in the present analysis) more strongly than low frequency modes. In practical combustion devices, observing acoustic modes between 100 and 5000 Hz is usual and these modes influence combustion significantly.

8.2.9 The Helmholtz resonator

The previous sections have demonstrated that various modes can exist within a duct:

- low-frequency modes corresponding to longitudinal waves (Sect. 8.2.2) for which the acoustic wavelength is larger than the transverse duct dimensions and of the order of the longitudinal size of the duct,
- high-frequency modes corresponding to transverse waves (Sect. 8.2.6) for which the wavelength is of the order of the duct transverse dimensions.

In the framework of combustion instabilities, another important acoustic device is the Helmholtz resonator (Kinsler et al.[251]). A Helmholtz device resonates at very low frequencies (lower than the first longitudinal mode): the acoustic wavelength is larger than all duct dimensions so that all acoustic variables within the resonator are time-varying but do not depend on spatial coordinates. Such a device is displayed in Fig. 8.11. It consists of a cavity of volume V fitted to a neck of area S and length L.

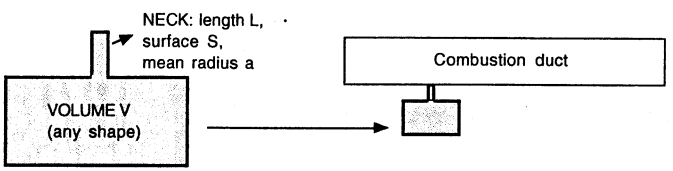


Figure 8.11: The Helmholtz resonator (left) and its use as a damping device (right).

This device acts like a spring (the pressure within the cavity) - mass (the gas within the neck) - resistance (the acoustic radiation on the opening) system and has a resonance frequency f_H given by:

$$\boxed{f_H = \frac{c_0}{2\pi}\sqrt{\frac{S}{L'V}}} \tag{8.83}$$

where L' is a corrected neck length of the order of $L + 1.5a$ and c_0 is the sound speed in the cavity. The reason why Helmholtz resonators are used in combustion chambers is that their attenuation coefficient is close to zero (Pierce[359], Kinsler et al.[251]) if they are installed on a duct (as shown in Fig. 8.11) so that they can damp a combustion instability created elsewhere in the combustor. Unfortunately, this property is satisfied only at the Helmholtz resonator frequency f_H so that these devices must be tuned for each oscillation frequency of the chamber.

8.2.10 Acoustic energy density and flux

The notion of acoustic energy is useful to describe combustion instabilities. In the field of CFD, it helps to understand the response of compressible codes to changes of boundary conditions.

Its simplest derivation is given here for non-reacting flows. The extension to reacting flows is presented in Section 8.3.6.

The acoustic energy measures the total level of acoustic fluctuations in a given domain and corresponds to the linearized form of the mechanical energy (Landau and Lifchitz[262]) but a simpler derivation is presented here to introduce this concept. Starting from Eq. (8.10) and (8.11):

$$\frac{1}{c_0^2}\frac{\partial p_1}{\partial t} + \rho_0 \nabla.\vec{u}_1 = 0 \tag{8.84}$$

$$\rho_0 \frac{\partial \vec{u}_1}{\partial t} + \nabla p_1 = 0 \tag{8.85}$$

Multiplying Eq. (8.84) by p_1/ρ_0, Eq. (8.85) by $\vec{u}_1$ and adding them gives:

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left(\frac{1}{2}\rho_0 \vec{u}_1^2 + \frac{1}{2}\frac{p_1^2}{\rho_0 c_0^2}\right) + \nabla.(p_1 \vec{u}_1) = 0 \tag{8.86}$$

The acoustic energy and flux are defined respectively by:

$$\boxed{e_1 = \frac{1}{2}\rho_0 \vec{u}_1^2 + \frac{1}{2}\frac{p_1^2}{\rho_0 c_0^2} \quad \text{and} \quad f_1 = p_1 \vec{u}_1} \tag{8.87}$$

Eq. (8.86) shows that the local acoustic energy e_1 varies only because of the local acoustic flux f_1:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial e_1}{\partial t} + \nabla.f_1 = 0} \tag{8.88}$$

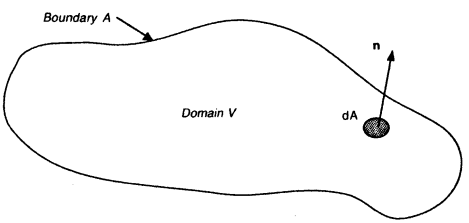


Figure 8.12: Integration domain for the acoustic energy equation (8.88).

This local energy balance may be integrated over a domain V (for example the computational domain in a CFD case) bounded by a surface A to yield (Fig. 8.12):

$$\frac{d}{dt}\mathcal{E}_1 + \int_A f_1.\vec{n}dA = 0 \tag{8.89}$$

where $\mathcal{E}_1 = \int_V e_1 dV$ is the total acoustic energy present in the domain and $\vec{n}$ is the normal to the surface A. Eq. (8.89) shows that the changes in the total energy are only due to fluxes crossing the boundaries. These fluxes are locally expressed as $f_1.n = p_1\vec{u}_1.\vec{n}$.

Eq. (8.89) has simple implications for compressible CFD codes: the acoustic flux $p_1\vec{u}_1.\vec{n}$ is zero on all walls (where $\vec{u}_0 = \vec{u}_1 = 0$), on inlets where velocity is imposed ($\vec{u}_0 \neq 0$ but $\vec{u}_1 = 0$) and on outlets where pressure is imposed (p_0 is constant and $p_1 = 0$). As a consequence, in domains surrounded by walls and by constant velocity or pressure boundaries (Fig. 8.13), the acoustic energy, which is initially present in the computational domain, cannot escape through the boundaries. It is trapped in the domain and all flow variables oscillate indefinitely, preventing the convergence of the code towards steady state. Of course, using a very dissipative algorithm damps the acoustic energy (the present derivation is valid only for inviscid flows) but allowing acoustic waves to leave the computational box is mandatory in high-order steady or unsteady codes as demonstrated in Chapter 9. This explains why numerous efforts are still devoted to boundary conditions, not only for unsteady flows but also for steady flows (Rudy and Strikwerda[406], Rudy and Strikwerda[407], Thompson[449], Giles[169], Nicoud[336]).

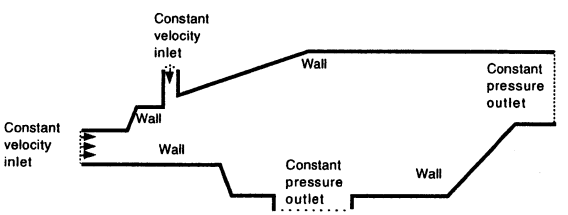


Figure 8.13: Example of computational domain surrounded by walls, constant velocity inlets or constant pressure outlets: the acoustic flux is zero on all boundaries, the total acoustic energy inside the domain is conserved and convergence to steady state is very slow.

The elements of acoustic theories derived here for non-reacting flows show that the acoustic energy of all acoustic eigenmodes is conserved: these modes are not damped but they cannot be amplified either and no strong aeroacoustic coupling should be expected if combustion is not present.[v] For reacting flows, as shown in Section 8.3, the acoustic energy of eigenmodes may be fed by unsteady combustion and increase enough to induce combustion instabilities.

[v]The analysis of Section 8.3 shows that combustion is actually not the only possible source of aeroacoustic coupling: vortices (without combustion) may also induce flow oscillations when they couple with acoustics as in a whistle (Tam and Block[443]).

8.3 Acoustics for reacting flows

For a reacting flow, the derivation of a wave equation is a more complex task. A convenient way to derive this equation is to work with the logarithm of pressure as shown below.

8.3.1 An equation for $\ln(P)$ in reacting flows

The starting point is the Navier-Stokes equations expressed here in tensor form and using total derivatives defined by:

$$\frac{Df}{Dt} = \frac{\partial f}{\partial t} + \vec{\mathbf{u}}.\nabla f$$

Two assumptions used in Section 8.2.1 remain useful for the derivation:

- H1 - zero volume forces ($f_k = 0$)
- H2 - zero volume heat sources ($\dot{\mathcal{Q}} = 0$).

The required equations are mass and momentum conservation like for non-reacting flows:

$$\frac{D\rho}{Dt} + \rho\nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}} = 0 \tag{8.90}$$

$$\rho\frac{D\vec{\mathbf{u}}}{Dt} = -\nabla p + \nabla.\tau \tag{8.91}$$

Since the flow is not adiabatic anymore, the energy equation (1.60) is also required:

$$\rho C_p \frac{DT}{Dt} = \dot{\omega}'_T + \frac{Dp}{Dt} + \tau : \nabla\vec{\mathbf{u}} - \left(\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k}Y_k\vec{V}_k\right).\nabla T \tag{8.92}$$

where $\vec{V}_k$ is the diffusion velocity vector of species k.

Eq. (8.90) to (8.92) must be combined to derive a wave equation. A convenient method is to divide the energy equation (8.92) by $\rho C_p T$ and use the equation of state $p = \rho r T$ to obtain an equation for $\ln(p)$:

$$\boxed{\frac{1}{\gamma}\frac{D\ln(p)}{Dt} + \nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}} = \frac{1}{\rho C_p T}\left[\dot{\omega}'_T + \tau : \nabla\vec{\mathbf{u}} - \left(\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k}Y_k\vec{V}_k\right).\nabla T\right] + \frac{1}{r}\frac{Dr}{Dt}} \tag{8.93}$$

The momentum equation (8.91) may also be written as a function of $\ln(p)$:

$$\boxed{\frac{D\vec{\mathbf{u}}}{Dt} + \frac{c_0^2}{\gamma}\nabla\ln(p) = \frac{1}{\rho}\nabla.\tau} \tag{8.94}$$

defining the local sound speed c_0 by: $c_0^2 = \gamma p/\rho$. Subtracting the material derivative of Eq. (8.93) from the divergence of Eq. (8.94) provides a wave equation for the logarithm of pressure:

$$\nabla.\left(\frac{c_0^2}{\gamma}\nabla\ln(p)\right) - \frac{D}{Dt}\left(\frac{1}{\gamma}\frac{D}{Dt}\ln(p)\right) = \nabla\cdot(\rho^{-1}\nabla.\tau)$$

$$-\frac{D}{Dt}\left[\frac{1}{\rho C_p T}\left(\dot{\omega}'_T + \tau : \nabla\vec{u} - \left(\rho\sum_{k=1}^{N} C_{p,k}Y_k\vec{V}_k\right).\nabla T\right)\right] - \frac{D}{Dt}\left[\frac{D}{Dt}(\ln(r))\right] - \nabla\vec{u} : \nabla\vec{u} \quad (8.95)$$

For a non-reacting inviscid flow containing only one species, Eq. (8.95) reduces to the wave equation (8.12) derived in Section 8.2.

8.3.2 A wave equation in low Mach-number reacting flows

Two additional assumptions may be introduced to derive a simple wave equation in reacting flows:

- H6 - low-speed mean flow (already used in Section 8.2.1),
- H7 - identical molecular weights for all species.

These two assumptions are not very restrictive and bring many simplifications:

- $\dot{\omega}'_T$ can be replaced by $\dot{\omega}_T$ since all molecular weights are equal (see § 1.1.6).
- γ is constant and the mean pressure p_0 is also constant so that $\gamma p_0 = \rho_0 c_0^2$ is constant (which does not mean that ρ_0 and c_0 are constant).
- An order of magnitude analysis (Kotake[257]) indicates that the main source terms on the RHS of Eq. (8.95) are the chemical heat release term and the velocity perturbations leading to the simplified equation:

$$\boxed{\nabla\cdot\left(\frac{c_0^2}{\gamma}\nabla\ln(p)\right) - \frac{D}{Dt}\left(\frac{1}{\gamma}\frac{D}{Dt}\ln(p)\right) = \frac{D}{Dt}\left(\frac{1}{\rho C_p T}\dot{\omega}_T\right) - \nabla\vec{u} : \nabla\vec{u}} \quad (8.96)$$

- All convective derivatives are second order terms compared to time derivatives (LeHelley[271]). For example, consider the total derivative of a one-dimensional quantity f which oscillates harmonically: $f = e^{ikx-i\omega t}$:

$$\frac{Df}{Dt} = \frac{\partial f}{\partial t} + u\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} = (-i\omega + uik)f = -i\omega\left(1 - \frac{u}{c_0}\right)f = -i\omega\,(1-M)\,f \quad (8.97)$$

since $k = \omega/c_0$. For small Mach numbers $M = u/c_0$, the second term in the expression of Df/Dt is negligible and Df/Dt can be approximated by $\partial f/\partial t$.

Eq. (8.96) then becomes:

$$\boxed{\nabla \cdot (c_0^2 \nabla \ln(p)) - \frac{\partial^2}{\partial t^2} \ln(p) = \frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left(\frac{1}{\rho C_v T}\dot{\omega}_T\right) - \gamma \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}}} \tag{8.98}$$

This equation is not linearized yet and could describe waves of finite amplitude. Linearizing it as in Section 8.2.1, the pressure is written $p = p_0 + p_1$ with $p_1/p_0 << 1$ so that $\ln(p)$ is approximated by p_1/p_0. Eq. (8.98) becomes an equation for the pressure changes p_1:

$$\boxed{\nabla \cdot (c_0^2 \nabla p_1) - \frac{\partial^2}{\partial t^2} p_1 = (\gamma - 1)\frac{\partial \dot{\omega}_T}{\partial t} - \gamma p_0 \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}}} \tag{8.99}$$

Table 8.6 compares the wave equation in non-reacting flows and in a reacting flow. For the non-reacting case, the $\nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}}$ term was retained: this term is responsible for turbulent flow noise. The main complexity brought by combustion is the variable sound speed which must be kept in the ∇ operator and the additional source term found on the RHS terms for the pressure equation with combustion. This source term is responsible for combustion noise and instabilities. The linearized form of Eq. (8.99) is sufficient to capture the growth of unstable modes but non-linear extensions are required to describe non-linear effects seen in many limit-cycles.

Non-reacting flows	$c_0^2 \nabla^2 p_1 - \frac{\partial^2 p_1}{\partial t^2} = -\gamma p_0 \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}}$
Reacting flows	$\nabla . c_0^2 \nabla p_1 - \frac{\partial^2 p_1}{\partial t^2} = (\gamma - 1)\frac{\partial \dot{\omega}_T}{\partial t} - \gamma p_0 \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}} : \nabla \vec{\mathbf{u}}$

Table 8.6: Comparison of wave equations for non-reacting and reacting flows.

8.3.3 Acoustic velocity and pressure in low-speed reacting flows

Linearized equations for pressure and for velocity perturbations are also needed for acoustic analysis. The equation for the acoustic velocity $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1$ is simplified from Eq. (8.91) using the same assumptions (negligible viscous stresses and convective derivatives) as for the wave equation and yields:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial \vec{\mathbf{u}}_1}{\partial t} = -\frac{1}{\rho_0}\nabla p_1} \tag{8.100}$$

where ρ_0 can be a function of space.

The equation for pressure is obtained by first neglecting viscous terms and variations of molecular weights in Eq. (8.93). The term associated to diffusion velocities and the Dr/Dt

term both vanish so that Eq. (8.93) simplifies to:

$$\frac{1}{\gamma}\frac{D\ln(p)}{Dt} + \nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}} = \frac{1}{\rho C_p T}\dot{\omega}_T \tag{8.101}$$

To zero-th order (for the mean flow), this equation yields:

$$\nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}}_0 = \frac{1}{\rho C_p T}\dot{\omega}_T^0 \tag{8.102}$$

where $\dot{\omega}_T^0$ is the mean reaction rate. Retaining first-order linear terms in Eq. (8.101) and neglecting spatial derivatives compared to time derivatives leads to (Crighton et al.[111], Le-Helley[271]):

$$\boxed{\frac{1}{\gamma p_0}\frac{\partial p_1}{\partial t} + \nabla.\vec{\mathbf{u}}_1 = \frac{\gamma-1}{\gamma p_0}\dot{\omega}_T^1} \tag{8.103}$$

where $\dot{\omega}_T^1$ is the unsteady heat release.

For longitudinal waves propagating into a duct of variable cross section $S(z)$ (see Fig. 8.3) one-dimensional flow may be assumed so that Eq. (8.100) and (8.103) can be integrated along x and y to give:

$$\frac{\partial u_1}{\partial t} = -\frac{1}{\rho_0}\frac{\partial p_1}{\partial z} \tag{8.104}$$

$$\frac{1}{\gamma p_0}\frac{\partial p_1}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{S}\frac{\partial}{\partial z}(Su_1) = \frac{\gamma-1}{\gamma p_0}\dot{\omega}_T^1 \tag{8.105}$$

8.3.4 Acoustic jump conditions for thin flames

The wavelengths associated with most longitudinal combustion oscillations are usually large compared to the size of the zone where combustion takes place. For example, for $f = 500$ Hz, the acoustic wavelength $\lambda_{ac} = c_0/f$ in burnt gases at 2000 K is of the order of 1.8 m while most flame zones (in efficient combustors) are of the order of 10 cm. In this case, flames can be supposed to be "compact" compared to acoustic wavelengths. For the present analysis, these flames become infinitely thin and jump conditions for acoustic quantities through a flame front can be derived from the previous equations. Consider the ideal thin flame model displayed in Fig. 8.14. In this model, the fresh gases are burnt in a zero-thickness zone located at $z = z_{j+1}$. Note that the duct section is also changing at $z = z_{j+1}$.

Integrating Eq. (8.104) and (8.105) from $z = z_{j+1}^-$ to $z = z_{j+1}^+$ and taking the limit where z_{j+1}^- and z_{j+1}^+ go to z_{j+1}:

$$[p_1]_{z_{j+1}^-}^{z_{j+1}^+} = 0 \tag{8.106}$$

$$[Su_1]_{z_{j+1}^-}^{z_{j+1}^+} = \frac{\gamma-1}{\gamma p_0}\dot{\Omega}_T^1 \tag{8.107}$$

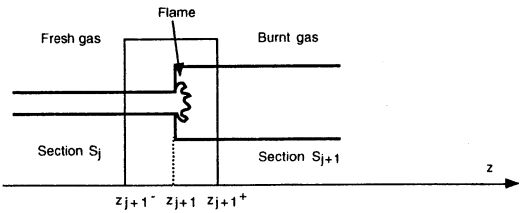


Figure 8.14: Jump conditions through a thin premixed flame

where $\dot{\Omega}_T^1 = \int_{z_{j+1}^-}^{z_{j+1}^+} S\dot{\omega}_T^1 dz$ is the total unsteady heat release produced by the flame.

The first condition shows that the acoustic pressure p_1 is continuous through the flame:

$$\boxed{p_1(z_{j+1}^-) = p_1(z_{j+1}^+)} \tag{8.108}$$

while the second one shows that the acoustic velocity jump through the flame front is:

$$\boxed{S_{j+1}u_1(z_{j+1}^+) - S_j u_1(z_{j+1}^-) = \frac{\gamma - 1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\dot{\Omega}_T^1} \tag{8.109}$$

where ρ_{j+1} and c_{j+1} are respectively the mean density and the sound speed in section $j+1$. In this expression, γp_0 was replaced by $\rho_j c_j^2$ which is conserved for all sections. Eq. (8.109) shows that a thin flame acts as a source of volume flow rate like a loudspeaker.[vi]

A transfer matrix can also be derived for the interface of Fig. 8.14. Using the notations of Section 8.2.7, the acoustic waves in section j and $j+1$ are written:

$$p_1^j(z,t) = A_j^+ e^{ik_j(z-z_j)-i\omega t} + A_j^- e^{-ik_j(z-z_j)-i\omega t} \tag{8.110}$$

while the acoustic velocity is:

$$u_1^j(z,t) = \frac{1}{\rho_j c_j}\left(A_j^+ e^{ik_j(z-z_j)-i\omega t} - A_j^- e^{-ik_j(z-z_j)-i\omega t}\right) \tag{8.111}$$

where k_j, ρ_j and c_j are respectively the wave number, the mean density and the sound speed in section j.

[vi] This result is somewhat surprising since one would expect the acoustic *mass* flow rate to be conserved and not the *volume* flow rate. This is due to the assumption of negligible convective terms compared to unsteady terms: the mean flow is neglected and the interface acts like a non permeable membrane which transmits volume changes but not mass. More sophisticated analyses may be used as shown in Bloxsidge et al.[45] but do not lead to simple analytical forms. Note also that the continuity equation cannot be used simply to deduce these acoustic jump conditions if a flame is present: this equation cannot be linearized because the mean density gradients are large and the interface is moving.

The fluctuating heat release $\dot{\Omega}_T^1$ is also supposed to be harmonic:

$$\boxed{\dot{\Omega}_T^1 = \Omega e^{-i\omega t}} \tag{8.112}$$

At the j^{th} interface located at $z = z_{j+1}$ separating sections j and $j+1$, the jump conditions (8.108) and (8.109) yield:

$$p_1^{j+1}(z_{j+1},t) = p_1^j(z_{j+1},t) \quad \text{and} \quad S_{j+1}u_1^{j+1}(z_{j+1},t) = S_j u_1^j(z_{j+1},t) + \frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\dot{\Omega}_T^1 \tag{8.113}$$

so that

$$A_j^+ e^{ikl_j} + A_j^- e^{-ikl_j} = A_{j+1}^+ + A_{j+1}^- \tag{8.114}$$

$$\frac{S_{j+1}}{\rho_{j+1}c_{j+1}}(A_{j+1}^+ - A_{j+1}^-) = \frac{S_j}{\rho_j c_j}(A_j^+ e^{ikl_j} - A_j^- e^{-ikl_j}) + \frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \tag{8.115}$$

and the amplitudes of the wave in section $j+1$ are linked to the amplitudes in section j by:

$$\begin{pmatrix} A_{j+1}^+ \\ A_{j+1}^- \end{pmatrix} = \frac{1}{2}\begin{bmatrix} e^{ikl_j}(1+\Gamma_j) & e^{-ikl_j}(1-\Gamma_j) \\ e^{ikl_j}(1-\Gamma_j) & e^{-ikl_j}(1+\Gamma_j) \end{bmatrix}\begin{pmatrix} A_j^+ \\ A_j^- \end{pmatrix} + \frac{\rho_{j+1}c_{j+1}}{2S_{j+1}}\begin{pmatrix} \frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \\ -\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \end{pmatrix} \tag{8.116}$$

where Γ_j is given by:

$$\Gamma_j = \frac{\rho_{j+1}c_{j+1}}{\rho_j c_j}\frac{S_j}{S_{j+1}} \tag{8.117}$$

Eq. (8.116) can also be recast as:

$$\boxed{\begin{pmatrix} A_{j+1}^+ \\ A_{j+1}^- \end{pmatrix} = T_j \begin{pmatrix} A_j^+ \\ A_j^- \end{pmatrix} + O_j} \tag{8.118}$$

with

$$\boxed{T_j = \frac{1}{2}\begin{bmatrix} e^{ik_j l_j}(1+\Gamma_j) & e^{-ik_j l_j}(1-\Gamma_j) \\ e^{ik_j l_j}(1-\Gamma_j) & e^{-ik_j l_j}(1+\Gamma_j) \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad O_j = \frac{1}{2}\frac{\rho_{j+1}c_{j+1}}{S_{j+1}}\begin{pmatrix} \frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \\ -\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \end{pmatrix}} \tag{8.119}$$

This form is more general than Eq. (8.65) because it incorporates variable density and reaction effects. The transfer matrix T_j links the waves amplitudes in section j to the amplitudes in section $j+1$. The presence of a flame in the $(j+1)^{th}$ duct appears through an additional O_j term in Eq. (8.118).

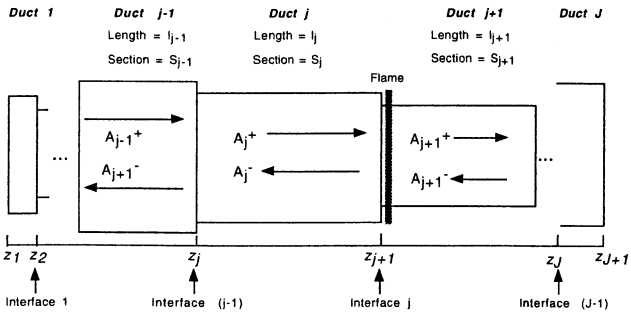


Figure 8.15: Decomposition of a combustor into one-dimensional sections.

8.3.5 Longitudinal modes in a series of ducts with combustion

The previous relations may be used to determine one-dimensional resonant modes in a series of connected ducts with one or many flames (Fig. 8.15). Transfer matrices T_j and source terms O_j can be estimated in each section of the duct and like for non-reacting flows, assembled from inlet to outlet to gather a global matrix.

The global matrix $G_{j,n}$ must now have two indices and is such that:

$$\begin{pmatrix} A_{j+1}^+ \\ A_{j+1}^- \end{pmatrix} = G_{j,1} \begin{pmatrix} A_1^+ \\ A_1^- \end{pmatrix} + \sum_{k=1}^{j-1} G_{j,k+1} O_k + O_j \tag{8.120}$$

The matrix $G_{j,k}$ integrates all interfaces from k to j while the matrix $G_{j,1}$ integrates all interfaces from 1 to j:

$$G_{j,k+1} = T_j T_{j-1} \ldots T_{k+1} \quad \text{and} \quad G_{j,1} = T_j \ldots T_2 T_1 \tag{8.121}$$

Writing the system (8.120) for the last section $j = J$ and knowing the boundary conditions:

$$\frac{A_1^+}{A_1^-} = R_1 \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{A_J^+}{A_J^-} e^{2ik_J l_J} = R_J \tag{8.122}$$

leads to a linear system which has a non trivial (non-zero) solution only for a limited set of pulsations ω and associated mode shapes (determined by the wave amplitudes A_j^+ and A_j^- for $j = 1$ to J). The imaginary part ω_i of the pulsation ω determines the stability of the corresponding modes: if ω_i is positive, the mode is unstable and grows with time. The global procedure is summarized in Table 8.7 for a geometry sketched in Fig. 8.15. Since the problem is linear, only scaled wave amplitudes may be obtained (such as A_J^+/A_1^+).

Specify left reflection coefficient	R_1
For each interface $j = 1$ to $J-1$:	
- Evaluate section parameter	$\Gamma_j = \frac{\rho_{j+1} c_{j+1} S_j}{\rho_j c_j S_{j+1}}$
- Form transfer matrix T_j	$T_j = \frac{1}{2} \begin{bmatrix} e^{ik_j l_j}(1+\Gamma_j) & e^{-ik_j l_j}(1-\Gamma_j) \\ e^{ik_j l_j}(1-\Gamma_j) & e^{-ik_j l_j}(1+\Gamma_j) \end{bmatrix}$
- Add source term O_j	$O_j = \frac{1}{2}\frac{\rho_{j+1} c_{j+1}}{S_{j+1}} \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \\ -\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_j c_j^2}\Omega \end{pmatrix}$ (if a flame is present)
- Make global matrices $G_{j,n}$	$G_{j,n} = T_j \ldots T_{n+1} T_n$ (for $n = 1$ to j)
Specify right reflection coefficient	R_J
Solve for ω in system:	$\begin{pmatrix} A_J^+ \\ A_J^- \end{pmatrix} = G_{J-1,1} \begin{pmatrix} A_1^+ \\ A_1^- \end{pmatrix} + \sum_{k=1}^{J-2} G_{J-1,k+1} O_k + O_{J-1}$
with boundary conditions:	$A_1^+/A_1^- = R_1$ and $A_J^+/A_J^- e^{2ik_J l_J} = R_J$
Having ω, find wave amplitudes:	$A_J^+/A_1^+ \quad A_J^-/A_1^+$ for $j = 1$ to J

Table 8.7: Procedure to compute the longitudinal eigenmodes of a combustor at low speeds decomposed into J sections separated by $J-1$ interfaces. The reflection coefficients R_1 and R_J are complex numbers and must be known (from experiments for example). Sound speeds c_j and densities ρ_j correspond to mean values. The product $\rho_j c_j^2$ is conserved in all sections: $\rho_j c_j^2 = \gamma p_0$. Wave numbers k_j are defined by $k_j = \omega/c_j$.

8.3.6 The acoustic energy balance in reacting flows

Acoustic energy may be defined as in Section 8.2.10:

$$\boxed{e_1 = \frac{1}{2}\rho_0 \vec{u}_1^2 + \frac{1}{2}\frac{p_1^2}{\rho_0 c_0^2}} \tag{8.123}$$

Multiplying Eq. (8.103) by p_1, taking the scalar product of the momentum equation (8.100) by $\vec{u}_1$ yields:

$$\boxed{\frac{\partial e_1}{\partial t} + \nabla \cdot f_1 = s_1 \quad \text{with} \quad s_1 = \frac{(\gamma-1)}{\gamma p_0} p_1 \dot{\omega}_T^1 \quad \text{and} \quad f_1 = p_1 \vec{u}_1} \tag{8.124}$$

The RHS source term s_1 is a correlation between unsteady pressure p_1 and unsteady heat release $\dot{\omega}_T^1$. This term is due to combustion and can act as a source or a sink term for the acoustic energy.[vii] When s_1 is positive, i.e. if the pressure oscillations (p_1) are in phase with the unsteady heat release ($\dot{\omega}_T^1$), s_1 acts as a source term for the acoustic energy and the instability is locally amplified. On the other hand, if unsteady heat release is maximum when pressure is minimum, the instability is diminished. This qualitative criterion for combustion instability was first proposed by Rayleigh[392].

Eq. (8.124) can be used to evaluate the instability growth rate. If integrated over the whole volume V of the combustor, it yields:

$$\frac{d}{dt}\int_V e_1 dV + \int_A f_1 . \vec{n} dA = \int_V s_1 dV \tag{8.125}$$

In Eq. (8.125), all terms are time dependent. To provide meaningful information on the growth of the instability, Eq. (8.125) must also be averaged over time. This can be done over a period of oscillation if an harmonic oscillation of the combustor is assumed (see Table 8.8 for notations). Supposing harmonic variations for all variables allows to write unsteady pressure, velocity and heat release as:

$$p_1 = \Re(p_\omega(t)e^{-i\omega t}), \quad \vec{u}_1 = \Re(\vec{u}_\omega(t)e^{-i\omega t}) \quad \text{and} \quad \dot{\omega}_T^1 = \Re(\dot{w}_\omega(t)e^{-i\omega t}) \tag{8.126}$$

where $p_\omega(t)$, $\vec{u}_\omega(t)$ and $\dot{w}_\omega(t)$ are slowly varying functions of time. Whether these functions grow with time for a given pulsation ω will determine the stability of the combustor.

Integrating Eq. (8.125) over a period of oscillation $T = 2\pi/\omega$ and dividing by T gives (using averaging techniques introduced in § 8.2.3):

$$\boxed{\frac{d}{dt}\mathcal{E}_1 + \mathcal{F}_1 = \mathcal{S}_1} \tag{8.127}$$

[vii] For a single-step reaction, the heat release and the fuel reaction rate are linked by $\dot{\omega}_T = -Q\dot{\omega}_F$ using Eq. (2.17). The RHS term becomes $s_1 = -\frac{(\gamma-1)}{\gamma}\frac{p_1}{p_0}Q\dot{\omega}_F^1$ where $\dot{\omega}_F^1$ is the perturbed fuel reaction rate.

Energy	Flux	Source term	Characteristic
e_1	f_1	s_1	local, instantaneous
E	F	S	local, period-averaged
$\mathcal{E}_1$	$\mathcal{F}_1$	$\mathcal{S}_1$	volume and period-averaged

Table 8.8: Definitions of acoustic energies, fluxes and source terms necessary to derive growth rates of acoustic modes in combustors.

where $\mathcal{E}_1$ measures the period-averaged acoustic energy in the whole combustor:

$$\mathcal{E}_1 = \int_V E dV \quad \text{and} \quad E = \frac{1}{T}\int_0^T e_1 dt = \frac{1}{4\rho_0 c^2} p_\omega p_\omega^* + \frac{1}{4}\rho_0 \vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega \vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega^* \tag{8.128}$$

The period-averaged acoustic flux leaving the combustor is $\mathcal{F}_1$:

$$\mathcal{F}_1 = \int_V F dV \quad \text{and} \quad F = \frac{1}{T}\int_0^T f_1 dt = \frac{1}{2}\Re(p_\omega \vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega^*) \tag{8.129}$$

And the average source term is $\mathcal{S}_1$:

$$\mathcal{S}_1 = \int_V S dV \quad \text{and} \quad S = \frac{1}{T}\int_0^T s_1 dt = \frac{(\gamma-1)}{T\gamma p_0}\int_0^T p_1 \dot{\omega}_T^1 dt = \frac{(\gamma-1)}{2\gamma p_0}\Re(p_\omega \dot{w}_\omega^*) \tag{8.130}$$

Flame/acoustic coupling is now represented in $\mathcal{S}_1$: the space-averaged integral (over V) of the period-averaged value of $p_\omega \dot{w}_\omega^*$ (unsteady pressure multiplied by unsteady heat release) must be positive to increase the acoustic energy of the oscillation.

The growth rate of the acoustic energy g may also be expressed by assuming that the amplitudes of the perturbation change slowly with time in comparison to acoustic times so that p_ω, $\vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega$ and $\dot{w}_\omega$ functions may be written:

$$p_\omega(t) = P_1 e^{gt}, \quad \vec{\mathbf{u}}_\omega = \vec{U}_1 e^{gt} \quad \text{and} \quad \dot{w}_\omega = W_1 e^{gt} \tag{8.131}$$

where $gT << 1$. The energy balance becomes:

$$\boxed{g = \frac{1}{2\mathcal{E}_1}(-\mathcal{F}_1 + \mathcal{S}_1)} \tag{8.132}$$

The growth rate g can be evaluated as the difference between the combustion source term $\mathcal{S}_1$ and the acoustic losses $\mathcal{F}_1$ at the boundaries.

8.4 Combustion instabilities

When acoustics and combustion get strongly coupled, oscillating regimes called combustion instabilities are observed. The mechanisms leading to instability are numerous and many of them are still unknown so that there is no reliable method to predict the occurrence and the characteristics of combustion instabilities without first firing the combustor. However, some insight may be gained on the mechanisms controlling the instability by using the tools developed in the previous sections.

8.4.1 Stable versus unstable combustion

The Rayleigh criterion, which was proposed a century ago and demonstrated in the previous section, is still a widely used approach for combustion instability. It gives a condition to determine whether the coupling between the acoustic field and the unsteady reaction rate leads to instability (Putnam[391]). Combustion instability occurs if the s_1 term is positive i.e. if the unsteady heat release $\dot{\omega}_T^1$ and the acoustic pressure p_1 in the duct are oscillating in phase:

$$\boxed{s_1 = \frac{(\gamma-1)}{\gamma p_0} p_1 \dot{\omega}_T^1} \tag{8.133}$$

Although this seems a rather natural statement, many experiments do not support the Rayleigh criterion in a straightforward manner: the index s_1 changes with time and with location. Only the time averaged Rayleigh index S given by Eq. (8.130):

$$S = \frac{1}{T}\int_0^T s_1 dt = \frac{(\gamma-1)}{2\gamma p_0}\Re(p_\omega \dot{w}_\omega^*) = \frac{(\gamma-1)}{T\gamma p_0}\int_0^T p_1 \dot{\omega}_T^1 dt \tag{8.134}$$

controls the local instability growth. In particular, it appears that some regions of a given combustor usually excite the oscillation by burning in phase with pressure (positive S) while other regions damp the instability by burning out of phase with pressure (Poinsot et al.[377], Samaniego et al.[417]).

It is also important to recognize that the energy balance expressed by Eq. (8.127) must change when the instability starts, grows or gets saturated. Fig. 8.16 shows the typical time evolution of pressure oscillations in a combustor where an instability is triggered at $t = 0$ (for example by changing the operating parameters). First, linear oscillations appear. If the growth rate factor g given by Eq. (8.132) is positive, their amplitude grows exponentially: the source term $\mathcal{S}_1$ is larger than the acoustic losses $\mathcal{F}_1$. However, amplitudes do not continue growing: if the combustor does not explode or blow-off, a limit-cycle is reached (as is most often the case in experiments) in which non-linear effects are essential. Since the amplitude of this periodic regime is constant, the growth rate g must be zero. This can be due to an increase of the acoustic losses (increased $\mathcal{F}_1$) or to a phase change between unsteady pressure and heat release (decreased $\mathcal{S}_1$). Therefore, using the Rayleigh criterion when a limit cycle is reached does not bring specific information because the instability is saturated. Moreover,

this criterion confirms that certain regions of the combustor excite the instability but does not indicate why. Finally, the Rayleigh criterion being derived in a linear framework, it is unclear that it can be applied to limit cycles.

In conclusion, it is necessary to understand the mechanisms creating the instability and not only their manifestation through the Rayleigh criterion. This can be achieved by studying combustion instabilities during their initial linear phase. It can be done experimentally using active control methods as shown by Poinsot et al.[378] and Poinsot et al.[380]. The other possible route is to use numerical approaches as described below.

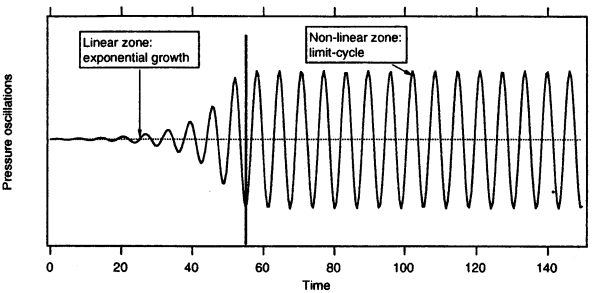


Figure 8.16: Growth of a combustion instability to limit cycle.

The methodology developed in the previous section can be used to predict the stability of a flame to longitudinal modes (as demonstrated in Section 8.4.2) if the concept of a transfer function and of n - τ models is introduced (§ 8.4.3). The method is illustrated in the case of the Rijke tube (Rijke[399], Rijke[398]) which is one of the simplest flame-acoustics resonator (§ 8.4.4). In this configuration, additional assumptions allow a fully analytical solution to be constructed. This simple solution highlights most of the physics of the problem and is used to emphasize the importance of the flame transfer function and the limits of n - τ models. Section 8.4.5 shows how modern CFD tools may be used to compute the flame transfer function of unsteady flames.

8.4.2 Interaction of longitudinal waves and thin flames

The tools developed in Section 8.3 can be gathered to study the stability of a thin flame located in a duct. The first point is to recognize that all lines connected to the combustion chamber participate in acoustic wave transmission and reflection and must be included in the analysis. The system must incorporate all elements until a proper acoustic condition can be set (a section where the impedance or the reflection coefficient can be imposed with reasonable accuracy).

Table 8.7 gathers the methodology required for combustion instability analysis. In this section, a simple example of such a methodology is presented for a combustor displayed in Fig. 8.17 which contains only two sections. The problem has five unknowns: the four wave amplitudes A_1^+, A_1^-, A_2^+, A_2^- and the pulsation ω.

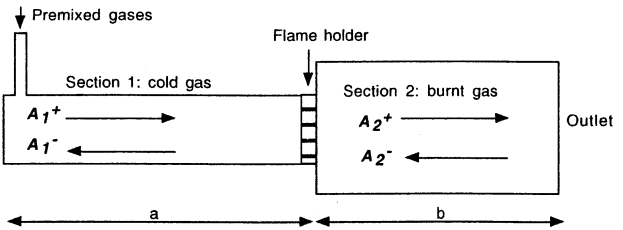


Figure 8.17: Example of one-dimensional discretization of a premixed combustor.

In this duct, a flame is stabilized at $x = a$. Section 1 is the portion of the duct upstream of the flame holder where the gases are cold and have a sound speed c_1 and a density ρ_1. Region 2 corresponds to the region downstream of the flame holder where the gases are hot and have a sound speed c_2 and a density ρ_2. Pressure is fixed at the outlet of the duct ($x = a + b$): $p_2(a + b, t) = 0$ so that the reflection coefficient R_2 is -1. The upstream end of the duct is supposed to act like a rigid wall: $u_1(0, t) = 0$ so that the reflection coefficient R_1 is $+1$.

Using the notations of Table 8.7, this problem involves two sections and one interface (at $x = a$). The global matrix G_1 (equal to the transfer matrix T_1 of the unique interface) and the source term O_1 are:

$$G_1 = T_1 = \frac{1}{2}\begin{bmatrix} e^{ik_1 a}(1+\Gamma_1) & e^{-ik_1 a}(1-\Gamma_1) \\ e^{ik_1 a}(1-\Gamma_1) & e^{-ik_1 a}(1+\Gamma_1) \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad O_1 = \frac{1}{2}\frac{\rho_2 c_2}{S_2}\begin{pmatrix} \frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_1 c_1^2}\Omega \\ -\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_1 c_1^2}\Omega \end{pmatrix} \tag{8.135}$$

where $\Gamma_1 = (\rho_2 c_2 S_1)/(\rho_1 c_1 S_2)$. System (8.135) must be solved for the wave amplitudes A_1^+, A_1^-, A_2^+, A_2^- and the pulsation ω using the additional boundary conditions:

$$R_1 = \frac{A_1^+}{A_1^-} = 1 \quad \text{and} \quad R_2 = \frac{A_2^+}{A_2^-}e^{2ik_2 b} = -1 \tag{8.136}$$

This can be done once a model for Ω, the unsteady combustion term, is chosen. Section 8.4.3 presents the most usual model for Ω, based on a time delay between acoustic perturbation at the flame holder and unsteady combustion.

8.4.3 The $(n-\tau)$ formulation for flame transfer function

A model describing the response of the unsteady combustion term Ω is still needed to close the system given in Table 8.7. Determining $\Omega(A_1^+, A_1^-, A_2^+, A_2^-)$ or, in other words the transfer function of the flame, is the crux of the problem. In general, there is no reason ensuring that Ω depends only on these amplitudes: Ω might depend on other mechanisms in a more complex way, like local turbulence, chemical effects or existence of coherent structures. But the assumption of a function $\Omega(A_1^+, A_1^-, A_2^+, A_2^-)$ allows to build a useful simple model. Such models have been the basis of combustion instability studies since their introduction (Crocco[112], Crocco[113]).

Suppose that the oscillatory combustion is produced by perturbations of the velocity at the flame holder $(u_1(x=a,t))$ with a time delay τ. For example, when the velocity increases at the flame holder, a vortex is shed in the burnt gases and this vortex burns after a time τ. Such pictures are supported by experimental results (Smith and Zukoski[432], Poinsot et al.[377]). The simplest scaling law between $\dot{\Omega}_T^1$ and u_1 may be written:

$$\boxed{\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_1 c_1^2}\dot{\Omega}_T^1 = S_1 n u_1(a, t-\tau)} \tag{8.137}$$

where n is called the interaction index and has no dimension.

If all variables are supposed to oscillate sinusoidally with time:

$$\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_1 c_1^2}\dot{\Omega}_T^1 = S_1 n e^{i\omega\tau} u_1(a) \tag{8.138}$$

or, in terms of the unsteady harmonic combustion amplitude Ω:

$$\frac{\gamma-1}{\rho_1 c_1^2}\Omega = \frac{n}{\rho_1 c_1} S_1 e^{i\omega\tau}(A_1^+ e^{ik_1 a} - A_1^- e^{-ik_1 a}) \tag{8.139}$$

Substituting Ω in Eq. (8.135) and using boundary conditions (8.136) leads to an overdetermined linear system which has a solution only if its determinant is zero. This condition provides an equation for the pulsation ω after some manipulations:

$$\boxed{\cos(k_1 a)\cos(k_2 b) - \Gamma \sin(k_1 a)\sin(k_2 b)(1 + n e^{i\omega\tau}) = 0} \tag{8.140}$$

where $k_1 = \omega/c_1$ and $k_2 = \omega/c_2$.

Solving Eq. (8.140) provides the real and imaginary parts of ω. If the imaginary part is positive, the solution (written as $e^{-i\omega t}$) is unstable and combustion instability is expected. The frequency of this instability is obtained from the real part of ω. In general, this resolution must be done numerically. However, it is instructive to study a simpler case using additional assumptions to understand the physics underlying this type of problem as done in Section 8.4.4.

8.4.4 Complete solution in a simplified case

A complete solution to Eq. (8.140) is obtained if specific values for the parameters are chosen. Assume:

$$a = b \quad c_1 = c_2 = c \quad S_1 = S_2 \quad \rho_1 = \rho_2 \tag{8.141}$$

This configuration corresponds to a flame located in the center of a duct of length $2a$ and creating a negligible temperature jump (Fig. 8.18). In this case, $\Gamma = 1$ and Eq. (8.140) reduces to:

$$\cos(2ka) - \sin^2(ka) n\epsilon^{i\omega\tau} = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad \cos(2ka) = \frac{n\epsilon^{i\omega\tau}}{2 + n\epsilon^{i\omega\tau}} \tag{8.142}$$

or, assuming that $n << 1$:

$$\cos(2ka) = \frac{1}{2} n\epsilon^{i\omega\tau} \tag{8.143}$$

where $k = \omega/c$ is the same in fresh and burnt gas.

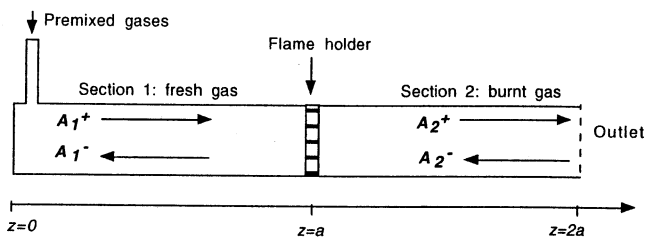


Figure 8.18: A simple model for the Rijke tube.

The quarter-wave mode

Without combustion ($n = 0$), the first resonance frequency $\omega_0 = k_0 c$ is real (its imaginary part is equal to zero: $\Im(\omega_0) = 0$) and is given by:

$$\cos(2k_0 a) = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad k_0 a = \pi/4 \tag{8.144}$$

This mode has a wavelength $\lambda = 2\pi c/\omega_0 = 8a$ which is four times the duct length. This first mode of the duct is called the quarter-wave mode. The mode structure is visualized by plotting the amplitudes of pressure and velocity fluctuations. For this simple case, the solution of the system (8.135) is:

$$A_1^+ = A_1^-; \quad A_2^+ = -iA_2^- = \frac{1+i}{\sqrt{2}} A_1^+ \tag{8.145}$$

and

$$p_1(z,t) = 2A_1^+ \cos(kz)e^{-i\omega t} \quad \text{or} \quad p_\omega(z) = 2A_1^+ \cos(kz) \tag{8.146}$$

$$u_1(z,t) = 2iA_1^+ \sin(kz)e^{-i\omega t} = 2A_1^+ \sin(kz)e^{-i(\omega t - \frac{\pi}{2})} \quad \text{or} \quad u_\omega(z) = 2iA_1^+ \sin(kz) \tag{8.147}$$

Since the problem is linear, any amplitude A_1^+ can be used. The velocity fluctuation lags behind the pressure oscillations by $\pi/2$. It is maximum at the outlet of the burner ($z = 2a$) which is called a velocity antinode and zero at the inlet ($z = 0$) which is a velocity node. The pressure fluctuations are maximum at the burner inlet ($z = 0$) and zero at the outlet ($z = 2a$) (Fig. 8.19). In the absence of combustion, this mode is not amplified ($\Im(k_0) = 0$).

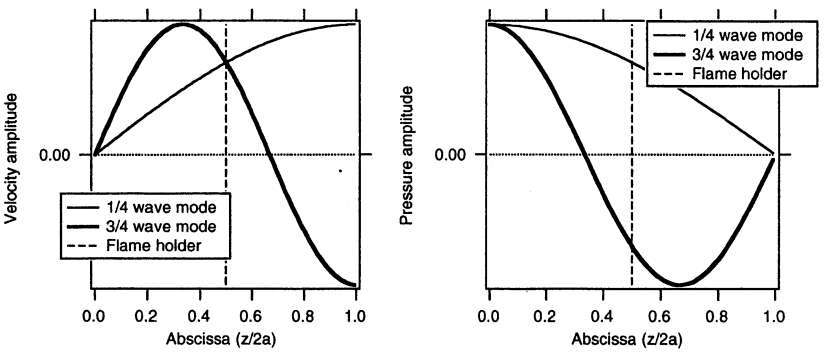


Figure 8.19: Acoustic modes in the simplified Rijke burner.

With combustion ($n > 0$), the oscillation wavenumber k may be expanded as $k = k_0 + k'$ using Eq. (8.143):

$$\Re(k') = -\frac{n}{4a} \cos(\omega_0 \tau) \quad \text{and} \quad \Im(k') = -\frac{n}{4a} \sin(\omega_0 \tau) \tag{8.148}$$

The system is unstable (i.e. $\Im(k') > 0$) when $\sin(\omega_0 \tau)$ is negative. In such cases, the acoustic oscillation at frequency k_0 which is present without combustion is amplified, leading to instability. Its frequency is slightly shifted from $\Re(k')$. In this situation, combustion feeds energy into the acoustic mode leading to combustion instability. The criterion for instability is therefore:

$$\sin(\omega_0 \tau) < 0 \quad \text{or} \quad -\pi + 2p\pi < \omega_0 \tau < 2p\pi \tag{8.149}$$

where p is an integer.

Rewriting this result as:

$$\boxed{\left(p - \frac{1}{2}\right) T_0 < \tau < pT_0} \quad \text{with} \quad T_0 = \frac{2\pi}{\omega_0} = \frac{8a}{c} \tag{8.150}$$

shows that a given acoustic mode becomes unstable with combustion if the time delay τ between unsteady heat release and inlet flow perturbations is more than half the acoustic mode period T_0 (modulus T_0). On the other hand, a flame with zero or small delays (less than $T_0/2$) is stable.

The Rayleigh criterion derived in Section 8.3 can also be deduced from this result by evaluating the phase difference ϕ between unsteady pressure at the flame holder $p_1(z=a)$, given by Eq. (8.146), and unsteady heat release $\dot{\Omega}_T^1$, given by Eq. (8.138), where the velocity fluctuation is expressed using Eq. (8.147):

$$p_1(x=a,t) = \sqrt{2}A_1^+ e^{-i\omega t} \quad \text{and} \quad \dot{\Omega}_T^1 = \frac{\rho_1 c_1^2}{\gamma-1} n e^{i\omega\tau} \dot{S}_1 u_1(a) = \frac{\sqrt{2}A_1^+ S_1 c_1}{\gamma-1} n e^{-i(\omega t-\omega\tau-\frac{\pi}{2})}$$

The phase difference between $p_1(x=a,t)$ and $\dot{\Omega}_T^1$ is:

$$\phi = \omega\tau + \frac{\pi}{2} \tag{8.151}$$

According to the Rayleigh criterion, the instability grows if the phase ϕ between pressure and heat release ranges between $-\pi/2$ and $\pi/2$ (modulus 2π):

$$-\pi + 2p\pi < \omega\tau < 2p\pi \quad \text{or} \quad -\frac{T_0}{2} + pT_0 < \tau < pT_0 \tag{8.152}$$

which is exactly the criterion obtained above. In this simple case, the Rayleigh criterion is equivalent to the complete model because combustion is concentrated in one section near the flame holder. In more complex cases, the Rayleigh criterion should be used with caution.

The three-quarter-wave mode and mode hopping

The quarter-wave mode is not the only acoustic mode of the duct. Another important mode is the three-quarter mode. Its wavenumber k_1 is given by:

$$\cos(2k_1 a) = 0 \quad \text{with} \quad k_1 a = \frac{\pi}{4} + \frac{\pi}{2} = 3\frac{\pi}{4} \tag{8.153}$$

This mode has a wavelength $\lambda = 2\pi c/\omega_1 = 8a/3$. This second duct mode is called the three-quarter-wave mode (Fig. 8.19). As done for the quarter-wave mode at k_0, the corresponding oscillation frequency k may be expanded as $k = k_1 + k'$ using Eq. (8.143):

$$\Re(k') = \frac{n}{4a}\cos(\omega_1\tau) \quad \text{and} \quad \Im(k') = \frac{n}{4a}\sin(\omega_1\tau) \tag{8.154}$$

and instability is amplified if: $\sin(\omega_1\tau) > 0$ or $2p\pi < \omega_1\tau < \pi + 2p\pi$ or

$$\boxed{pT_1 < \tau < \frac{T_1}{2} + pT_1} \quad \text{with} \quad T_1 = \frac{2\pi}{\omega_1} = \frac{8a}{3c} \tag{8.155}$$

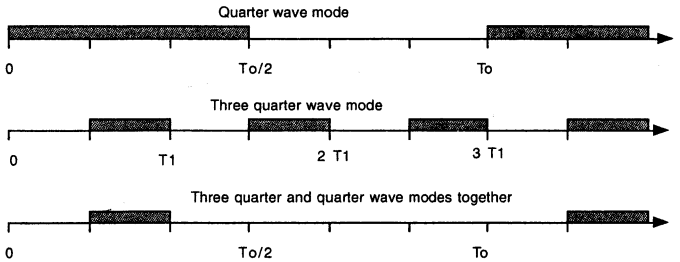


Figure 8.20: Stability domains (shaded regions) for the first two modes of the duct: the abscissa is the time delay τ between velocity perturbations at the flame holder $u_1(a)$ and unsteady heat release $\hat{\Omega}_T^1$ (Eq. (8.137)).

As displayed in Fig. 8.20, the stability conditions of the quarter-wave and the three quarter wave modes are:

$$\boxed{pT_0 < \tau < T_0/2 + pT_0} \quad \text{and} \quad \boxed{T_1/2 + pT_1 < \tau < T_1 + pT_1} \tag{8.156}$$

Only a very small part of the τ domain provides stability for both the quarter-wave and the three-quarter wave modes. There are large overlapping zones between the instability domains of one mode and the instability domains of the others so that when one mode is stable, the other one is likely to be unstable: to stabilize the quarter-wave mode, one might try, for example, to decrease the time delay but doing so, the three-quarter wave mode may be triggered. Both modes are stable only in the region $T_0/6 < \tau < T_0/3$. But there, a higher-order (five-quarter) mode could be amplified. This phenomenon, called mode hopping, is commonly observed in combustors where frequencies change discontinuously when operating conditions are changed: varying n and τ leads to the death of one mode but another one, at a different frequency, replaces the first one right away. Predicting which modes will be amplified requires to take into account more non-linear effects to predict dissipation for higher modes: the effects of the interaction index n must be accounted for as well as the acoustic losses inside the duct and at its ends. This leads to much more complex formulations. Although this result was obtained in a simplified case, it is typical of combustion instabilities in real devices:

- Multiple acoustic modes of the combustion chamber (including feeding lines), which have a constant acoustic energy without combustion, can be amplified with combustion. The frequencies of the acoustic instabilities are often shifted slightly from the frequencies of the purely acoustic modes but a simple acoustic computation of a combustion chamber predicts fairly well the possible values of combustion instability frequencies (Poinsot et al.[377]).

- Which acoustic mode is actually amplified by combustion is a more difficult question

depending on the interaction index n, the time delay τ and the acoustic losses.

- All fluid mechanics complexities have been enclosed in the notion of a transfer function between flow and combustion, characterized by the interaction index n and the time delay τ. How to obtain these quantities remains an open question. The next sections address this issue.

8.4.5 Vortices in combustion instabilities

To use the acoustic tools described above to predict combustion instabilities, a crucial information is the flame transfer function. To obtain it, it is necessary to determine the flame response to perturbations induced by inlet conditions as postulated in Eq. (8.137). Typically, a perturbation of the inlet flow rate of the combustor induces a perturbation of the total reaction rate with an interaction index n and a time delay τ. Which mechanisms control n and τ and how to predict such mechanisms is the real difficulty of combustion instability studies. Many models (analytical or numerical) have been proposed for flame responses in premixed burners: analytical or semi-analytical models based on thin flame approximations (Crighton et al.[111], Poinsot and Candel[371]), numerical techniques (Barr[24], Kailasanath et al.[227]) or full LES techniques as described in Section 8.5.

One of the essential mechanisms controlling flame transfer functions is vortex formation and combustion. Vortex formation in combustion chambers has been known as one of the main sources of flame/acoustic coupling. The early studies of Reynst[397] already identify "whirls" as an essential source of combustion instabilities (Fig. 8.21). These vortices can be created by different mechanisms.:

- hydrodynamic instabilities in sheared zones or
- strong acoustic waves.

Moreober, as shown by Ho and Huerre[212], hydrodynamic and acoustic modes can also get coupled and create vortices which are both hydrodynamically and acoustically excited.

If a vortex is formed in a combustor (Fig. 8.21), it can trap fresh gases which are convected and mixed with burnt products at later times. When this pocket of fresh gases burns downstream, nonsteady heat release takes place. This scenario matches the usual description of a time delay for combustion instabilities given in the previous section. The next sections discuss hydrodynamic modes and acoustic waves as vortex generators in the framework of combustion instabilities.

Note that, independently of the cause of generation (hydrodynamic or acoustic or both), an important feature of vortex formation during combustion instabilities is that they totally modify the flow structure: the flow during a combustion instability cannot be viewed as a "perturbation" around a stable state. Combustion gets organized in a different, intrinsically unsteady mode which is difficult to predict by considering only the stable flow and possible perturbations around this stable flow. This can make linear models difficult to apply with confidence for combustion instabilities since these models are essentially assuming that the

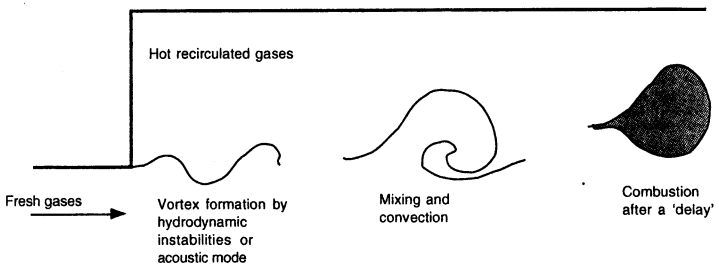


Figure 8.21: Delay introduced by the combustion of a vortex.

perturbations around the mean flow are small, a property which is obviously not true in many combustion instability modes.

Vortices due to hydrodynamic instabilities

Vortices observed during combustion oscillations may be due to different sources. Hydrodynamic instabilities are one such possible mechanism. References in this field may be found in Drazin and Reid[135], Ho and Huerre[212], White[484]). Depending on the velocity profiles of the flow, instabilities may arise and grow, leading to the formation of large structures. The most unstable mode may have a two- but also three-dimensional structure: it controls the downstream structures (typically rollers (2D) or streamwise vortices (3D)). The frequency of these structures may be obtained from linear stability analysis if the mean profile may be assumed to be constant (parallel flow assumption) compared to the wavelength of the unstable mode.

A typical result of linear stability theory for constant density flows is that the Strouhal number S_t associated to the frequency f_h of the most amplified mode (in the hydrodynamic sense) is:

$$\boxed{S_t = \frac{f_h \theta}{(U_1 - U_2)} = 0.031} \tag{8.157}$$

where θ is the momentum thickness of the velocity profile (Schlichting[423], Ho and Huerre[212]) and $U_1 - U_2$ is the velocity difference between both streams. Various difficulties are encountered when linear stability analysis is used in the framework of combustion instabilities:

- Unlike acoustic eigenmodes which have discrete resonant frequencies, hydrodynamic instabilities are amplified over a wide range of frequencies. They can also shift frequency through vortex merging (Ho and Huerre[212]). This makes their identification delicate.

- The input data for hydrodynamic stability analysis is mean profiles of velocity and density. Where to extract these profiles in a combustion chamber is not necessarily obvious and influences results. If mean profiles change rapidly, the linear analysis becomes difficult as the choice of the mean profile becomes dubious. More sophisticated analyses are possible but become rapidly complex.

- Density gradients strongly affect the stability of shear flows (White[484]). This effect has been studied in high speed compressible flows (Betchov and Criminale[36]) and to a lesser extent in reacting flows where the large density gradients through the flame front significantly change linear stability characteristics (Trouve et al.[451], Planché and Reynolds[366]). The most amplified frequency can be shifted compared to a case with the same velocity gradient but without density gradient. In practical situations, uncertainties on the mean velocity and density profiles (and on their derivatives) are so large that the result of the stability analysis can change by orders of magnitude.

- Finally, coupling between acoustic and hydrodynamic modes may occur through nonlinear mechanisms: acoustic and hydrodynamic frequencies do not have to match to create a resonance. In some cases, the coincidence of a multiple of the hydrodynamic frequency with an acoustic frequency (Rogers and Marble[404]) may be sufficient to create an instability. This is true even without combustion, for example in the case of the edgetone experiment as shown by Lucas and Rockwell[293] or Ohring[342]. Such couplings can be achieved in so many ways that a priori prediction is almost impossible.

Vortices due to acoustic waves

Hydrodynamic instabilities are not the only source of vortices in a combustion chamber. By inducing large velocity variations of the inlet flow rate, acoustic waves create vortices on inlet jets by a mechanism similar to vortices formed in impulsively started flows (Keller et al.[240], Poinsot et al.[377]). These vortices appear only for sufficiently large oscillation amplitudes of the inlet speed i.e. for strong combustion instabilities.

As an example, Fig. 8.22 shows a laboratory combustion device used to study turbulent combustion (Poinsot et al.[377]). In the absence of instability, a typical turbulent reacting jet stabilized by recirculating gases is observed: the left view of Fig. 8.23 displays a Schlieren visualization of a stable regime where no large scale vortex is created. If the equivalence ratio is changed, the flame exhibits strong instabilities at various frequencies. For the most unstable regime, the right view of Fig. 8.23 shows the formation of very large mushroom vortices at 530 Hz. These vortices increase the combustion efficiency by 50 percent (the mean flame is much shorter) and decrease the lifetime of the combustion chamber by a large factor. Hydrodynamic instabilities also exist in this flame but their effect is dominated by the vortices created at 530 Hz by the large velocity excursions in the inlet section of the combustor.

For the unstable regime presented on Fig. 8.23, the evolution of the velocity in the slots and of the phase averaged reaction rate as observed in the quartz window of Fig. 8.22 is displayed

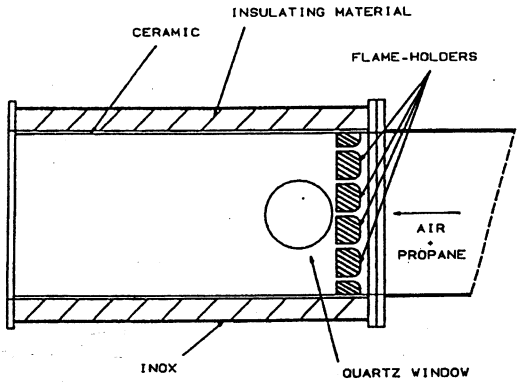


Figure 8.22: Experimental burner of Poinsot et al.[377] (reprinted with permission by Cambridge University Press): premixed propane - air turbulent flames are stabilized in a dump combustor.

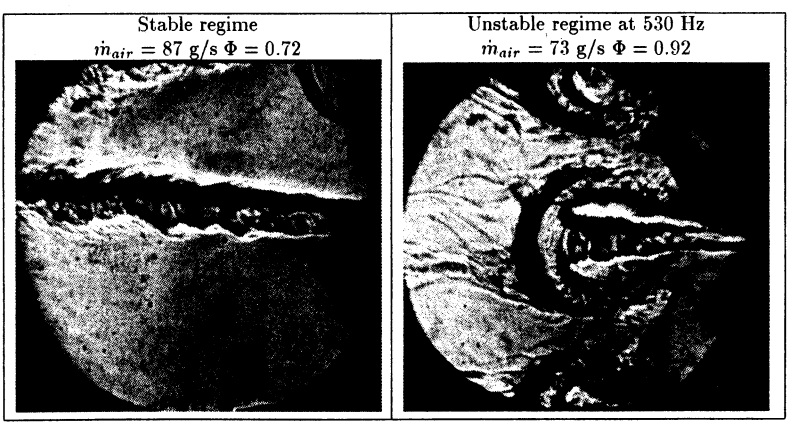


Figure 8.23: Comparison of a stable and an unstable regime in the premixed dump combustor displayed in Fig. 8.22. Schlieren views of the central jet through the quartz window of Fig. 8.22. Flow: right to left (Poinsot et al.[377]).

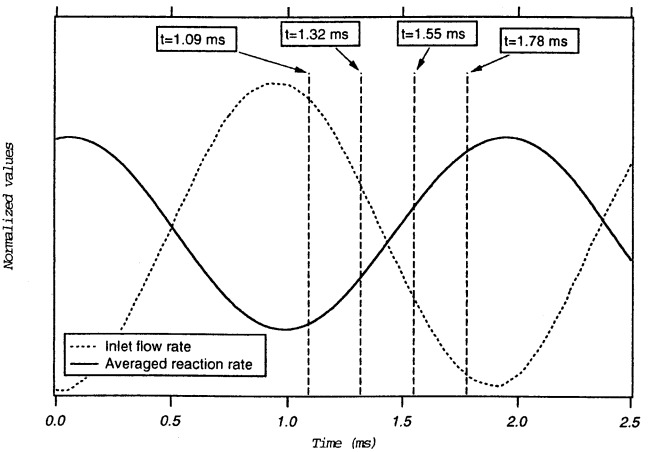


Figure 8.24: Phase average variations of inlet flow rate and integrated reaction rate, observed through the quartz window of Fig.8.22 for an unstable regime: equivalence ratio = 0.92, air flow rate = 73 g/s (Poinsot et al.[377]).

in Fig. 8.24 while Fig. 8.25 displays the Schlieren view and phase averaged fields of reaction rates at four instants during the cycle.

The vortex is formed at the moment of maximum acceleration in the inlet slots (just before $t = 1.09$ ms on Fig. 8.25). The vorticity created during this velocity surge wraps the flame as evidenced in Fig. 8.25 and traps fresh gases within the vortices. When these vortices interact with vortices issuing from neighboring slots, very intense turbulence is created (at $t = 1.55$ and 1.78 ms) leading to large combustion rates. These rates and the phase at which they are produced are the source of acoustic energy needed to sustain the instability.

This example illustrates the difficulty of predicting the flame transfer function when the combustor is submitted to an intense oscillation: the mushroom vortex appears only for high levels of oscillation, the interaction between neighboring slot vortices is a key parameter of the feedback processes. Neither of these two mechanisms can be predicted by a linear stability analysis: in the absence of combustion instability, no large-scale vortex is ever formed. The only way to approach this problem is to use Large Eddy Simulation techniques. Such methods have been used as research tools since the 1990s and are specifically discussed in Section 8.5.

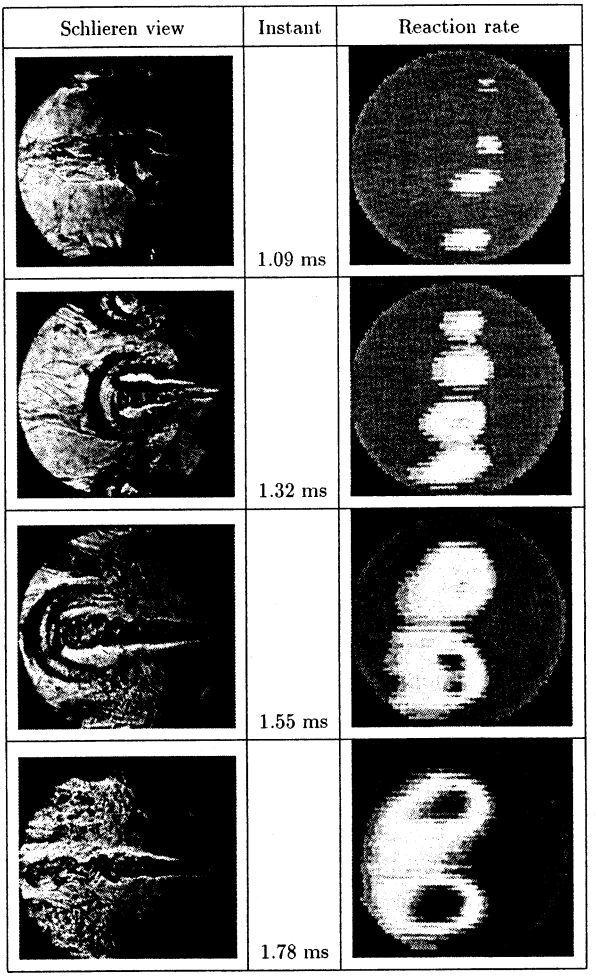


Figure 8.25: Schlieren views and phase averaged fields of reaction rates at four instants of a 530 Hz cycle (Poinsot et al.[377]) in the combustor of Fig. 8.22. Flow: right to left.

8.5 Large eddy simulations of combustion instabilities

A central difficulty on combustion instability studies is that the vortices created during instabilities are usually never observed in stable regimes. It is difficult to anticipate their shape, frequency and effects on the burner before they actually appear. Improving predictive capacities for combustion instabilities requires numerical methods which can compute large-scale vortices in reacting flows: LES is one such method and is discussed in this section.

8.5.1 Introduction

Large Eddy Simulation (LES) techniques described in Chapters 4 to 6 are a useful tool to address combustion instabilities problems and flame transfer computations. First, LES are intrinsically unsteady and this is mandatory to predict combustion instabilities. Second, experiments reveal that very large scale structures (as seen on Fig. 8.25) control combustion instabilities: for these scales, LES should perform better than for "stable" turbulent combustion where an extended range of eddies has to be resolved to characterize the turbulence/chemistry interaction. A number of issues must be addressed before LES should be performed to study combustion instabilities:

- LES models must be available both for the flow and for the flow/chemistry interaction.
- The models for flow and combustion must be implemented in CFD codes able to handle the complex geometries of real burners. At the present time, this means using an unstructured grid code able to compute reacting flows on hybrid meshes.
- Boundary conditions treatments in the LES code must be able to handle acoustic waves properly: the capacity to simulate various impedances at inlets and outlets is mandatory.
- Using LES for a complete combustor (including compressor and turbine for example) will remain too expensive for a long time. LES have to be used only for the combustion chamber and coupled to other simplified tools used upstream and downstream of the chamber.

This section focusses on these general issues and recent progress in this new field. Large Eddy Simulations have been used only since the 1990s to study these problems and even though their potential has been identified, few complete studies are available to date: examples of LES are presented in Sections 8.5.3 and 8.5.4.

8.5.2 LES strategies to study combustion instabilities

To introduce the problem, the difference between flow amplificators (or convectively unstable flows) and flow resonators (or absolutely unstable) as defined by Ho and Huerre[212] must be recalled. In flow amplificators (Fig. 8.26 left), any perturbation induced locally in the flow at time $t = t_0$ propagates downstream and is eventually washed away at later times. In a

resonator, a perturbation at time $t = t_0$ propagates in all directions and is not dissipated (Fig. 8.26 right): if boundary conditions do not damp these perturbations, a mechanism for self-sustained oscillation is created. Combustors submitted to combustion instabilities are obviously resonators because of the strong feedback created by acoustic waves and can be studied as such using LES. However, in certain cases, resonators may be transformed into amplificators if part of the feedback loop can be suppressed.

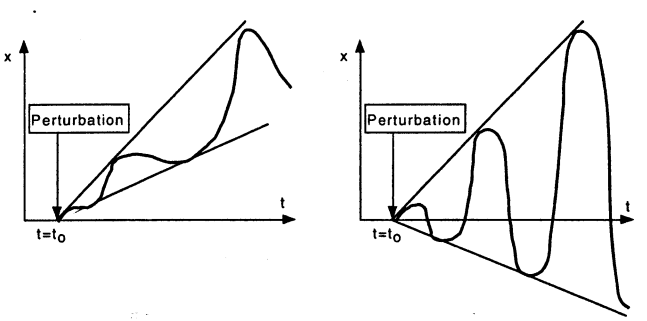


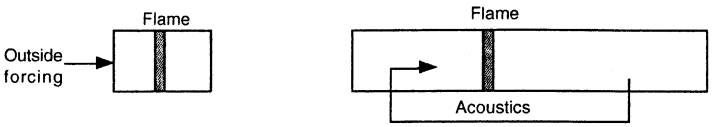
Figure 8.26: Amplificators (left) and resonators (right) response to a perturbation at time $t = t_0$ (Ho and Huerre[212]): the perturbation is evacuated if it is injected into an amplificator but it leads to resonance in a resonator.

As a consequence, there are two main paths to use LES to predict unstable combustion in a burner:

- Forced response (amplificators): if the feedback loop leading to instability can be inhibited (Fig. 8.27a), the flow becomes stable. It can then be excited in a forced controlled mode to measure its transfer function.
- self-excited modes (resonators): if the feedback loop (especially acoustic waves) cannot be inhibited (Fig. 8.27b), the flow will resonate on it own. It cannot be studied as an amplificator and no external forcing can be applied because the flow is dominated by its own instability mode.

Forced modes

Relationships between unsteady heat release and inlet velocity perturbations used in linear stability models (see § 8.4.3) can be established using LES techniques by forcing a combustor with controlled excitations and measuring, for example, the time delay between flow rate



(a) Forced modes (b) Self excited modes

Figure 8.27: Self-excited and forced strategies to compute flame instabilities.

oscillations and unsteady reaction rate. A prerequisite condition for forcing is that a relatively "stable" baseline regime is attained upon which forcing is subsequently applied (for example, exciting the velocity field at the inlet of the burner). In experiments, one method is to take flames out of the burner and let them burn in free space, thereby suppressing most possible acoustic coupling modes. Computationally, this is not the way to go as "free space" computations are even more demanding in terms of specifying and implementing boundary conditions. A possible method is to limit the computational domain to the minimum size (usually the combustion chamber itself) so that possible resonant frequencies are not "tuned" anymore and the combustor remains in a stable regime.

Information obtained by forcing is a building block of acoustic models which try to predict the behavior of the combustor by decomposing it into acoustic elements as shown in Section 8.4.4. The burner itself is seen as one such part and LES is used to determine its transfer function. The actual occurrence and the characteristics of combustion oscillation modes are then determined by the acoustic code (generally a one-dimensional code as described in § 8.3).

Forced modes are rather fast to compute because the computational domain is smaller and less cycles are required to obtain the forced response. They cannot predict transverse acoustic modes because these modes are created inside the chamber itself.

Self-excited modes

A second and more ambitious method is to use LES to compute the entire combustor geometry as a resonator including inlets and outlets, far enough to stop at places where well-defined acoustic boundary conditions can be defined. Then, the LES code should exhibit self-excited modes (limit cycles) exactly like the real experiment, providing the right frequency but also the mode amplitude.

The first advantage of self-excited computations is to be similar to experiments: they capture any mode as soon as it gets amplified. Transverse modes, for example, are naturally captured. Self-excited modes may require long computing times due to the large computational domain: limit cycles may require many periods to be reached. Many combustors exhibit hysteresis phenomena and a long transition time from stable to unstable operation. Having to wait a few seconds for a burner to reach a steady and reproducible limit-cycle in an experiment is usual. Computing the thousands of cycles required for such a transition is out of reach of

present computers.

Such computations rely heavily on the precision of all sub-models and of proper boundary conditions: if one boundary condition is not accurately prescribed, no limit cycle or the wrong limit cycle is obtained. Considering the high costs of LES, this is a major drawback.

Self-excited modes may depend on initial conditions. Many combustors are non-linearly unstable: an initial perturbation must be brought to the flow to start oscillating. Determining numerically which type of initial condition is adequate for testing stability is a difficult task. Successful computations of both self-excited (Baum and Levine[27], Kailasanath et al.[227]) and forced modes (Poinsot et al.[370]) may be found in the literature indicating that both strategies may be valid. However, depending on the exact geometry of the burner, one technique usually proves superior over the other.

8.5.3 LES computation of forced response

To illustrate the use of LES for combustion instabilities, a forced computation of the dump premixed combustor of Poinsot et al.[377] performed by Angelberger et al.[10] is presented. The geometry (Fig. 8.28) corresponds to one injector of the experiment of Poinsot et al.[377] (Fig. 8.22).

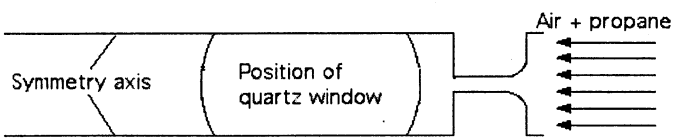


Figure 8.28: Configuration for LES of combustion instabilities in the burner of Poinsot et al.[377] (Angelberger et al.[12]). Flow: right to left.

All computations are performed in two dimensions since flow visualizations have indicated that large scale structures were two-dimensional in this chamber. The LES model for the flow is the Smagorinski model. For the combustion/turbulence interaction model, the thickened flame model described in Angelberger et al.[10] and Colin et al.[105] (see § 5.4.3) is used on a hybrid mesh. Typical simulations run during 500000 iterations, corresponding to 100 acoustic travel times in the chamber and more than 4 convective times. The computation starts from an initial state where a strip of fresh gas is located in the combustion chamber and surrounded by two strips of burnt gas on each side.

Simulations are first performed for the unforced flow. The operating point corresponds to an inlet temperature of 300 K, an equivalence ratio $\phi = 1$, an inlet velocity of 6.4 m/s. A typical snapshot of the unperturbed flow for this regime is given in Fig. 8.29. The flame is only slightly corrugated and corresponds to the state observed in the experimental set-up in the absence of instabilities (Fig. 8.23 left).

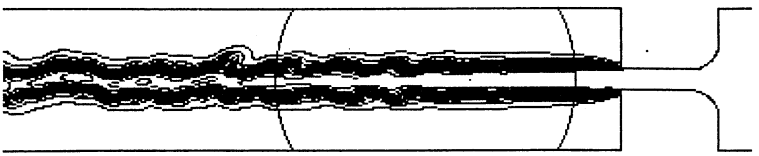


Figure 8.29: Instantaneous LES field of temperature for an unforced regime (Angelberger et al.[10]). Flow: right to left.

The combustor is then excited by an acoustic wave entering the combustion chamber inlet: the objective is to reproduce the combustor response to a 530 Hz excitation of the inlet flow rate corresponding to one of the strongest instability modes observed in the chamber. More precisely, LES is used to measure the time delay between inlet flow rate perturbations and reaction rate oscillations. The wave amplitude is chosen to induce a flow rate change equal to 50 percent of the mean flow rate. The forcing frequency is 530 Hz.

Snapshots of temperature during one cycle of forcing are displayed on Figs. 8.30. The general features observed in the LES match those observed in the experiment: a large mushroom-shaped structure is produced (similar to vortices observed in impulsively-started jets) and leads to a high increase of flame surface and reaction rate. This mushroom is essentially symmetrical with respect to the central axis of the burner.

The effects of acoustic forcing as computed by LES are also compared to experimental results in terms of transfer function. As shown above, the time delay τ between flow rate oscillation and reaction rate perturbations is the central data in combustion instability models. This delay is of the order of 0.9 ms (corresponding to a phase shift of π) in the experiment (Fig. 8.24). Figure 8.31 shows the phase shift predicted by LES between the non-dimensional inlet mass flux and the non-dimensional reaction rate in the experimental viewing window used to observe the reaction zone. The curves are phase averages over 10 periods of pulsation. The time delay obtained by LES is 0.7 ms (phase shift of 0.8π) and is quite close to the experimental result.

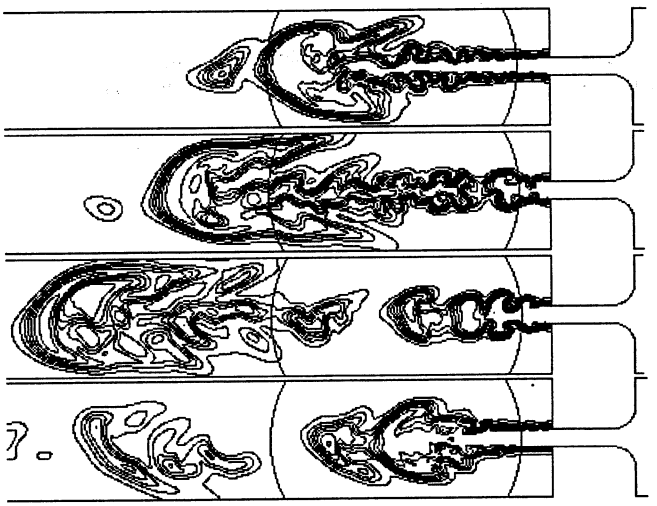


Figure 8.30: Temperature fields during one forcing cycle at 530 Hz. Time separation between each picture: a quarter period (0.47 ms) (Angelberger et al.[10]). Flow: right to left.

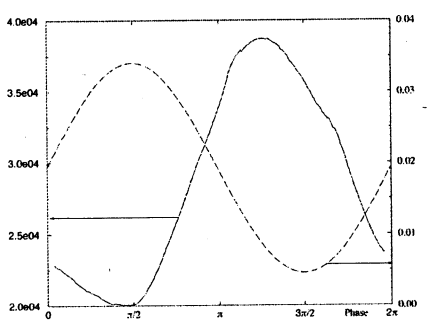


Figure 8.31: Phase-averaged response of the reaction rate (———) (integrated in the viewing window of Fig. 8.22) to acoustic forcing of the flow rate (----) at the burner inlet. To compare with experimental results of Fig. 8.24.

8.5.4 LES computation of self-excited combustion instability

For certain configurations, using forcing to study the flame response is not always possible because the combustor enters an unstable regime even without excitation. For example, Schonfeld and Poinsot[424] present an LES study of a combustor which is typical of gas turbine configurations. For this burner (Fig. 8.32), premixed methane and air are injected through a long duct into the combustion chamber. The inlet pressure and temperature are 1 bar and 300 K respectively.

The methodology presented in Section 8.5.3 is used to describe LES subgrid effects. At the inlet, the boundary condition is a non-reflecting NSCBC condition (see Chapt. 9) which maintains the inlet speed around a fixed value. At the outlet, a non-reflecting condition is used to try to maximize acoustic energy losses and minimize acoustic/flame coupling. As soon as the flow becomes established, a strong self-excited oscillation at 520 Hz develops. The computation was run for a total time of 0.1 ms, corresponding to more than 50 acoustic cycles and no damping of this mode was observed.

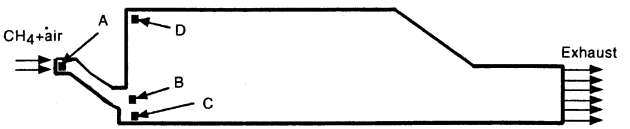


Figure 8.32: Premixed burner geometry and unstructured mesh (Schonfeld and Poinsot[424]).

Figures 8.33 and 8.34 show the evolution of the inlet pressure and velocity measured at point A (Fig. 8.32). The inlet condition tries to maintain the inlet velocity close to the target value (of the order of 34 m/s) but the waves propagating upstream from the chamber affect this velocity significantly (Fig. 8.34). The overall pressure oscillation in the inlet is very large (of the order of 0.15 bar, see Fig. 8.33). In the combustion chamber, lower amplitudes are observed (less than 0.1 bar).

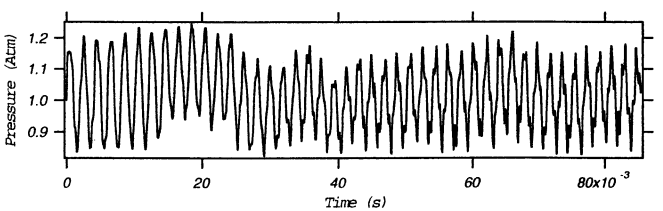


Figure 8.33: Time evolution of inlet pressure (Point A) (Schonfeld and Poinsot[424]).

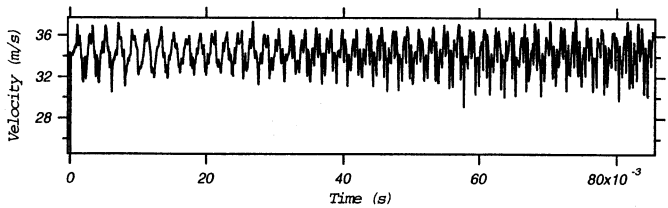


Figure 8.34: Time evolution of inlet velocity (Point A) (Schonfeld and Poinsot[424]).

Instantaneous fields of fuel mass fraction at three instants are displayed in Fig. 8.35. The flame wrinkling is high and combustion takes place over a small region. The existence of pockets of fresh gases shed from the main reactant stream and burnt while they convect downstream is characteristic of combustion instabilities.

The flame is stabilized at the dump but oscillates strongly. A significant part of this movement is due to the intense acoustic field found at the entrance of the dump. Inside the chamber, in addition to the 520 Hz mode evidenced at the inlet of the intake duct, transverse mode oscillations are observed at a frequency of 1800 Hz. The velocity perturbations induced by such strong acoustic fluctuations are large: they scale with $p'/(\rho c)$ and can reach 10 m/s for transverse oscillations and 20 m/s inside the intake duct. This has two consequences:

- The velocity modulation in the intake duct drives the flame motions: the distance between two burning vortices on Fig. 8.35 corresponds to the wavelength induced by the 520 Hz modulation on the incoming jet at 34 m/s.

- The transverse velocity perturbations also influence flame wrinkling and the smallest wavelengths observed for the flame perturbations correspond to acoustic perturbations. Acoustic velocities at the dump section create flame deformations which are then convected downstream. The existence of a transverse mode is confirmed by pressure traces at points C (lower wall) and D (upper wall) displayed on Fig. 8.36. These points oscillate with opposite phases. The corresponding frequency (1800 Hz) matches the first transverse frequency of the burner. The corresponding mode has a velocity anti-node located in the middle of the chamber, where the flame develops.

This simple example shows that the forcing strategy used in Section 8.5.3 cannot be used in all cases: for the present burner, self-sustained oscillations are induced as soon as the computation starts, making forcing impossible.

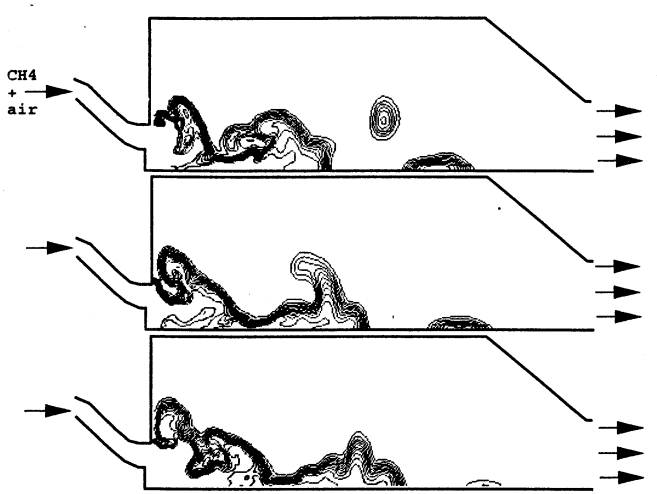


Figure 8.35: Fields of fuel mass fraction at three instants during one limit cycle for a configuration with non-reflecting outlet (Schonfeld and Poinsot[424]).

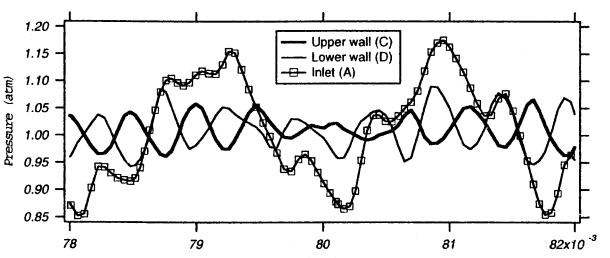


Figure 8.36: Pressure traces at three locations in the combustor of Fig. 8.32 (Schonfeld and Poinsot[424]).

Chapter 9

Boundary conditions

9.1 Introduction

Deriving adequate boundary conditions for reacting flows is a critical issue in many codes, especially for recent methods solving the unsteady Navier Stokes equations (Direct Numerical Simulations and Large Eddy Simulations). For such applications, many numerical schemes can provide high-order precision and low numerical dissipation (Lele[272], Carpenter et al.[85]). The precision and the potential applications of these schemes, however, are constrained by the quality of boundary conditions. Direct Numerical Simulations are often performed with periodic boundary conditions. This is the only situation where the problem can be closed exactly at the boundary: assuming periodicity, the computation domain is folded on itself and no boundary conditions are actually required. However, periodicity assumptions considerably limit the field of application of these simulations. Non-periodic simulations including flow inlets and outlets are needed in all practical cases. The new constraints imposed on boundary condition formulations by high-order unsteady simulations are the following:

- Unsteady simulations of compressible flows (LES or DNS) require an accurate control of wave reflections from the computational domain boundaries. This is not the case when Navier-Stokes codes are used only to compute steady states. In these situations waves have to be eliminated and no one is interested in the unsteady behavior of boundaries as long as a final steady state can be reached. Note also that in such codes, acoustic waves are often eliminated by numerical dissipation. As LES and DNS algorithms strive to minimize numerical viscosity, acoustic waves have to be controlled by another mechanism such as better non-reflecting or absorbing boundary conditions.
- Non dissipative high-order schemes needed for unsteady simulations propagate (in addition to acoustic waves) numerical waves (wiggles) on long distances and times (Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473], Lele[272]). These waves interact with boundary conditions and may lead to major problems. Even in cases where physical waves are not able to propagate upstream from the outlet, numerical waves may do so and interact with the flow.

For example, recent studies show that strong numerical coupling mechanisms between inlet and outlet boundaries can lead to non-physical oscillations for the one-dimensional advection equation (Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473]), as well as for two-dimensional incompressible (Buell and Huerre[71]) or compressible (Poinsot and Lele[376]) flow formulations.

- Chapter 8 suggests that acoustic waves are strongly coupled to many mechanisms encountered in turbulent reacting flows. For example, the numerical simulation of combustion instabilities requires an accurate control of the behavior of the computation boundaries. For those boundaries, usual boundary conditions (such as imposed velocity or pressure) but also acoustic conditions (such as imposed impedance or amplitude of incoming acoustic wave) have to be correctly prescribed.

- A basic difficulty for boundary conditions in Navier-Stokes codes is the lack of complete theoretical background: exact boundary conditions ensuring well-posedness can be derived for Euler equations, (Kreiss[258], Higdon[204], Higdon[205], Engquist and Majda[147], Gustafsson and Sundström[187]) but the problem is much more complex for Navier-Stokes equations. Determining if a given set of boundary conditions applied to Navier-Stokes equations leads to a well-posed problem can only be assessed in certain simple cases (Gustafsson and Sundström[187]).

- Discretization and implementation of boundary conditions require more than the knowledge of the conditions ensuring well-posedness of the original Navier-Stokes equations. "Numerical" boundary conditions (such as extrapolation of some variables) have to be added to the original set of conditions. The computational results depend not only on the original equations and the physical boundary conditions but also on the numerical scheme and on the numerical conditions used at the boundaries.

This chapter presents a method which is typical of many recent boundary conditions techniques developed for the compressible Navier-Stokes equations:

- It reduces to Euler boundary conditions when viscous terms vanish. The method presented is valid both for Euler and Navier-Stokes equations. It allows a control of the different waves crossing the boundaries.

- No extrapolation procedure is used.

- The number of boundary conditions specified for the Navier-Stokes equations corresponds to theoretical results (Strikwerda[440] , Dutt[141]).

The presentation focuses on reacting flows but simplification for non-reacting flows is straightforward. It is also limited to explicit codes but the method may be extended to implicit formulations. Section 9.2 describes the theory and its implementation for Euler and Navier-Stokes equations. Section 9.3 provides examples of implementation for different boundary conditions (subsonic inflow and outflow, non-reflecting boundaries, slip wall, no-slip wall). Section 9.4 concentrates on test results for stationary non-reacting flows. Section 9.5 presents

results obtained for stationary reacting flows. Section 9.6 gives examples of applications for unsteady flows and emphasizes the importance of numerical waves in unsteady flows. Finally, Section 9.7 provides examples of viscous flow computations at low Reynolds number (Poiseuille flow).

9.2 Description of characteristic boundary conditions

An appealing technique for specifying boundary conditions for hyperbolic systems is to use relations based on the analysis of the different waves crossing the boundary. This method has been extensively studied for Euler equations (Kreiss[258], Engquist and Majda[147], Hirsch[210]) and is referred to as Euler Characteristic Boundary Conditions (ECBC). The principle of the present method is to extend the ECBC analysis to the Navier-Stokes equations and is called Navier-Stokes Characteristic Boundary Conditions (NSCBC), even if the concept of "characteristic lines" becomes questionable for Navier-Stokes equations. Section 9.2.1 presents the principles of the approach while its applications for a reacting flow are described in Section 9.2.2. A central issue in characteristic methods is the evaluation of waves crossing the boundary and Section 9.2.3 shows a simple approximation for these waves. Practical implementation is presented in Section 9.2.4 for the Euler equations and 9.2.5 for the Navier-Stokes equations. Finally, the treatment of edges and corners is discussed in Section 9.2.6.

9.2.1 Theory

The reader is referred to the papers of Kreiss[258] or Engquist and Majda[147] for a description of the mathematical background of the "Euler" boundary conditions. Different levels of complexity may be incorporated in ECBC methods. For example, some of the variables on the boundaries can be extrapolated while some others are obtained from a partial set of characteristic relations (Rudy and Strikwerda[406], Rudy and Strikwerda[407], Nicoud[336]). However, it seems reasonable to avoid any kind of extrapolation and use conditions obtained by characteristic relations. The method is first described for the Euler equations (§ 9.2.4). Modifications required for the Navier-Stokes equations are given in Section 9.2.5. The following presentation focuses on explicit finite difference algorithms but can be extended to other numerical methods.

In a first step, two classes of boundary conditions must be distinguished:

- physical boundary conditions,
- soft or numerical boundary conditions.

Physical boundary conditions specify the known physical behavior of one or more of the dependent variables at the boundaries. For example, specification of the inlet longitudinal velocity on a boundary is a physical boundary condition. These conditions are independent of the numerical method used to solve the relevant equations. The number of necessary and sufficient physical boundary conditions for well-posedness should match theoretical results

Boundary type:	EULER Non-reacting	NAVIER STOKES Non-reacting	NAVIER STOKES Reacting
Supersonic inflow	5	5	$5+N$
Subsonic inflow	4	5	$5+N$
Supersonic outflow	0	4	$4+N$
Subsonic outflow	1	4	$4+N$

Table 9.1: Number of physical boundary conditions required for well-posedness (three-dimensional flow). N is the number of reacting species.

(Oliger and Sundstrom[343], Dutt[141], Strikwerda[440]), as summarized in Table 9.1. To build Navier-Stokes boundary conditions, the approach used in the NSCBC method is to take conditions corresponding to Euler conditions (the *ECBC conditions*) and to supply additional relations (the *"viscous" conditions*). The term "viscous" is used here to describe all processes specific to Navier-Stokes , i.e. viscous dissipation, thermal diffusion, species diffusion. For example, a three-dimensional reacting viscous subsonic outflow with one species ($N = 1$) requires five "physical" boundary conditions : one of them is the ECBC relation obtained for Euler equations and it must be completed by four "viscous" conditions.

Knowing the physical boundary conditions to impose is not enough to solve the problem numerically. When the number of physical boundary conditions is lower than the number of primitive variables (this is always the case for an outflow, for example), variables which are not specified must be obtained by another method. A usual technique is to introduce "numerical" conditions. A boundary condition is called "numerical" when no explicit physical law fixes one of the dependent variables, but the numerical implementation requires to specify something about this variable. Numerical boundary conditions appear to be needed for the numerical method while not being explicitly given by the physics of the problem. In fact, the flow outside the computational domain imposes these conditions and no arbitrary numerical procedure (such as extrapolation) should be used to construct these numerical boundary conditions. Variables which are not imposed by physical boundary conditions must be computed on the boundaries by solving the same conservation equations as in the domain. For example, fixing the velocity and the temperature at the inlet of a one-dimensional duct for an inviscid flow computation comprise two "physical" boundary conditions which require a "numerical" boundary condition for the inlet pressure for subsonic flows. Extrapolation of outlet pressure from pressure values inside the domain may be used but the compatibility of these methods with the original set of physical boundary conditions is unclear: extrapolation acts as an additional physical condition, imposing a zero pressure gradient and therefore overspecifying the boundary conditions. The NSCBC method is based a more natural technique: compute pressure on the boundary by using the equation of energy conservation on the boundary itself.

Additional difficulties are associated with numerical boundary conditions:

- Near boundaries, the accuracy of the spatial derivatives used in the conservation equations decreases. Typically, centered differences have to be replaced by one-sided differencing because grid points are available only on the interior side of the boundary.
- It is well known that one-sided derivatives lead to stable finite difference schemes when they are performed in the opposite direction of the traveling waves (upwind differencing), but also to unconditionally unstable schemes in the other case (downwind differencing). Near boundaries, waves propagating information from the outside to the inside of the computational domain must be identified and should not be computed using one-sided differencing. Failing to do so leads to downwind differencing of incoming waves and numerical instability. In other words, waves propagating outward can be computed from the internal points while waves entering the domain must be specified by boundary conditions.

9.2.2 Reacting Navier-Stokes equations near a boundary

As an example, the method is first derived using the following assumptions:

- H1 - All gases have the same constant heat capacity ($C_{pk} = C_p$) and γ is constant. The extension to multispecies mixtures is possible and may be found in Baum et al.[31].
- H2 - Volume forces are neglected ($f_k = 0$) like volume heat sources ($\dot{\mathcal{Q}} = 0$).
- H3 - Fick's law (1.40) without correction velocity is used for diffusion velocities.

Under these assumptions, the fluid dynamics equations derived in Chapter 1 are written (with summation convention):

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i) = 0 \tag{9.1}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho E)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}[u_i(\rho E + p)] = -\frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(q_i) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(u_i \tau_{ij}) + \dot{\omega}_T \tag{9.2}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho u_j)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i u_j) + \frac{\partial p}{\partial x_j} = \frac{\partial \tau_{ij}}{\partial x_i} \quad \text{for} \quad \mathrm{i} = 1,3 \tag{9.3}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho Y_k)}{\partial t} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(\rho u_i Y_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(M_{ki}) - \dot{\omega}_k \qquad \text{for} \quad \mathrm{k} = 1,\mathrm{N} \tag{9.4}$$

where E is the total energy (without chemical term) defined in Table 1.3:

$$E = e_s + \frac{1}{2}u_k u_k = \int_0^T C_v dT + \frac{1}{2}u_k u_k = C_v T + \frac{1}{2}u_k u_k \tag{9.5}$$

The molecular fluxes of heat (q_i) and of species (M_{ki}) in direction i are defined by:

$$q_i = -\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i} \quad \text{and} \quad M_{ki} = \rho D_k \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_i} \tag{9.6}$$

Consider a boundary located at $x_1 = L$ (Fig. 9.1). Terms in the x_1 direction can be recast in terms of waves propagating in the x_1 direction to obtain:

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + d_1 + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}(\rho u_3) = 0 \tag{9.7}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho E)}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{2}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{3} u_k^2\right) d_1 + \frac{d_2}{\gamma - 1} + \rho u_1 d_3 + \rho u_2 d_4 + \rho u_3 d_5$$

$$+ \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}[u_2(\rho e_s + p)] + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}[u_3(\rho e_s + p)] = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}\left(\lambda \frac{\partial T}{\partial x_i}\right) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i}(u_i \tau_{ij}) + \dot{\omega}_T \tag{9.8}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho u_1)}{\partial t} + u_1 d_1 + \rho d_3 + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2 u_1) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}(\rho u_3 u_1) = \frac{\partial \tau_{1j}}{\partial x_j} \tag{9.9}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho u_2)}{\partial t} + u_2 d_1 + \rho d_4 + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2 u_2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}(\rho u_3 u_2) + \frac{\partial p}{\partial x_2} = \frac{\partial \tau_{2j}}{\partial x_j} \tag{9.10}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho u_3)}{\partial t} + u_3 d_1 + \rho d_5 + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2 u_3) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}(\rho u_3 u_3) + \frac{\partial p}{\partial x_3} = \frac{\partial \tau_{3j}}{\partial x_j} \tag{9.11}$$

$$\frac{\partial(\rho Y_k)}{\partial t} + Y_k d_1 + \rho d_{5+k} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2 Y_k) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}(\rho u_3 Y_k) = \frac{\partial}{\partial x_j}(M_{kj}) - \dot{\omega}_k \qquad \text{for} \quad k = 1, N \tag{9.12}$$

The different terms of the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12) contain derivatives normal to the x_1 boundary (d_1 to d_{5+k}), derivatives parallel to the x_1 boundary and local viscous and reaction terms. The vector $\mathbf{d}$ is given by characteristic analysis:[1]

$$\mathbf{d} = \begin{pmatrix} d_1 \\ d_2 \\ d_3 \\ d_4 \\ d_5 \\ d_{5+k} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{c^2}\left[\mathrm{L}_2 + \frac{1}{2}(\mathrm{L}_5 + \mathrm{L}_1)\right] \\ \frac{1}{2}(\mathrm{L}_5 + \mathrm{L}_1) \\ \frac{1}{2\rho c}(\mathrm{L}_5 - \mathrm{L}_1) \\ \mathrm{L}_3 \\ \mathrm{L}_4 \\ \mathrm{L}_{5+k} \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\partial(\rho u_1)}{\partial x_1} \\ \rho c^2 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} + u_1 \frac{\partial p_1}{\partial x_1} \\ u_1 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} + \frac{1}{\rho}\frac{\partial p_1}{\partial x_1} \\ u_1 \frac{\partial u_2}{\partial x_1} \\ u_1 \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial x_1} \\ u_1 \frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_1} \end{pmatrix} \tag{9.13}$$

[1]The decomposition of normal terms into d_i and L_i terms is given here without demonstration. It can be recovered using a wave analysis of the Euler equations (Thompson[449]). For practical purposes, it is sufficient to accept that Eq. (9.7) to (9.12) are equivalent to the initial Navier-Stokes equations while isolating terms (d_i and L_i) which control waves.

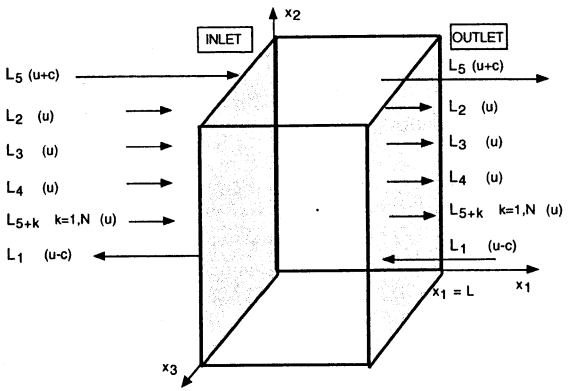


Figure 9.1: Boundary conditions located on the x_1 axis.

where the L_i's are the amplitudes of characteristic waves associated with each characteristic velocity λ_i:

$$\boxed{\lambda_1 = u_1 - c \quad ; \quad \lambda_2 = \lambda_3 = \lambda_4 = \lambda_{5+k} = u_1 \quad ; \quad \lambda_5 = u_1 + c} \tag{9.14}$$

where c is the local speed of sound given by $c^2 = \gamma p/\rho$. λ_1 and λ_5 are the velocities of sound waves moving in the negative and positive x_1 directions respectively; λ_2 is the velocity for entropy advection while λ_3 and λ_4 are the velocities at which u_2 and u_3 are advected in the x_1 direction. λ_{5+k} is the velocity at which the species k is advected in the x_1 direction ($k = 1, N$). The L_i's are given by:

$$L_1 = \lambda_1 \left(\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1} - \rho c \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} \right) \tag{9.15}$$

$$L_2 = \lambda_2 \left(c^2 \frac{\partial \rho}{\partial x_1} - \frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1} \right) \tag{9.16}$$

$$L_3 = \lambda_3 \frac{\partial u_2}{\partial x_1} \tag{9.17}$$

$$L_4 = \lambda_4 \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial x_1} \tag{9.18}$$

$$L_5 = \lambda_5 \left(\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1} + \rho c \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} \right) \tag{9.19}$$

$$\mathrm{L}_{5+k} = \lambda_{5+k}\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial x_1} \quad \text{for} \quad \mathrm{k} = 1, \mathrm{N} \tag{9.20}$$

A simple physical interpretation of the L_i's can be given by considering the linearized Navier-Stokes equations for one-dimensional inviscid acoustic waves (§ 8.2). Consider the upstream-propagating wave associated with the velocity $\lambda_1 = u_1 - c$. If p' and u' are the pressure and velocity perturbations, the wave amplitude $A_1 = p' - \rho c u'$ is conserved along the characteristic line $x + \lambda_1 t = constant$ so that:

$$\frac{\partial A_1}{\partial t} + \lambda_1 \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial x_1} = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad \frac{\partial A_1}{\partial t} + \mathrm{L}_1 = 0.$$

At a given location, L_1 represents the opposite of the time variation of the wave amplitude A_1. By analogy, L_i is called the amplitude variation of the i^{th} characteristic wave crossing the boundary. The principle of the NSCBC method is to advance the solution in time on the boundaries by using the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12). In this system, most quantities can be estimated using interior points and values at previous time steps: terms involving derivatives along x_2 or x_3 are obtained on the boundaries with the same approximation as in the interior since they do not require any derivatives normal to the boundary. The only quantities requiring a more careful approach are the d_i's which depend on the amplitude variations L_i. The L_i corresponding to information propagating from the inside of the domain to the outside may be calculated using one-sided differences so that the only missing information is the amplitude variations L_i of waves propagating into the domain from the outside.

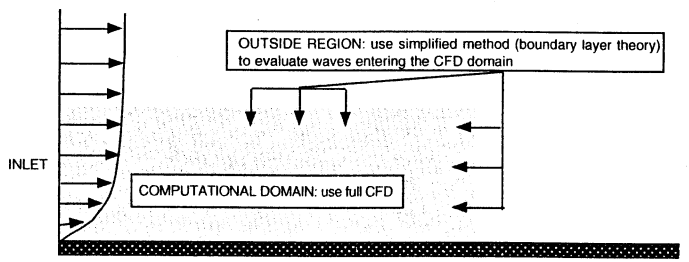


Figure 9.2: Waves propagating into the domain from the outside.

At this point, two different types of problems must be distinguished: (1) those where some information is known about the outside domain so that the L_i of the incoming waves can be evaluated and (2) those where such information is not available.

- In certain problems, simplified methods may be used to describe the solution between the boundary and infinity (Fig. 9.2). For example, the self-similar solution for a boundary layer can provide satisfactory estimates of gradients at the upper side and at the outlet

of the computation domain. The incoming L_i may be estimated from these gradients using equations (9.15) to (9.20). A precise method to impose boundary conditions for such problems is therefore to specify the amplitude variations of the incoming waves. However, such formulations for boundary conditions impose only values for derivatives and no constraint for the mean values (for example, the mean pressure). Using only these exact values for the incoming waves may lead to a drift of mean quantities (see § 9.3.3) such as pressure.

- In most cases, however, no information of this type is available and exact values of the incoming wave amplitude variations cannot be obtained. A proper approximation for the incoming wave amplitude variations has to be provided as described now.

9.2.3 The Local One Dimensional Inviscid (LODI) relations

There is no exact method to specify the values L_i of the incoming waves for multi-dimensional Navier-Stokes equations. However this can be done for one-dimensional inviscid equations. The NSCBC approach is to infer values for the wave amplitude variations in the viscous multi-dimensional case by examining a local one-dimensional inviscid (LODI) problem.

At each point on the boundary such a LODI system can be constructed from the the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12), neglecting transverse, viscous, and reaction terms. The relations obtained by this method are not "physical" conditions and are used only to specify the amplitudes of the waves crossing the boundary.

The LODI system can be cast in many different forms depending on the choice of variables. In terms of primitive variables, this LODI system is:

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{c^2}\left[L_2 + \frac{1}{2}(L_5 + L_1)\right] = 0 \tag{9.21}$$

$$\frac{\partial p}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{2}(L_5 + L_1) = 0 \tag{9.22}$$

$$\frac{\partial u_1}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{2\,\rho c}(L_5 - L_1) = 0 \tag{9.23}$$

$$\frac{\partial u_2}{\partial t} + L_3 = 0 \tag{9.24}$$

$$\frac{\partial u_3}{\partial t} + L_4 = 0 \tag{9.25}$$

$$\frac{\partial Y_k}{\partial t} + L_{5+k} = 0 \tag{9.26}$$

The previous relations may be combined to express the time derivatives of all other quantities of interest. For example, the time derivatives of the temperature T, the flow rate ρu_1, the entropy s, or the stagnation enthalpy H are:

$$\frac{\partial T}{\partial t} + \frac{T}{\gamma p}\left[-L_2 + \frac{1}{2}(\gamma - 1)(L_5 + L_1)\right] = 0 \tag{9.27}$$

$$\frac{\partial \rho u_1}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{c}\left[\mathcal{M}\mathrm{L}_2 + \frac{1}{2}\{(\mathcal{M}-1)\mathrm{L}_1 + (\mathcal{M}+1)\mathrm{L}_5\}\right] = 0 \quad (9.28)$$

$$\frac{\partial s}{\partial t} - \frac{1}{(\gamma-1)\rho T}\mathrm{L}_2 = 0 \quad (9.29)$$

$$\frac{\partial H}{\partial t} + \frac{1}{(\gamma-1)\rho}\left[-\mathrm{L}_2 + \frac{\gamma-1}{2}\{(1-\mathcal{M})\mathrm{L}_1 + (1+\mathcal{M})\mathrm{L}_5\}\right] = 0 \quad (9.30)$$

where $H = (\rho E + p)/\rho = {u_1}^2/2 + C_p T$. $s = C_v \ln(p/\rho^\gamma)$ and $\mathcal{M}$ is the local Mach number: $\mathcal{M} = u_1/c$.

Other forms of LODI relations may be useful when boundary conditions are imposed in terms of gradients. All gradients normal to the boundary may be expressed as functions of the L_i:

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial x_1} = \frac{1}{c^2}\left[\frac{\mathrm{L}_2}{u_1} + \frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{\mathrm{L}_5}{u_1+c} + \frac{\mathrm{L}_1}{u_1-c}\right)\right] \quad (9.31)$$

$$\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1} = \frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{\mathrm{L}_5}{u_1+c} + \frac{\mathrm{L}_1}{u_1-c}\right) \quad (9.32)$$

$$\frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} = \frac{1}{2\rho c}\left(\frac{\mathrm{L}_5}{u_1+c} - \frac{\mathrm{L}_1}{u_1-c}\right) \quad (9.33)$$

$$\frac{\partial T}{\partial x_1} = \frac{T}{\gamma p}\left[-\frac{\mathrm{L}_2}{u_1} + \frac{1}{2}(\gamma-1)\left(\frac{\mathrm{L}_5}{u_1+c} + \frac{\mathrm{L}_1}{u_1-c}\right)\right] \quad (9.34)$$

Most physical boundary conditions have a corresponding LODI relation. For example, imposing a constant entropy on a boundary requires setting $\mathrm{L}_2 = 0$ to satisfy equation (9.29). Imposing a constant inlet pressure corresponds to setting $\mathrm{L}_5 = -\mathrm{L}_1$ (from Eq. (9.22)) to fix the amplitude variation of the wave L_5 entering the domain.

Values derived for the wave amplitude variations through LODI relations are approximate because the complete Navier-Stokes equations involve viscous and parallel terms. But boundary variables are time advanced using the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12) and viscous, parallel and reaction terms are effectively taken into account at this stage. The LODI relations are used only to estimate the incoming wave amplitude variations L_i to introduce in the system of conservation equations (9.7) to (9.12): some approximation at this level can be tolerated as long as the choice is compatible with the imposed physical conditions.[ii]

[ii] Using LODI relations alone may also provide a simple but approximate method to derive boundary conditions. For example, the assumption of non-reflection for an outlet is equivalent to imposing $\mathrm{L}_1 = 0$. Combining equations (9.22) and (9.23) to eliminate L_5, leads to the well-known relation:

$$\frac{\partial p}{\partial t} - \rho c \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial t} = 0 \quad (9.35)$$

which has been used by many authors to build non-reflecting conditions (Hedstrom[200], Rudy and Strikwerda[407]) and is the first approximation of Engquist and Majda[147].

9.2.4 The NSCBC strategy for the Euler equations

The NSCBC procedure involves three steps for the Euler equations. The case of a subsonic outlet boundary where pressure is specified is used as an example in Fig. 9.3 to illustrate the method. At a given boundary:

- **Step 1.** For each ECBC physical boundary condition imposed on this boundary, eliminate the corresponding conservation equations from the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12). In the example of Fig. 9.3, the outlet pressure p is specified and there is no need to use the energy equation (9.8).

- **Step 2.** For each conservation equation eliminated in Step 1, use the corresponding LODI relation to express the unknown L_i (corresponding to incoming waves) as a function of the known L_i (corresponding to outgoing waves). For the example of Fig 9.3, Fig. 9.1 shows that the only incoming wave is L_1 and the LODI relation (9.22) suggests that:

$$\boxed{L_1 = -L_5} \tag{9.36}$$

  is a physically meaningful choice. The amplitude variation L_5 of the wave leaving the domain through the outlet (Fig. 9.1) may be computed from interior points and one-sided derivatives. The amplitude variation L_1 of the acoustic wave entering the domain through the outlet at a velocity $\lambda_1 = u_1 - c$ is not estimated using any mesh point values but given by equation (9.36).

- **Step 3.** Use the remaining conservation equations of system (9.7) to (9.12) combined with the values of the L_i obtained from step 2 to compute all variables which are not given by ECBC boundary conditions. In the case of the constant pressure outlet of Fig. 9.3, density, velocities, and reactant mass fraction are obtained through the corresponding balance equations (9.7) and (9.9) to (9.12) where Eq. (9.36) has been used to specify L_1.

Step 2 is the key part of the NSCBC method. Using the conservation equations written on the boundary as well as some reasonable information on the amplitude of incoming waves (suggested by the LODI relations) removes the ambiguity of having to choose some "numerical" conditions. Note that the time advancement of Step 3 includes parallel terms to obtain the solution at the next time step. The complete set of equations (9.7) to (9.12) with LODI relations like (9.36) would not satisfy the physical boundary conditions which were imposed. Step 1 is necessary to discard equations in the system (9.7) to (9.12) which have to be replaced by physical boundary conditions.

9.2.5 The NSCBC strategy for Navier-Stokes equations

Navier-Stokes equations require more boundary conditions than Euler equations. In the NSCBC method, complete Navier-Stokes boundary conditions are obtained by using Euler inviscid boundary conditions (ECBC conditions) and supplementing them with additional

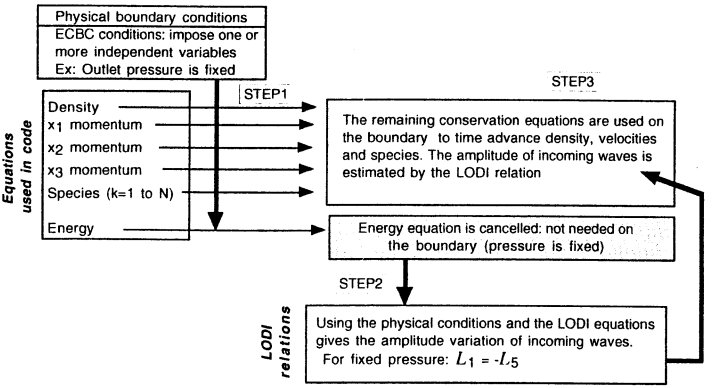


Figure 9.3: NSCBC implementation for Euler equations. Example for a fixed pressure outlet.

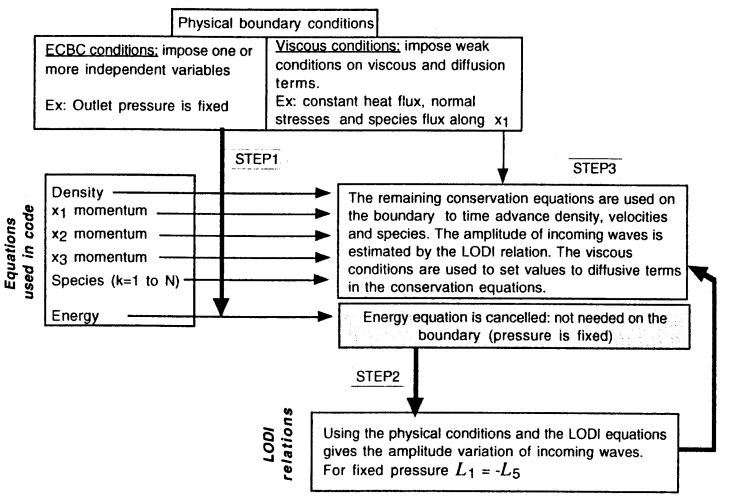


Figure 9.4: NSCBC implementation for Navier-Stokes equations. Example for a fixed pressure outlet.

(viscous) conditions. These additional conditions must have a negligible effect when the viscosity goes to zero and their implementation is not done at the same level as the ECBC conditions. In the NSCBC procedure, viscous conditions are applied only during Step 3 by specifying viscous and diffusion terms in the conservation equations involving normal derivatives. Therefore, viscous conditions are not strictly enforced by the NSCBC approach. They are only used to modify the balance equations during Step 3. Fig. 9.4 shows the complete NSCBC procedure for a viscous subsonic outlet with specified pressure. Steps 1 and 2 are the same for Euler (Fig. 9.3) and Navier-Stokes equations (Fig. 9.4).

	Euler		Navier -Stokes with N species			
	ECBC Conditions	Total Nbr	ECBC Conditions	Viscous Conditions	Reaction Condition	Total Nbr
SI-1	u_i, T, Y_k imposed		u_i, T, Y_k imposed	No	No	
		4+N	4+N	0	0	4+N
SI-2	u_i, ρ, Y_k imposed		u_i, ρ, Y_k imposed	$\frac{\partial \tau_{11}}{\partial x_1} = 0$	No	
		4+N	4+N	1	0	5+N
SI-3	$u_1 - 2\frac{c}{\gamma-1}$, u_2, u_3, s, Y_k imposed		$u_1 - 2\frac{c}{\gamma-1}$, u_2, u_3, s, Y_k imposed	$\frac{\partial \tau_{11}}{\partial x_1} = 0$	No	
		4+N	4+N	1	0	5+N
SI-4	No reflected wave		No reflected wave	$\frac{\partial \tau_{11}}{\partial x_1} = 0$	No	
		4+N	4+N	1	0	5+N

Table 9.2: Physical boundary conditions for three-dimensional reacting flows. Subsonic inflow. The total number of species is N. The boundary is normal to the x_1 axis.

The choice of viscous conditions compatible with ECBC conditions has not been discussed yet. In the NSCBC method, the number and the choices of physical boundary conditions (ECBC and viscous) match the theoretical results of Strikwerda[440] and Oliger and Sundstrom[343]. Tables 9.2 and 9.3 summarize the physical conditions for a three-dimensional reacting flow. Table 9.2 corresponds to inlets and Table 9.3 to walls and outlets. Only subsonic flows are considered. The case of Euler equations is also displayed in the left column of each table to allow comparison with Navier-Stokes.

For inflow conditions, four possibilities are listed in Table 9.2. Imposing u_1, u_2, u_3, T and

		Euler		Navier-Stokes with N species			
		ECBC Condition	Total Nbr	ECBC Conditions	Viscous Conditions	Reaction Condition	Total Nbr
B2	Perfectly non reflecting outflow	No reflection		No reflection	$\frac{\partial \tau_{12}}{\partial x_1} = 0$ $\frac{\partial \tau_{13}}{\partial x_1} = 0$ $\frac{\partial q_1}{\partial x_1} = 0$	$\frac{\partial M_{k1}}{\partial x_1} = 0$	
			1	1	3	N	4+N
B3	Partially non reflecting outflow	P infinity imposed		P at infinity imposed	$\frac{\partial \tau_{12}}{\partial x_1} = 0$ $\frac{\partial \tau_{13}}{\partial x_1} = 0$ $\frac{\partial q_1}{\partial x_1} = 0$	$\frac{\partial M_{k1}}{\partial x_1} = 0$	
			1	1	3	N	4+N
B4	Subsonic reflecting outflow	P outlet imposed		P outlet imposed	$\frac{\partial \tau_{12}}{\partial x_1} = 0$ $\frac{\partial \tau_{13}}{\partial x_1} = 0$ $\frac{\partial q_1}{\partial x_1} = 0$	$\frac{\partial M_{k1}}{\partial x_1} = 0$	
			1	1	3	N	4+N
NSW	Isothermal no slip wall			$u_i = 0$ T imposed		$M_{k1} = 0$	
				4	0	N	4+N
ASW	Adiabatic slip wall			Zero normal velocity	$q_1 = 0$	$M_{k1} = 0$	
				3	1	N	4+N

Table 9.3: Physical boundary conditions for three-dimensional reacting flows: subsonic outflow and walls. The total number of species is N. The boundary is perpendicular to the x_1 axis.

Y_k (Case SI-1) does not require more conditions for Navier-Stokes than for Euler equations (only $4+N$, where N is the number of chemical species): the only remaining unknown is the density ρ which can be obtained through the continuity equation where no viscous term appears even for the Navier-Stokes equations. In general, $5+N$ conditions should be necessary as suggested by Strikwerda. For example, condition SI-2 is well posed for Euler equations (Oliger and Sundstrom[343]) and an additional viscous condition is provided for Navier-Stokes equations: the normal stress is constant along the normal to the boundary (Dutt[141]). Most tests presented later in this chapter are performed with inflow conditions SI-1. Condition SI-2 gives results similar to SI-1.

Condition SI-3 is the only one for which a well-posedness proof for Navier-Stokes has been given (Oliger and Sundstrom[343]). However, a compatible numerical condition for this case is difficult to find. SI-4 is the non-reflecting inlet treatment used for the NSCBC method. For the inviscid case, it fixes relations on the wave amplitude variations. Conditions SI-3 and SI-4 are equivalent for one-dimensional cases: they both express entropy conservation and the non-reflection of acoustic waves at the inlet section (this can be easily deduced from the LODI relations of Section 9.2.3). However, the principle of their implementation is quite different: SI-3 tries to enforce relations between primitive variables while SI-4 only fixes the waves amplitude variations through the boundary. For multi-dimensional flows, the implementation of SI-4 using NSCBC is straightforward but no satisfactory method could be found for SI-3.

Outflow conditions are listed in Table 9.3. Both perfectly (B2) and partially (B3) non-reflecting conditions are discussed. For the reacting Navier-Stokes equations, $3+N$ conditions have to be added to the Euler boundary conditions as suggested by Strikwerda[440]. The best choice is close to the proposal of Dutt[141]: the tangential viscous stresses (τ_{12} and τ_{13} for a boundary at $x_1 = a$) are imposed (along x_1) as well as the normal heat flux ($q_1 = -\lambda \partial T/\partial x_1$) through the boundary. For reacting flows, the molecular diffusion fluxes of each species k through the boundary $M_{k1} = \rho D \partial Y_k/\partial x_1$ are also supposed to be constant. These conditions relax smoothly to the inviscid conditions when the viscosity and the conductivity go to zero. They are implemented numerically by setting the derivatives along x_1 of τ_{12}, τ_{13}, q_1 and M_{k1} to zero on the boundary in the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12).

9.2.6 Edges and corners

The treatment of corners in two-dimensional situations and of edges and corners in three-dimensional situations requires a simple extension of the NSCBC procedure. For edges, a second direction (for example x_2) has to be treated using characteristic relations. Terms of the type $\partial/\partial x_2$ on the left hand side of the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12) are replaced by characteristic wave amplitude variations estimated for the x_2 direction. A second LODI system, relative to the x_2 direction is used to infer the values of the different waves along x_2. Viscous and reaction terms are simply corrected for viscous conditions and added as for the usual boundaries. The extension to corners in three dimensions is straightforward.

Like any other formulation, the NSCBC approach for edges and corners requires some compatibility conditions to be satisfied at these locations. Certain combinations of boundary

conditions may simply be impossible to satisfy: for example, a no-slip wall cannot intersect an outlet section where pressure is imposed because pressure is a floating quantity on a wall. Compatibility conditions may be ignored but this leads to numerical instability. A general definition of possible combinations of boundary conditions for edges and corners remains to be given and appears to be even more difficult than the usual studies of well-posedness.

9.3 Examples of implementation

Although all recent methods developed for Euler boundary conditions emphasize the importance of characteristic lines, many differences appear in the practical implementation of the characteristic relations and the choice of numerical conditions, especially in multi-dimensional flows. The situation is even more complex for Navier-Stokes cases. It is useful to go into more details by presenting the practical implementation of the NSCBC method in the following typical situations:

- A subsonic inflow (§ 9.3.1) with fixed velocities (SI-1)
- A subsonic non-reflecting inflow (§ 9.3.2) (SI-4)
- Non-reflecting outflows (§ 9.3.3) (B2 and B3)
- A subsonic reflecting outflow (§ 9.3.4) (B4)
- An isothermal no-slip wall (§ 9.3.5) (NSW)
- An adiabatic slip wall (§ 9.3.6) (ASW)

Notations are displayed in Fig. 9.1: section $x_1 = 0$ corresponds to the inlet and $x_1 = L$ to the outlet boundaries. Supersonic cases are not discussed here because they are usually simpler than subsonic cases. For simplicity, only one species is considered: $N = 1$.

9.3.1 A subsonic inflow with fixed velocities and temperature (SI-1)

The simplest "physical" inflow conditions correspond to a situation where all components of velocity u_1, u_2 and u_3 as well as the temperature T and the mass fraction Y_k ($k = 1$ to N) are imposed at $x_1 = 0$ (Case SI-1 in Table 9.2). For a subsonic reacting three-dimensional flow, $4 + N$ characteristic waves are entering the domain (Fig. 9.1): L_2, L_3, L_4, L_5 and L_{5+k} while one of them (L_1) is leaving the domain at the speed $\lambda_1 = u_1 - c$. Therefore, the density ρ (or the pressure p) has to be determined by the flow itself. Five physical boundary conditions (for u_1, u_2, u_3, T and Y_1) and one numerical boundary condition (for ρ) are required. No viscous relation is needed. To advance the solution in time on the boundary, the amplitudes L_i of the different waves crossing the boundary must be determined. Only one of these waves (L_1) is leaving the domain and may be computed from interior points. The others are given by the NSCBC procedure, as follows:

Step 1. The inlet velocities u_1, u_2 and u_3 are fixed, therefore equations (9.9), (9.10) and (9.11) are not needed. The inlet temperature is fixed and the energy equation (9.8) is not needed any more. The reactant mass fractions Y_1 is imposed and Eq. (9.12) is also eliminated. The only remaining equation is the continuity equation (9.7). L_1 can be determined at this step.

Step 2. As the inlet velocity u_1 is fixed, LODI relation (9.23) suggests the following expression for the acoustic wave L_5 entering the domain:

$$\boxed{L_5 = L_1} \tag{9.37}$$

As the inlet temperature is fixed, LODI relation (9.27) gives an estimate of the entropy wave amplitude L_2:

$$\boxed{L_2 = \frac{1}{2}(\gamma - 1)\,(L_5 + L_1) = (\gamma - 1)L_1} \tag{9.38}$$

using equation (9.37). LODI relations (9.24), (9.25) and (9.26) show that:

$$\boxed{L_3 = L_4 = L_{5+k} = 0} \tag{9.39}$$

Step 3. The density ρ is obtained from Eq. (9.7):

$$\frac{\partial \rho}{\partial t} + d_1 + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2}(\rho u_2) + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}(\rho u_3) = 0 \tag{9.40}$$

where d_1 is given by equation (9.13):

$$\boxed{d_1 = \frac{1}{c^2}\left[L_2 + \frac{1}{2}\,(L_5 + L_1)\right] = \frac{1}{c^2}\gamma L_1} \tag{9.41}$$

and L_1 has been determined at Step 1, L_2 and L_5 at step 2. Only $4 + N$ ECBC conditions and no viscous condition are used while Strikwerda[440] claims that $5 + N$ physical conditions should be necessary. the present choice however is special as the only unknown variable (ρ) is obtained by the continuity equation for both Euler and Navier-Stokes equations.

9.3.2 A subsonic non-reflecting inflow (SI-4)

Imposing inlet velocities in a compressible computation may not be adequate if acoustic waves travel upstream and interact with the inlet section. As shown in Chapter 8, a fixed velocity section leads to a full reflection of incident acoustic waves. In an experiment, an inlet section is obviously not necessarily a velocity node for acoustic waves and a boundary condition able to maintain a "target" velocity (u^t, v^t, w^t) and a "target" temperature T^t while acting at the same time as a partially non-reflecting section is often a useful property. This can be achieved simply by setting the following waves expressions at the inlet:

$$L_3 = \sigma_3(v - v^t) \quad L_4 = \sigma_4(w - w^t) \quad L_5 = \sigma_5(u - u^t) \quad L_2 = \sigma_2(T - T^t) \tag{9.42}$$

The relaxation parameters σ_i must be chosen to match the impedance of the inlet section. For zero or for low values of these coefficients, the inlet behaves as a perfectly non-reflecting section: acoustic waves propagating towards the inlet are not reflected but the target velocities are not maintained; as the computation goes on, drifts of inlet velocities will appear. For large σ_i parameters, the target velocities are strictly maintained but the inlet section is reflecting as discussed in Section 9.3.1. For intermediate values of the σ_i parameters, the mean values of the inlet velocities and temperature oscillate around the target values but still allow acoustic waves to propagate through the inlet with little amounts of reflection (see example in § 8.5.4). The σ_i coefficients characterize the response of the entire system feeding the inflow and must be adapted to each case.

9.3.3 Subsonic non-reflecting outflows (B2 and B3)

As demonstrated in Chapter 8, the existence of acoustic waves in a compressible computation where reflecting boundary conditions are used, can lead to very long convergence times. Using non-reflecting boundary conditions to allow acoustic waves to leave the domain is very appealing but requires some caution. First, building a perfectly non-reflecting condition might not lead to a well-posed problem: consider a ducted flow (Fig. 9.5) with inlet boundary conditions described in the previous section, i.e. imposed inlet velocities and temperature. For "perfectly non-reflecting" boundary conditions on the outlet of the domain, how does the flow determine the mean pressure? Physically, this information is conveyed by waves reflected through the outlet into the domain by the outside flow (where some static pressure p_∞ at infinity is specified): if the local pressure p on the outlet is different from p_∞, a reflected wave is produced to bring p closer to p_∞. With perfectly non-reflecting boundary conditions this information is not fed back into the computation and the problem might be ill-posed (Rudy and Strikwerda[406], Rudy and Strikwerda[407], Keller and Givoli[239]). Corrections may be added to the treatment of boundary conditions to make them only partially non-reflecting and control the mean pressure level. This is the principle of the treatment proposed in the NSCBC approach (Condition B3).

For a subsonic outlet (Fig. 9.1), five characteristic waves, L_2, L_3, L_4, L_5 and L_6 leave the domain while only one (L_1) is entering it at the speed $\lambda_1 = u_1 - c$. Information on the mean static pressure at infinity p_∞ must be added to the boundary conditions so that the problem remains well-posed. A convenient way to achieve this is to link the amplitude variation L_1 of the incoming wave to the pressure difference $p - p_\infty$ as shown below:

Step 1. Only one physical boundary condition is imposed: the pressure at infinity is fixed. This condition does not fix any of the dependent variables on the boundary and all conservation equations must be kept in the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12).

Step 2. The amplitude of the incoming wave L_1 is fixed at:

$$\boxed{L_1 = K(p - p_\infty)} \tag{9.43}$$

If the outlet pressure is not close to p_∞, reflected waves enter the domain through the outlet to bring the mean pressure back to a value close to p_∞. When $K = 0$, Eq. (9.43) sets the amplitude of reflected waves to 0 and is a perfectly non-reflecting condition. The form of

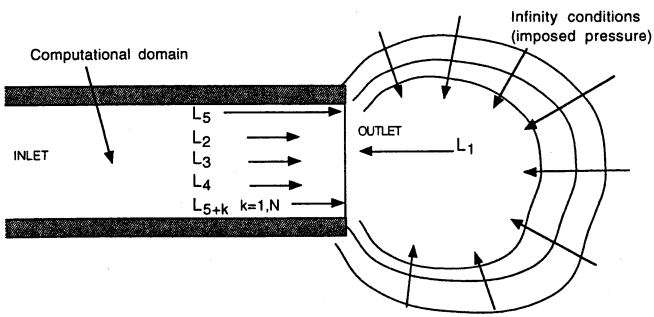


Figure 9.5: The role of infinity conditions to fix the mean pressure in a computational box.

the constant K was proposed by Rudy and Strikwerda[406] who derived a similar correction in the energy equation:

$$K = \sigma(1 - \mathcal{M}^2)\frac{c}{L} \tag{9.44}$$

where $\mathcal{M}$ is the maximum Mach number in the flow, L is a characteristic size of the domain and σ is a constant.

Some problems are simple enough to allow the determination (through an asymptotic method for example) of an exact value L_1^{exact} of L_1. Then Eq. (9.43) should be written:

$$\boxed{\mathrm{L}_1 = K(p - p_\infty) + \mathrm{L}_1^{exact}} \tag{9.45}$$

The second term ensures an accurate matching of derivatives between both sides of the boundary while the first term keeps the mean values around p_∞. In practice, Eq. (9.43) can often be used directly without an additional term. For a viscous flow (Table 9.3), constant tangential stresses τ_{12} and τ_{13}, a constant normal heat flux q_1 and a constant flux species M_{11} through the boundary $x_1 = L$ are imposed.

Step 3. All the L_i with $i \neq 1$ may be estimated from interior points. L_1 is given by Eq. (9.43) and the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12) is used to advance the solution in time on the boundary.

9.3.4 A subsonic reflecting outflow (B4)

For certain cases, enforcing a total reflection of waves at the boundary may be of interest. Imposing an ECBC condition at an outlet (constant pressure or constant velocity, for example)

induces a total reflection of waves. This is done here for the case of a constant outlet static pressure (condition B4).

Step 1. As the pressure at the outlet is fixed, energy equation (9.8) is not needed any more.

Step 2. LODI relation (9.22) suggests that the amplitude of the reflected wave should be: $L_1 = -L_5$. According to Table 9.3, constant tangential stresses and a constant normal heat flux are also imposed. Constant species diffusion flux is imposed for reactive flow.

Step 3. All the L_i with $i \neq 1$ may be estimated from interior points. L_1 is given by $L_1 = -L_5$ and the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12) is used to obtain u_1, u_2, u_3, ρ and Y_1 on the boundary at the next time step.

9.3.5 An isothermal no-slip wall (NSW)

At an isothermal no-slip wall (NSW), all velocity components vanish and the temperature is imposed. No relation is imposed on the stresses or on the heat fluxes. Only the reactant species flux M_{11} is set to zero.

Step 1. As velocities u_1, u_2 and u_3 are fixed, Eq. (9.9), (9.10) and (9.11) are not needed. As the temperature is imposed, the energy equation (9.8) is also discarded.

Step 2. The LODI relation (9.23) suggests that the amplitude of the reflected wave should be $L_1 = L_5$. The characteristic amplitudes L_2, L_3, L_4 and L_6 are zero because the normal velocity u_1 is zero (see Eq. (9.13) and Eq. (9.16) to (9.20)).

Step 3. Computing the value of L_5 from interior points, L_1 is obtained by $L_1 = L_5$ in the system of equations (9.7) to (9.12). The density ρ is obtained from integration of Eq. (9.7) and the reactant mass fraction Y_1 from Eq. (9.12).

Note that the implementation of a zero reactant flux M_1 on the wall during Step 3 requires a special estimate of the reactant flux derivative $\partial M_{11}/\partial x_1$ appearing in the conservation equation (9.12). For a second-order scheme, the simplest estimate of this flux, taking into account the zero value of $M_{11}\,|_{x_1=L}$ is:

$$\frac{\partial M_{11}}{\partial x_1}\,|_{x_1=L} = -\frac{1}{\Delta x_1} M_{11}\,|_{x_1=(L-\Delta x_1)} \tag{9.46}$$

where Δx_1 is the mesh size near the boundary.

9.3.6 An adiabatic slip wall (ASW)

Adiabatic slip walls are characterized by only one ECBC condition: the normal velocity at the wall is zero. The viscous relations correspond to zero reactant diffusion flux through the wall, zero tangential stresses and a zero heat flux through the adiabatic wall. The reactant diffusion flux through the wall M_{11} is also set to zero. As the normal velocity is zero, the amplitudes L_2, L_3, L_4 and L_6 are zero (from Eq. (9.16), (9.17), (9.18) and (9.20)). One wave L_5 is leaving the computation domain through the wall while a reflected wave L_1 is entering the domain (the wall is located at $x_1 = L$ on Fig. 9.1):

Step 1. The velocity u_1 normal to the wall is zero and equation (9.9) is not needed.

Step 2. The LODI relation (9.23) suggests that the amplitude of the reflected wave should be: $\mathrm{L}_1 = \mathrm{L}_5$.

Step 3. L_5 is computed from interior points and L_1 is set to L_5. The derivatives along x_1 of the reactant diffusion flux M_1, of the tangential viscous stresses τ_{12}, τ_{13} and of the normal heat flux q_1 at the wall are computed using the viscous conditions at the wall: $M_1 = 0$, $q_1 = 0$, $\tau_{12} = \tau_{13} = 0$ as indicated in the previous section for M_{11}. Remaining variables (ρ, u_2, u_3, T and Y_1) are obtained by integration of Eq. (9.7) to (9.12) without Eq. (9.9).

9.4 Applications to steady non-reacting flows

The first example of validation corresponds to a non-reacting confined steady laminar shear layer (Fig. 9.6b). Although all computations presented are time-dependent, steady-state solutions provide interesting test cases. For these tests, a high-order finite difference algorithm (Lele[272]) is used (third-order accurate in time and sixth-order in space). Using a high-order scheme for these tests is necessary to isolate the effects of boundary conditions: low-order schemes smooth out problems introduced by boundaries and hide possible deficiencies. The NSCBC method is used for inlets and walls in all tests.

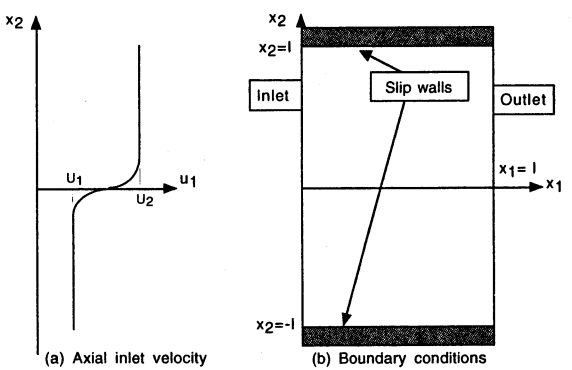


Figure 9.6: Boundary conditions for a confined shear layer.

Lateral boundaries ($x_2 = -l$ and $x_2 = l$) are adiabatic slip-walls (ASW). In the inlet ($x_1 = 0$), the temperature is constant ($T = T_{in}$), the transverse velocity u_2 is zero and the axial velocity u_1 is imposed using a hyperbolic tangent profile (Fig. 9.6a):

$$u_1(0, x_2, t) = \frac{U_1 + U_2}{2} + \frac{U_2 - U_1}{2} \tanh\left(\frac{x_2}{2\theta}\right) \tag{9.47}$$

where U_1 and U_2 are the far field velocities on each side of the shear layer and θ is the inlet momentum thickness. Inlet pressure and density are obtained through the NSCBC procedure SI-1 described in Section 9.3.1. The initial conditions consist of setting at every location x_1 of the flow the same velocity and temperature profiles as the ones chosen for the inlet section.

Four different sets of boundary conditions for the outlet section ($x_1 = l$) are tested for the non-reacting ducted shear layer:

- B1: Condition B1 is the method proposed by Rudy and Strikwerda[406] and based on partial use of extrapolation (for velocities and density) and Riemann invariants (for pressure). It is chosen here as a reference technique because multiple codes use this extrapolation approach. The pressure is obtained from the non-reflecting condition:

$$\frac{\partial p}{\partial t} - \rho c \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial t} + K(p - p_\infty) = 0 \tag{9.48}$$

  where the term $K(p - p_\infty)$ is similar to the correction term introduced in the NSCBC formulation in Section 9.3.3: $K = \sigma'(1-\mathcal{M}^2)c/L$. By studying analytically the behavior of Eq. (9.48) for a linearized constant coefficients one-dimensional system of equations, Rudy and Strikwerda[406] and Rudy and Strikwerda[407] derived an optimal value for σ' around 0.27 but found out that $\sigma' = 0.58$ provided better results in practice. The main differences between this approach and the NSCBC method are the use of extrapolation (for velocities and densities) and the introduction of a corrective term $K(p - p_\infty)$ in the energy equation for the reference method while the NSCBC method does not use extrapolation and introduces a correction on the incoming wave amplitude L_1 (Eq. 9.43).

- B2: Condition B2 is the NSCBC formulation with $\sigma = 0$. It corresponds to perfectly non-reflecting boundary conditions (§.9.3.3).

- B3: Formulation B3 is the corrected non-reflecting NSCBC formulation with $\sigma \neq 0$ (§ 9.3.3).

- B4: Condition B4 corresponds to a reflecting outlet maintained at a constant static pressure p_∞ with a NSCBC procedure described in Section 9.3.4.

The parameters for the computation are the following (velocities are normalized by the sound speed c and lengths by the half width of the duct L): $U_2/c = 0.9$, $U_1/c = 0.81$, $Re = U_2 L/\nu = 2000$ and $\theta/L = 0.025$.

Figures 9.7 to 9.10 display the time variations of the inlet and outlet flow rates (normalized by the initial inlet density ρ_{in}, the sound speed c and the duct half width L). A reduced time ct/L of 50 allows more than 40 travels at the mean convection speed $(U_1 + U_2)/(2c) = 0.85$ between inlet and outlet and is long enough for the flow to reach steady state.

Figure 9.7 shows results obtained using boundary conditions B1. The coefficient σ' is equal to 0.58 as suggested by Rudy and Strikwerda. This condition allows waves to be transmitted at the outlet and works well until a reduced time of 30. If the computation is continued, no steady state is obtained. The inlet and outlet flow rates oscillate. The amplitude of these

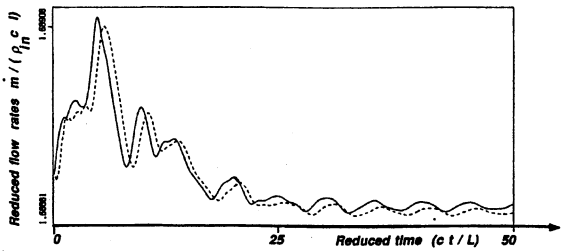


Figure 9.7: Flow rates with outlet condition B1 (extrapolation at outlet) + condition (9.48) for pressure. (——— : inlet, ---- : outlet).

oscillations is a function of the initial condition and of the waves generated at the beginning of the computation.[iii]

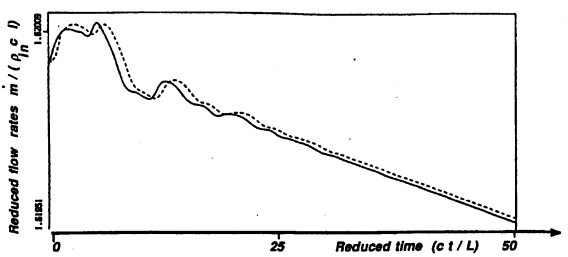


Figure 9.8: Flow rates with outlet condition B2: perfectly non-reflecting NSCBC procedure (——— : inlet, ---- : outlet).

Figure 9.8 presents the results obtained with the perfectly non-reflecting condition B2. In this case, waves are rapidly eliminated but the solution does not converge. Although the pressure and temperature fields are smooth and correspond to reasonable results, the mean pressure in the domain decreases linearly. The inlet and outlet flow rates which depend on the mean pressure decrease too and no steady state is reached. The Navier-Stokes equations with perfectly non-reflecting conditions are ill-posed in this case because nothing controls the mean pressure level in the box.

[iii] Rudy and Strikwerda did not observe these problems in their computation of a boundary layer over a flat plate but they were using a MacCormack scheme which introduces artificial dissipation and allows the code to damp the oscillations appearing on Fig. 9.7. When a non-dissipative code is used, the errors due to the extrapolation procedure at the outlet boundary are never damped.

Figure 9.9 displays the results corresponding to the corrected non-reflecting condition B3 with a parameter $\sigma = 0.15$. In this case, waves are eliminated and the solution reaches steady state after a reduced time $ct/L = 25$. The mean pressure reaches a constant value and the inlet and outlet flow rates become equal. The influence of the constant σ is weak. For the present test case, $\sigma = 0.15$ was used. Values of this parameter equal to 0.08, 0.15 and 0.25 were tested: $\sigma = 0.08$ produced a drifting solution similar to the one obtained for $\sigma = 0$ (Fig. 9.8) while the two other values yielded satisfactory and almost identical results. Increasing σ beyond certain limits (here $\sigma \simeq 0.7$) leads to large flow oscillations. The optimum value of σ is close to the optimal value of σ' (Eq. 9.48) derived analytically by Rudy and Strikwerda.

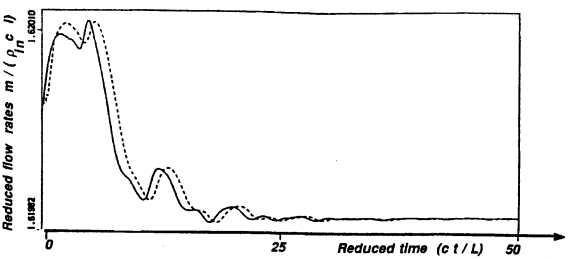


Figure 9.9: Flow rates with outlet condition B3: non-reflecting NSCBC procedure with pressure correction. (——— : inlet, ---- : outlet).

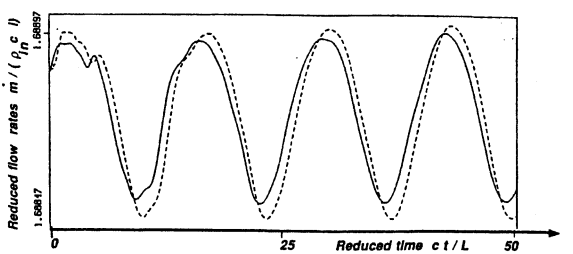


Figure 9.10: Flow rates with outlet condition B4: NSCBC procedure with imposed outlet pressure. (——— : inlet, ---- : outlet).

Finally, the behavior of the solution for a reflecting outlet (condition B4) is illustrated in Fig. 9.10. In this case, no steady state is reached because the first longitudinal acoustic mode of the system cannot leave the domain. This mode is damped only by viscous dissipation and

would still be present after a longer time. Its period t_o can be evaluated using the duct length L and the mean Mach number $\mathcal{M} = 0.85$ by:

$$\frac{ct_o}{L} = \frac{4}{1-\mathcal{M}^2} \simeq 14 \tag{9.49}$$

Such a scenario was described in Section 8.2.10: the acoustic energy is conserved because its flux is zero on all boundaries.

Figures 9.7 to 9.10 show that the existence of a steady state solution depends on the boundary conditions used for the outlet section. Although the oscillation displayed in Fig. 9.7 for the reference method or the drift in the mean values encountered for the perfectly non-reflecting NSCBC method in Fig. 9.8 are small, these effects are a clear manifestation of the inadequacy of these treatments. Furthermore, even a correct treatment of the outflow condition like condition B4 in Fig. 9.10 may not lead to a steady state if reflections are allowed on the boundary.

9.5 Applications to steady reacting flows

The second test case is a reacting steady layer (Fig. 9.11) where one side of the layer consists of burnt hot gases and the other side of fresh reactants. This situation arises when a premixed flow is ignited by a pilot flame or by a recirculation zone. The fresh gases are heated by thermal diffusion through the layer and their combustion generates a premixed flame propagating towards the fresh flow.

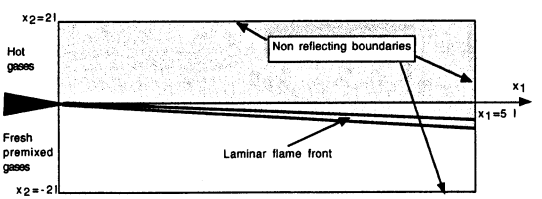


Figure 9.11: Reacting shear layer: configuration and boundary conditions.

The inlet axial velocity profile is constant (Fig. 9.12a). The transverse inlet velocities are set to zero. The temperature and reactant mass fraction profiles are shown in Fig. 9.12b and 9.12c. These profiles correspond to a laminar flame propagating from the upper to the lower wall: combustion begins right after the inlet and the flame propagate towards the fresh gases with a constant angle.

A single one-step reaction similar to Eq. (2.37) is used to describe chemistry. The computation parameters are the following:

$$Le = 1 \quad \alpha = 0.6 \quad \beta = 8 \quad U/c_1 = 0.2 \quad R_e = Ul/\nu_1 = 230 \tag{9.50}$$

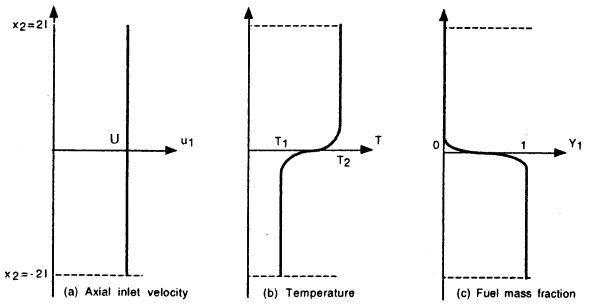


Figure 9.12: Reacting shear layer: inlet profiles.

where α and β characterize the heat release and the activation energy respectively.(Eq. 2.38). The Reynolds number is based on the fresh gases viscosity ν_1.

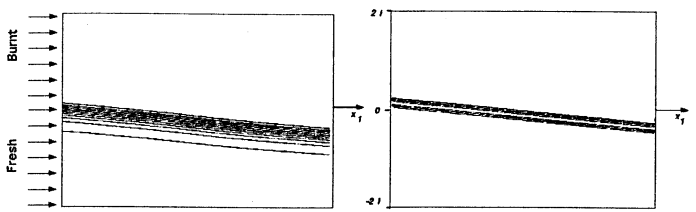


Figure 9.13: Reacting layer with outlet condition B3: temperature (left) and reaction rate (right) fields.

The preexponential factor A has been chosen to give a laminar flame speed $s_l^0/c_1 = 0.01$. The inlet velocity profile is constant (zero shear) and no natural flow instability is expected. The initial field is obtained by setting the same profiles in the domain and in the inlet. At $t = 0$, the flame is sitting on the centerline of the domain and starts propagating towards the fresh gases.

At the inlet, velocities and temperature are fixed using the SI-1 technique (§ 9.3.1). For the three other frontiers (lateral and outlet), the boundary conditions B1 (the reference method) or B3 (the partially non-reflecting NSCBC method) presented in Section 9.3 are applied to set non-reflecting boundaries.

With the NSCBC procedure B3, a steady state is reached after a reduced time equal to 60, corresponding roughly to three convective travels (at the speed $U/c = 0.2$) from the inlet to the domain outlet. The steady state temperature field is given in Fig. 9.13a. No numerical

instability arises and the flame crosses the outlet boundary without any perturbation. The reaction rate field exhibits the same behavior (Fig. 9.13b). Finally Fig. 9.14 gives the longitudinal and transverse velocity fields. All velocities have been normalized by the inlet flow speed U_1. The flame generates its own shear because of density gradients through the flame front. The maximum longitudinal speed reaches $1.08U_1$.

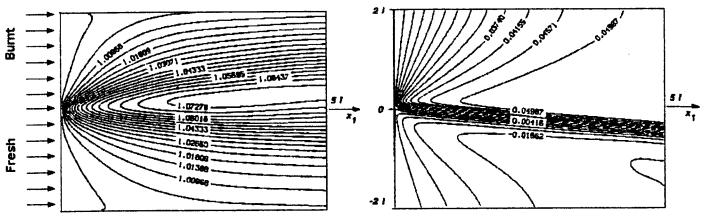


Figure 9.14: Reacting layer with outlet condition B3: longitudinal (left) and transverse (right) velocity fields.

Performing this computation with the reference method B1 leads to different results. Although a steady state is also obtained, the velocity profiles shown in Fig. 9.15 exhibit instabilities and strong gradients near the downstream boundary. No numerical divergence is observed because of the low Reynolds number of this flow ($R_e = 230$) which induces enough dissipation to damp the numerical instability. However, the quality of the solution is poor.

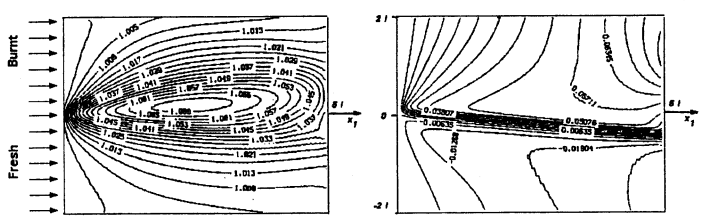


Figure 9.15: Reacting layer with outlet condition B1: longitudinal (left) and transverse (right) velocity fields.

9.6 Unsteady flows and numerical waves control

9.6.1 Physical and numerical waves

It is well known that numerical codes propagate waves (like fluids do in the real world): acoustic waves in compressible codes are one example of such waves. It is less known that that codes can also propagate numerical waves: these waves have short wavelengths, they are often identified as "wiggles" during the computation and they can affect significantly the precision of the code. In the worst cases, they lead to complete divergence. But they can also be present and still let the code run even though results are strongly affected. Complete theoretical background on numerical waves may be found in Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473] or Vichnevetsky[472]. In the framework of reacting flows, only the most important results are summarized here.

The existence of numerical waves in fluid computations is often hidden by the large values of artificial and turbulent viscosity used in most RANS codes which dissipate wiggles. For LES or DNS, artificial viscosity is small or zero and turbulent viscosity is reduced to minimum levels (zero in DNS). Then, numerical waves become an issue and boundary conditions have to be considered much more precisely because they play a significant role on the evolution of numerical waves.

Centered high-order numerical schemes propagate two types of waves (Fig. 9.16):

- Physical waves (called "p" waves by Vichnevetsky[472]) have long wavelengths and correspond to valid physical solutions of the Navier-Stokes equations such as acoustic or entropy waves.
- Numerical waves (called "q" waves) have short wavelengths (smaller than four times the mesh size) and propagate at high speeds in the flow, usually against the physical velocity direction.

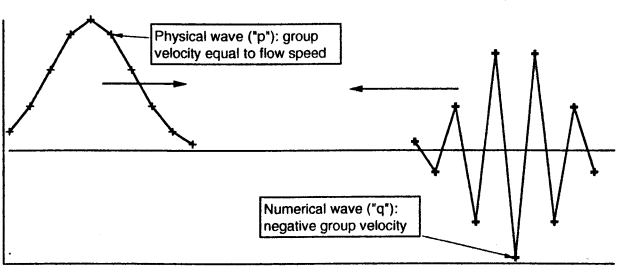


Figure 9.16: Physical and numerical waves in centered schemes.

In the case of the simple one-dimensional advection equation at speed V:

$$\frac{\partial f}{\partial t} + V\frac{\partial f}{\partial x} = 0 \tag{9.51}$$

Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473] show that once "q" waves are generated, their behavior depends on their group velocity u_g which is a function of the advection speed V and of the spatial differencing algorithm.[iv] In general, u_g/V is negative: "q" waves travel upstream. And the magnitude of u_g/V increases with the scheme order. It also increases with the oscillation frequency and reaches a maximum for "saw-teeth" oscillations (also called "wiggles") which have a wavelength equal to $2\Delta x_1$. Second-order central differences lead to a maximum group velocity u_g given by $u_g = -V$ (Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473]). Increasing the accuracy of the scheme increases the magnitude of u_g (Table 9.4). The modulus of this group velocity may be much higher than the advection speed V.

Spatial scheme	Group velocity/advection velocity (u_g/V)
Second-order	-1
Compact fourth-order	-3
Compact sixth-order	-13/3
Spectral	$-\infty$

Table 9.4: Group velocity of wiggles for typical (centered) schemes with perfect time advancement (Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473], Baum[28]).

In a one-dimensional compressible flow, "q" waves can appear on any of the three waves traveling in the fluid: the convective wave ($V = u$) or the two sound waves ($V = u \pm c$). "q" waves associated with the sound speed travel very fast (Table 9.4): with a sixth-order spatial scheme, their group velocity is $-13/3c$. Such waves can propagate upstream even in a supersonic flow.

Numerical "q" waves may be generated in two ways (Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473], Vichnevetsky and Pariser[474]):

- Initial conditions may contain steep gradients and therefore high frequency modes. Starting a DNS or LES computation with steep gradients leads to the formation of "q" waves which are not dissipated at later times.
- Numerical waves can also be induced by boundary conditions. Using approximate boundary conditions can create intense numerical waves when physical waves reach these boundaries.

[iv] The group velocity measures the speed at which these waves apparently travel on the mesh (Vichnevetsky[472]). Since they are not resolved on the mesh, the group velocity of these numerical waves can differ significantly from the flow or the sound speeds.

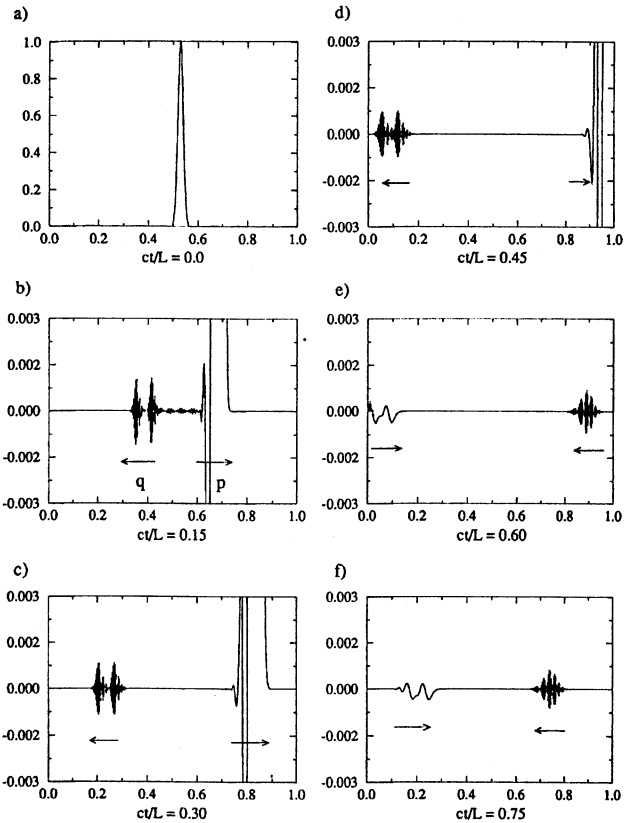


Figure 9.17: One-dimensional example of acoustic wave propagation in a box of size L. The initial acoustic pulse (a) propagates in the right direction (Baum[28]). The y scale of pictures b) to f) is magnified by a large factor to reveal the presence of wiggles.

As an example, Fig. 9.17 shows the propagation of a right traveling acoustic wave using a second-order scheme for which the group velocity u_g of the "q" waves is exactly $u_g = -V = -c$ (Table 9.4). The initial condition data (Fig. 9.17a) corresponds to a purely propagating acoustic pulse for which the pressure perturbation p_1 and the velocity perturbation u_1 are linked by $p_1 = \rho c u_1$ (see § 8.2.2). But this initial pulse is too steep for the mesh and "q" waves are generated immediately (Fig. 9.17b). These waves travel left at the group velocity (equal to $-c$) while the main acoustic wave travels right at the sound speed c (Fig. 9.17c). Both waves reach the boundaries of the computational domain ($x = 0$ and $x/L = 1$) at a reduced time $ct/L = 0.5$ and create reflected waves (Fig. 9.17e). Both boundaries are supposed to be perfectly non reflecting. As predicted by theory (Vichnevetsky and Bowles[473], Baum[28]), the physical wave leaves the domain but creates a reflected "q" wave of non negligible amplitude which propagates back into the domain (Fig. 9.17f). The "q" wave generated by the initial condition reflects on the inlet to create a physical "p" wave propagating now into the domain at speed c. With adequate boundary conditions, the level of reflection of "p to q" and "q to p" waves may be small, but is never zero.

The reflection of a physical wave (picture 9.17d) on the right side of the domain into a "q" wave propagating left (picture 9.17e) and the reverse mechanism taking place on the left side of the domain (reflection of the "q" wave into a physical "p" wave propagating into the domain) may lead to an entirely numerical resonance as shown by Buell and Huerre[71] or Poinsot and Lele[376] which can exist in any flow (even supersonic). The strength of this feedback is determined by the amplitude of the numerical wave. This amplitude is fixed by the initial conditions and the quality of the boundary condition treatment: approximate treatments of boundary conditions lead to large numerical reflected waves. Obviously, accurate LES and DNS codes should address this issue by:

- limiting the steepness of the initial fields,
- improving the precision of boundary conditions.

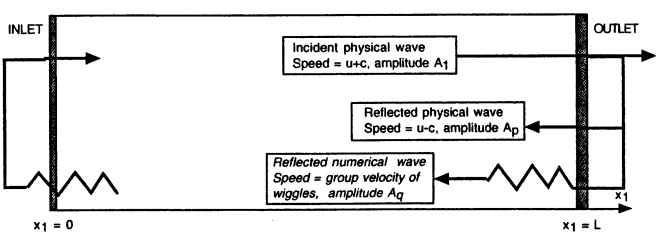


Figure 9.18: Reflection of physical and numerical waves on boundaries.

The example of Fig. 9.17 suggests that two reflection coefficients must be used to characterize a given boundary condition treatment (Fig. 9.18): the reflection coefficient of physical waves A_p/A_1 and the reflection coefficient of numerical waves A_q/A_1 (A_1 is the amplitude of the incident physical wave). An adequate boundary condition treatment should minimize the amplitude of the numerical reflected waves in any case: $A_q/A_1 << 1$. An adequate *non-reflecting* boundary condition treatment should minimize both the amplitude of numerical *and* physical reflected waves: $A_q/A_1 << 1$ and $A_p/A_1 << 1$.

9.6.2 Vortex/boundary interactions

The previous section has demonstrated the need for adequate boundary conditions to avoid numerical waves. The quality of a given boundary condition may be studied by considering simple waves leaving the computation domain through an outlet boundary. The transmission of one-dimensional acoustic waves through a non-reflecting boundary is a well-known test and the NSCBC method allows complete transmission with very small levels of physical and numerical reflections: A_q/A_1 is of the order of 10^{-3} (see Fig. 9.17). This section presents a case which is more typical of unsteady flows: a vortex superimposed on a supersonic plug flow and propagating through a non-reflecting boundary (Fig. 9.19).[v] The velocity field of the vortex is initialized at $t = 0$ using the stream function ψ for an incompressible non-viscous vortex in cylindrical coordinates (the coordinate origin is located on the vortex center):

$$\begin{pmatrix} u_1 \\ u_2 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} u_0 \\ 0 \end{pmatrix} + 1/\rho \begin{pmatrix} \dfrac{\partial \psi}{\partial x_2} \\ -\dfrac{\partial \psi}{\partial x_1} \end{pmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \psi = C \exp\left(-\frac{{x_1}^2 + {x_2}^2}{2{R_c}^2}\right) \tag{9.52}$$

C determines the vortex strength. R_c is the vortex radius. This vortex has a central core of vorticity with the sign of C surrounded by a region of opposite vorticity. This structure is useful for numerical simulations because the total circulation is zero for $r > 2R_c$ and the influence of the vortex is limited to a small zone around it: no correction is required initially for boundary values (Rutland and Ferziger[412]).

The pressure field is initialized as:

$$p - p_\infty = \rho \frac{C^2}{{R_c}^2} \exp\left(-\frac{{x_1}^2 + {x_2}^2}{2{R_c}^2}\right) \tag{9.53}$$

The mean flow characteristics used for this case are the following:

$$\mathcal{M} = u_0/c = 1.1, \qquad Re = u_0 l/\nu = 10000 \tag{9.54}$$

The vortex is initially located in the center of the domain ($x_1 = 0, x_2 = 0$) and is defined by its radius R_c and its strength C:

[v] The case of a subsonic mean flow gives similar results. The present case is chosen to show that even a supersonic flow can be submitted to this type of problem.

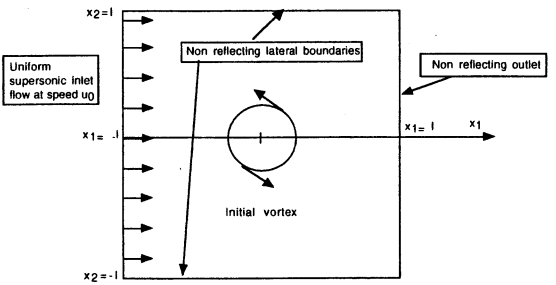


Figure 9.19: Test of outlet boundary condition: vortex convected at supersonic speed.

$$R_c/l = 0.15 \qquad C/(cl) = -0.0005 \tag{9.55}$$

Inlet and lateral boundaries are treated using the perfectly non reflecting NSCBC procedure. Two sets of boundary conditions are used for the outlet:

- B1: Reference method for non-reflecting conditions (Rudy and Strikwerda[406]).
- B3: Non-reflecting NSCBC conditions with $\sigma = 0.15$.

Fig. 9.20 shows the vorticity and longitudinal velocity fields computed using conditions B1 at the initial time and for $ct/l = 1$ and 2. Dashed lines correspond to negative values of the isolines while solid lines indicate positive values. The longitudinal velocity u_1 is plotted as $(u_1 - u_0)/u_0$ so that dashed lines correspond to flow locally slower than the mean speed u_0, while solid lines reveal flow faster than u_0. In Fig. 9.20, the initial vortex is turning counterclockwise. The central core of negative vorticity is surrounded by a ring of positive vorticity. The vortex is convected downstream at the mean flow speed $u_0/c = 1.1$. The maximum speed induced initially by the vortex is $0.0018u_0$.

After a reduced time $ct/l \simeq 1$, the vortex leaves the computation domain (Fig. 9.20). Condition B1 does not allow the vortex to leave the domain without creating instability. The initial structure of the vorticity field is modified: the vorticity is not continuous at the outlet. The longitudinal velocity contour also exhibits numerical instabilities ("q" waves) which are characteristic of an incompatibility between the vortical flow and the boundary conditions treatment. These numerical waves propagate upstream at the group velocity $u_g = -13/3c$ (see Table 9.4), are reflected on the upstream section and induce inlet perturbations and later the formation of a new vortex at the inlet. At $ct/l = 2$, this new structure is near the center of the computation domain and convected downstream. It is now turning clockwise and its maximum vorticity is around 0.15 times the initial maximum vorticity. Although the flow is supersonic, condition B1 creates a numerical feedback between inlet and outlet.

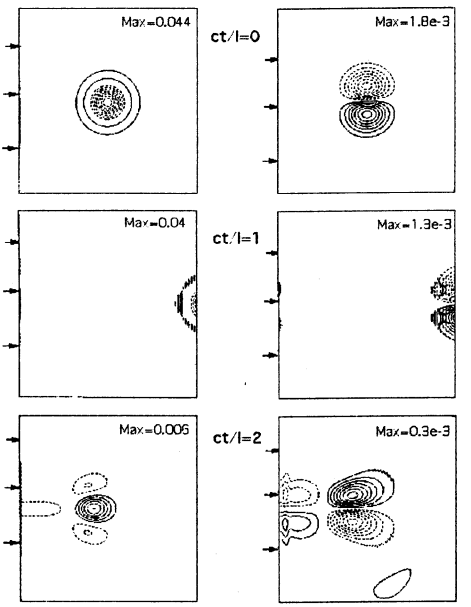


Figure 9.20: Vortex convected at supersonic speed through an outlet: computation with the reference method B1. Left: vorticity field. Right: excess axial velocity $(u_1 - u_0)/u_0$. Dashed lines correspond to negative values, solid lines to positive values. When the vortex leaves, a strong reflected numerical wave creates a new vortex at the inlet.

Fig. 9.21 displays results obtained with the non-reflecting NSCBC procedure B3. The initial condition is the same as in Fig. 9.20. When the vortex leaves the domain at a reduced time $ct/l = 1$, the vorticity field is preserved and the longitudinal velocity field is smooth. The amplitude of the reflected numerical waves is low and no noticeable perturbation appears on the inlet section. At later times ($ct/l = 2$), the original vortex has disappeared and the only perturbation generated at the inlet corresponds to a vortex with a maximum vorticity which is 10^{-4} times the initial maximum vorticity.

This test confirms the importance of the downstream boundary condition on the global result. The mechanism evidenced here is also found in incompressible codes: similar results are obtained by Vichnevetsky and Pariser[474] for the simple advection equation where no physical information can travel upstream and by Buell and Huerre[71] for an incompressible flow. This

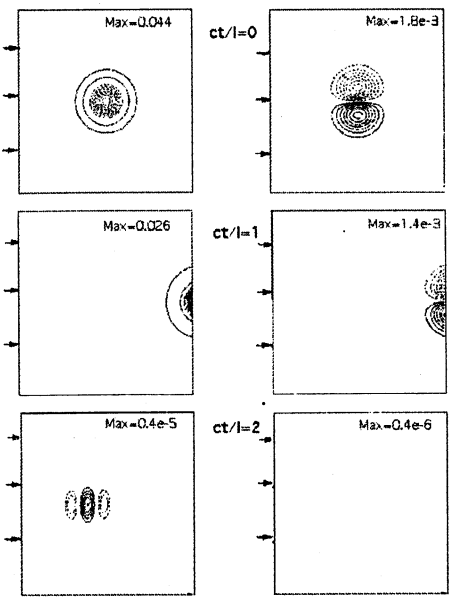


Figure 9.21: Vortex convected at supersonic speed through an outlet: computation with the NSCBC method B3. Left: vorticity field. Right: excess axial velocity $(u_1 - u_0)/u_0$. Dashed lines correspond to negative values, solid lines to positive values. The vortex leaves the domain with very low reflection level.

"numerical resonance" is entirely a function of the boundary condition treatment.

9.7 Applications to low Reynolds number flows

The last example (Poiseuille flow) is a very low Reynolds number flow with isothermal no-slip walls (Fig. 9.22). The geometry corresponds to a two-dimensional domain of half-width l and length $L/l = 10$. The inflow conditions are:

$$u_1(0, x_2, t) = u_0 \left[\cos\left(\frac{\pi}{2}\frac{x_2}{l}\right)\right]^2; \quad u_2(0, x_2, t) = 0; \quad T(0, x_2, t) = T_0 \tag{9.56}$$

where u_0 is the inlet maximum speed. The Reynolds number is $Re = u_0 l/\nu = 15$. The Mach number is $u_0/c = 0.1$. The total volumetric inlet flow rate $\dot{m}_{in}$ is imposed: $\dot{m}_{in} = u_0 l$. The

lateral boundary conditions ($x_2 = \pm l$) correspond to constant temperature (T_0) no-slip walls. Non-reflecting boundary conditions are imposed at the duct outlet ($x_1 = L$).

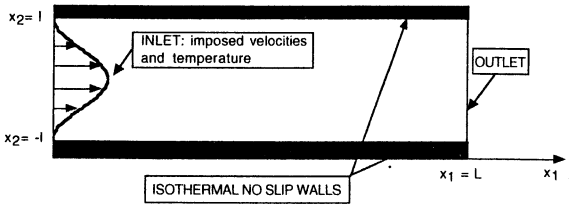


Figure 9.22: Poiseuille flow configuration.

Inlet conditions (9.56) impose the total volumetric flow rate $\dot{m}_{in}$. If density remains approximately constant along the duct ($\rho \simeq \rho_0$), an analytic form of the solution similar to the incompressible solution derived by Schlichting[423] is found.[vi] The pressure gradient along the duct is:

$$\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1}^{exact} = -\frac{3}{2}\mu\frac{\dot{m}_{in}}{l^3} = -1.5Re^{-1}\frac{\rho_0 {u_o}^2}{l} \tag{9.57}$$

The exact velocity field is independent of x_1 and t and given by:

$$u_1(x_1, x_2, t) = -\frac{1}{2\mu}\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1}^{exact}(l^2 - {x_2}^2) \quad \text{or} \quad u_1(x_1, x_2, t) = \frac{3}{4}\frac{\dot{m}_{in}}{l}(1 - \frac{{x_2}^2}{l^2}) \tag{9.58}$$

The exact temperature field can also be obtained by integrating the energy equation (1.60) where x_1 gradients are neglected except for pressure:

$$T(x_1, x_2, t) = T_0 - \frac{\mu {u_m}^2}{\lambda}\left[\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{x_2}{l}\right)^4 - \left(\frac{x_2}{l}\right)^2\right] \tag{9.59}$$

where u_m is the maximum velocity on the axis:

$$u_m = -\frac{l^2}{2\mu}\frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1}^{exact} = \frac{3}{4}\frac{\dot{m}_{in}}{l} \tag{9.60}$$

Note that the temperature in the tube is lower than the wall temperature because pressure decreases with x_1. This result is different from the one derived by Schlichting[423] (page 84) who neglected pressure variations in the energy equation.

The computation was performed using three conditions for the outlet:

[vi] This solution is valid if the total pressure loss between the duct inlet and outlet is small compared to the mean pressure, i.e. if: $L/l \quad Re^{-1}\mathcal{M}^2 << 1$. This parameter is 0.007 for this computation and the incompressible solution can be considered as an exact solution.

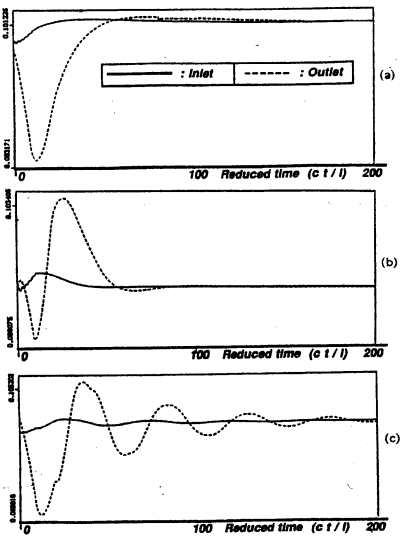


Figure 9.23: Time evolutions of inlet (———) and outlet (----) flow rates (normalized by ρcl) for a Poiseuille flow computation with three outlet boundary conditions: (a) outlet condition B1, (b) non reflecting NSCBC B3 and (c) fixed outlet pressure NSCBC method B4.

- the reference method B1 of Rudy and Strikwerda,
- the non-reflecting NSCBC formulation B3 with $\sigma = 0.15$ (§ 9.3.3),
- the formulation B4 with a constant outlet pressure p_∞ (§ 9.3.4).

In all cases the isothermal no-slip walls were computed using the NSCBC procedure NSW described in Section 9.3.6. For the Poiseuille flow, an exact value may be found from Eq. (9.15) for the incoming wave at the outlet:

$$\mathrm{L}_1^{exact} = \lambda_1 \frac{\partial p}{\partial x_1}^{exact} \tag{9.61}$$

This value was used for the NSCBC method B3 as indicated in Section 9.3.3.

All methods converge to steady state. Fig. 9.23 gives the time variations of the inlet and outlet flow rates for the outlet condition B1 (Fig. 9.23a), the non-reflecting NSCBC condition

B3 (Fig. 9.23b) and the reflecting NSCBC condition B4 (Fig. 9.23c). Since the flow is very viscous, the acoustic modes generated by a downstream reflecting end B4 are damped rapidly and Fig. 9.23c shows that a steady state is reached with formulation B4 after a reduced time of 160.

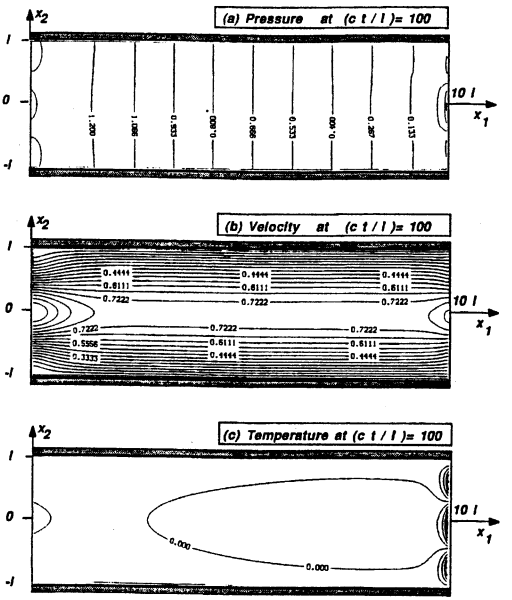


Figure 9.24: Steady state pressure, velocity and temperature fields for the Poiseuille flow with outlet condition B1.

Fig. 9.24 displays steady state fields for the reference method while results obtained with the NSCBC methods B3 and B4 are presented on Fig. 9.26 and 9.27 (the x_2 coordinate has been dilated by a factor of three). The plotted fields are:

- (a) the pressure difference $(100(p - p_\infty)/p_\infty)$,
- (b) the longitudinal velocity (u_1/u_0) and
- (c) the temperature difference between the inlet section (T_0) and a given point in the flow $(100(T - T_0)/T_0)$.

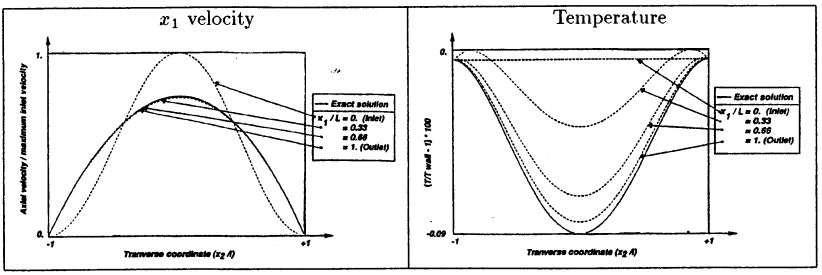


Figure 9.25: Comparison between numerical results using method B3 NSCBC formulation and the analytical solution.

The comparison between the exact velocity and temperature profiles (Eq. (9.58) and (9.59)) and the computed values is given in Fig. 9.25 for the NSCBC method B3. The agreement is quite good although the duct seems slightly too short to reach the thermally established regime.

The outlet condition B1 does not correctly handle the outlet conditions (Fig. 9.24): strong pressure and temperature gradients are produced near the outflow and the velocity profile is incorrect (Fig. 9.24b).

The non-reflecting NSCBC method B3 provides accurate results (Fig. 9.26a): the pressure gradient is constant in most of the duct. This gradient is $0.998(\partial p^{exact}/\partial x_1)$. No boundary layer behavior is observed in the longitudinal velocity profiles (Fig. 9.26b) or in the temperature field (Fig. 9.26c). Note that the outlet pressure is not exactly equal to p_∞: a small reflected wave is entering the domain through this section.

The reflecting formulation B4 also gives accurate results. There is no drift of the mean values after the acoustic waves are damped and the velocity profiles are correct (Fig. 9.27b). However a small perturbation in the temperature profiles near the outlet is observed (Fig. 9.27c). This behavior might be due to the corner treatment as indicated in Section 9.2.6 for which this configuration creates compatibility problems.

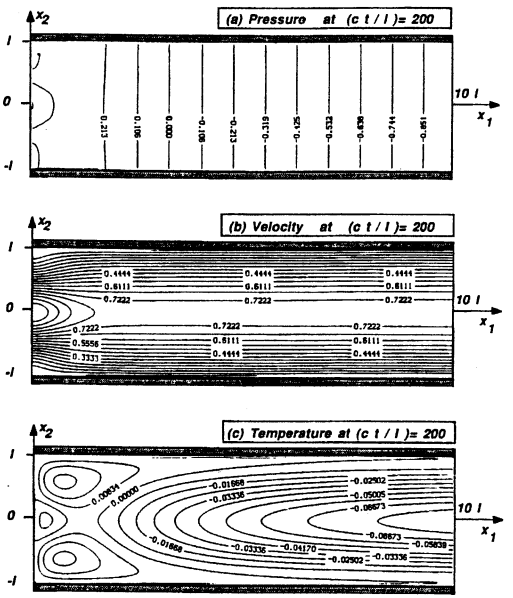


Figure 9.26: Steady state pressure, velocity and temperature fields for the Poiseuille flow with outlet NSCBC condition B3 ($\sigma = 0.15$).

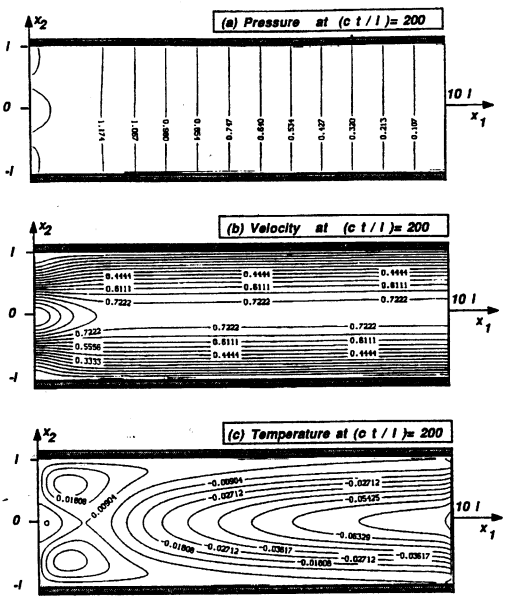


Figure 9.27: Steady state pressure, velocity and temperature fields for the Poiseuille flow with outlet NSCBC condition B4.

References

1. Abdal-Masseh, W., Bradley, D., Gaskell, P. & Lau, A. 1990 Turbulent premixed swirling combustion: direct stress, strained flamelet modelling and experimental investigation. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 825-833.
2. Abdel-Gayed, R. G. & Bradley, D. 1989 Combustion regimes and the straining of turbulent premixed flames. *Combust. Flame* **76**, 213-218.
3. Abdel-Gayed, R. G., Bradley, D., Hamid, M. N. & Lawes, M. 1984 Lewis number effects on turbulent burning velocity. *20th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 505-512.
4. Abdel-Gayed, R. G., Bradley, D. & Lau, A. K. C. 1988 The straining of premixed turbulent flames. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 731-738.
5. Akselvoll, K. & Moin, P. 1993 Large eddy simulation of a backward facing step flow. In *Engineering Turbulence Modeling and Experiments,* pp. 303–313., Elsevier.
6. Alshaalan, T. & Rutland, C. J. 1998 Turbulence, scalar transport and reaction rates in flame wall interaction. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 793-799.
7. Aly, S. L. & Hermance, C. E. 1981 A two-dimensional theory of laminar flame quenching. *Combust. Flame* **40**, 173-185.
8. Anderson, D. A. 1984 *Computational Fluid Mechanics and Heat Transfer.* Hemisphere Publishing Corporation.
9. Angelberger, C. 1997 *Contributions a la modélisation de l'interaction flamme-paroi et des flux parietaux dans les moteurs a allumage commande* Ph.D, INP, Toulouse.
10. Angelberger, C., Egolfopoulos, F. & Veynante, D. 2001 Large Eddy Simulations of chemical and acoustic effects on combustion instabilities. *Flow Turb. and Combustion* in press.
11. Angelberger, C., Poinsot, T. & Delhaye, B. 1997 Improving near-wall combustion and wall heat transfer modelling in SI engine computations. *Int. Fall Fuels & Lub. Meeting & Exposition,* SAE Paper 972881.
12. Angelberger, D., Veynante, D., Egolfopoulos, F. & Poinsot, T. 1998 Large Eddy Simulations of combustion instabilities in premixed flames. *Proc. of the Summer Program,* Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ., 61-82.
13. Ashurst, W. T. 1990 Geometry of premixed flames in three-dimensional turbulence. In *Proceedings of the Summer Program.,* pp. 245-253, Center for Turbulence Research, Stanford Univ./NASA-Ames.
14. Ashurst, W. T. 1993 Flame propagation through swirling eddies, a recursive pattern. *Combust. Sci. and Tech.* **92**, 87-103.
15. Ashurst, W. T. & Barr, P. K. 1983 Stochastic calculation of laminar wrinkled flame propagation via vortex dynamics. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **34**, 227-256.
16. Ashurst, W. T., Kerstein, A. R., Kerr, R. M. & Gibson, C. H. 1987 Alignment of vorticity and scalar gradient with strain in simulated Navier-Stokes turbulence. *Phys. Fluids* **30**, 2343-2353.
17. Ashurst, W. T. & McMurtry, P. A. 1989 Flame generation of vorticity: vortex dipoles from monopoles. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **66**, 17-37.
18. Ashurst, W. T., Peters, N. & Smooke, M. D. 1987 Numerical simulation of turbulent flame structure with non-unity Lewis number. *Combust. Sci. and Tech.* **53**, 339-375.

19. Aung, K. T., Hassan, M. I. & Faeth, G. M. 1997 Flame/stretch interactions of laminar premixed hydrogen/air flames at normal temperature and pressure. *Combust. Flame* **109**, 1-24.

20. Aung, K. T., Hassan, M. I. & Faeth, G. M. 1998 Effects of pressure and nitrogen dilution on flame stretch interactions of laminar premixed hydrogen air flames. *Combust. Flame* **112**, 1-15.

21. Bailly, P., Garréton, D., Simonin, O., Bruel, P., Champion, M., Deshaies, B., Duplantier, S. & Sanquer, S. 1996 Experimental and numerical study of a premixed flame stabilized by a rectangular section cylinder. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, 923 - 930.

22. Barlow, R. S. & Chen, J. Y. 1992 On transient flamelets and their relationship to turbulent methane-air jet flames. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 231-237.

23. Barlow, R. S., Fiechtner, G. J., Carter, C. D. & Chen, J.-Y. 2000 Experiments on the scalar structure of turbulent CO/H2/N2 jet flames. *Combust. Flame* **120**, 544-569.

24. Barr, P. K. 1990 Acceleration of a flame by flame vortex interactions. *Combust. Flame* **82**, 111-125.

25. Barrere, M. 1974 Modeles de combustion. *Revue Générale de Thermique* **148**, 295-308.

26. Barrère, M. & Williams, F. A. 1968 Comparison of combustion instabilities found in various types of combustion chambers. *12th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 169-181.

27. Baum, J. D. & Levine, J. N. 1982 Numerical techniques for solving nonlinear instability problems in solid rocket motors. *AIAA Journal* **20**, 955-961.

28. Baum, M. 1994 *Etude de l'allumage et de la structure des flammes turbulentes* Ph.D, Ecole Centrale Paris.

29. Baum, M., Poinsot, T., Haworth, D. & Darabiha, N. 1994 Using Direct Numerical Simulations to study $H_2/O_2/N_2$ flames with complex chemistry in turbulent flows. *J. Fluid Mech.* **281**, 1-32.

30. Baum, M., Poinsot, T. J. & Haworth, D. C. 1993 Using Direct Numerical Simulations to study $H_2/O_2/N_2$ flames with complex chemistry in turbulent flows. *9th Symposium on turbulent shear flows*, 25-2-1, 25-2-6.

31. Baum, M., Poinsot, T. J. & Thévenin, D. 1994 Accurate boundary conditions for multicomponent reactive flows. *J. Comput. Phys.* **116**, 247-261.

32. Becker, H., Monkhouse, P., Wolfrum, J., Cant, R., Bray, K., Maly, R. & Pfister, W. 1990 Investigation of extinction in unsteady flows in turbulent combustion by 2D LIF of OH radicals and flamelet analysis. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 817-823.

33. Bedat, B., Egolfopoulos, F. & Poinsot, T. 1999 Direct Numerical Simulation of heat release and NOx formation in turbulent non premixed flames. *Combust. Flame* **119**, 69-83.

34. Beer, J. M. & Chigier, N. A. 1983 *Combustion aerodynamics*. Krieger.

35. Beranek, L. L. 1954 *Acoustics*. McGraw Hill.

36. Betchov, R. & Criminale, W. O. 1963 *Stability of parallel flows*. Academic Press.

37. Bilger, R. W. 1980 Turbulent flows with non-premixed reactants. In *Turbulent reacting flows*, Springer Verlag.

38. Bilger, R. W. 1988 The structure of turbulent non premixed flames. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 475-488.

39. Bilger, R. W. 1989 Turbulent diffusion flames. *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **21**, 101.

40. Bilger, R. W. 1993 Conditional moment closure for turbulent reacting flow. *Phys. Fluids* **5**, 437.

41. Bish, E. S. & Dahm, W. J. A. 1995 Strained dissipation and reaction layer analyses of nonequilibrium chemistry in turbulent reaction flows. *Combust. Flame* **100**, 457-464.

42. Blint, R. J. 1986 The relationship of the laminar flame width to flame speed. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **49**, 79-92.

43. Blint, R. J. & Bechtel, J. H. 1982 Flame-wall interface: theory and experiment. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **27**, 87-95.

44. Blint, R. J. & Bechtel, J. H. 1982 Hydrocarbon combustion near a cooled wall. *Int. Congress and Exposition*, SAE Paper 820063.

45. Bloxsidge, G., Dowling, A., Hooper, N. & Langhorne, P. 1988 Active control of reheat buzz. *AIAA Journal* **26**, 783-790.

46. Boger, M. & Veynante, D. 2000 Large eddy simulations of a turbulent premixed V-shape flame. In *Advances in Turbulence VIII*, pp. 449 - 452. CIMNE.

47. Boger, M., Veynante, D., Boughanem, H. & Trouve, A. 1998 Direct Numerical Simulation analysis of flame surface density concept for Large Eddy Simulation of turbulent premixed combustion. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 917-927.

48. Borghi, R. 1978 *Réactions chimiques en milieu turbulent* Ph.D, Université Pierre et Marie Curie - Paris 6.

49. Borghi, R. 1984 Mise au point sur la structure des flammes turbulentes. *Journal de chimie physique* **81**, 361-370.

50. Borghi, R. 1988 Turbulent combustion modelling. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **14**, 245.

51. Borghi, R. & Destriau, M. 1998 *Combustion and flames, chemical and physical principles.* Editions TECHNIP.

52. Boudier, P., Henriot, S., Poinsot, T. & Baritaud, T. 1992 A model for turbulent flame ignition and propagation in piston engines. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 503-510.

53. Boughanem, H. & Trouve, A. 1998 The occurrence of flame instabilities in turbulent premixed combustion. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 971-978.

54. Bradley, D., Gaskell, P. H. & Gu, X. J. 1996 Burning velocities, Markstein lengths, and flame quenching for spherical methane-air flames: a computational study. *Combust. Flame* **104**, 176-198.

55. Bradshaw, P. 1977 Compressible turbulent shear layers. *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **9**, 33-54.

56. Bradshaw, P., Cebeci, T. & Whitelaw, J. H. 1981 *Calculation methods for turbulent flows.* Academic Press.

57. Bray, K. N. C. 1980 Turbulent flows with premixed reactants in turbulent reacting flows. In *Topics in applied physics*, pp. 115, Springer Verlag.

58. Bray, K. N. C. 1990 Studies of the turbulent burning velocity. *Proc. R. Soc. Lond. A* **431**, 315-335.

59. Bray, K. N. C. & Cant, R. S. 1991 Some applications of Kolmogorov's turbulence research in the field of combustion. *Proc. Roy. Soc. A London. A.N. Kolmogorov Special Issue* **434**, 217-240.

60. Bray, K. N. C., Champion, M. & Libby, P. A. 1989 The interaction between turbulence and chemistry in premixed turbulent flames. In *Turbulent Reactive Flows*, pp. 541-563, Lecture notes in engineering, Springer Verlag.

61. Bray, K. N. C. & Libby, P. 1986 Passage times and flamelet crossing frequencies in premixed turbulent combustion. *Combus. Sci. and Tech.* **47**, 253.

62. Bray, K. N. C., Libby, P. A., Masuya, G. & Moss, J. B. 1981 Turbulence production in premixed turbulent flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **25**, 127-140.

63. Bray, K. N. C., Libby, P. A. & Moss, J. B. 1984 Flamelet crossing frequencies and mean reaction rates in premixed turbulent combustion. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **41**, 143-172.

64. Bray, K. N. C. & Moss, J. B. 1977 A unified statistical model of the premixed turbulent flame. *Acta Astronautica* **4**, 291 - 319.

65. Bray, K. N. C. & Peters, N. 1994 Laminar flamelets in turbulent flames. In *Turbulent Reacting Flows*, pp. 63-113, Academic Press.

66. Bruneaux, G., Akselvoll, K., Poinsot, T. & Ferziger, J. 1996 Flame-wall interaction in a turbulent channel flow. *Combust. Flame* **107**, 27-44.

67. Bruneaux, G., Poinsot, T. & Ferziger, J. 1997 Premixed flame-wall interaction in a turbulent channel flow: budget for the flame surface density evolution equation and modelling. *J. Fluid Mech.* **349**, 191-219.

68. Bruneaux, G., Poinsot, T. & Ferziger, J. H. 1994 Simulation of a turbulent flame in a channel. In *Proc. of the Summer Program,* pp. 157-174, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

69. Buckmaster, J. & Crowley, A. 1984 The fluid mechanics of flame tips. *J. Fluid Mech.* **131**, 341.

70. Buckmaster, J. & Ludford, G. 1982 *Theory of laminar flames.* Cambridge University Press.

71. Buell, J. & Huerre, P. 1988 Absolute instability of a shear layer. In *Proc. of the Summer Program,* pp. 19-27, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

72. Burke, S. P. & Schumann, T. E. W. 1928 Diffusion flames. *Industrial and Engineering Chemistry* **20**, 998-1005.

73. Bush, W. & Fendell, F. 1970 Asymptotic analysis of laminar flame propagation for general Lewis numbers. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **1**, 421.

74. Butler, T. D. & O'Rourke, P. J. 1977 A numerical method for two-dimensional unsteady reacting flows. *16th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, 1503 - 1515.

75. Calhoon, W. H. & Menon, S. 1996 Subgrid modeling for large eddy simulations. *AIAA 34th Aerospace Science Meeting*. AIAA Paper 96-0516.

76. Candel, S. 1995 *Mécanique des Fluides*. Dunod.

77. Candel, S., Huynh, C. & Poinsot, T. 1996 Some modeling methods of combustion instabilities. In *Unsteady combustion*, pp. 83-112, Nato ASI Series, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht.

78. Candel, S., Veynante, D., Lacas, F., Darabiha, N., Baum, M. & Poinsot, T. 1994 A review of turbulent combustion modeling. *ERCOFTAC Bulletin* **20**, 9-16.

79. Candel, S., Veynante, D., Lacas, F., Maistret, E., Darabiha, N. & Poinsot, T. 1990 Coherent flame model : applications and recent extensions. In *Advances in combustion modeling. Series on advances in mathematics for applied sciences*, pp. 19-64, World Scientific, Singapore.

80. Candel, S. M., Maistret, E., Darabiha, N., Poinsot, T., Veynante, D. & Lacas, F. 1988 Experimental and numerical studies of turbulent ducted flames. *Marble Symposium*, 209-236.

81. Candel, S. M. & Poinsot, T. 1990 Flame stretch and the balance equation for the flame surface area. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **70**, 1-15.

82. Cant, R. S. & Bray, K. N. C. 1988 Strained laminar flamelet calculations of premixed turbulent combustion in a closed vessel. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 791-799.

83. Cant, R. S., Pope, S. B. & Bray, K. N. C. 1990 Modelling of flamelet surface to volume ratio in turbulent premixed combustion. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 809-815.

84. Cant, R. S., Rutland, C. & Trouvé 1990 Statistics for laminàr flamelet modelling. In *Proc. of the Summer Program*, pp. 271-279, Center for Turbulence Research, Stanford Univ./NASA-Ames.

85. Carpenter, M. H., Gottlieb, D. & Abarbanel, S. 1994 Time stable boundary conditions for finite difference schemes solving hyperbolic systems: methodology and application to high order schemes. *J. Comput. Phys.* **111**, 220-236.

86. Cattolica, R. J., Barr, P. K. & Mansour, N. N. 1989 Propagation of a premixed flame in a divided-chamber combustor. *Combust. Flame* **77**, 101-121.

87. Chen, H. C., Chen, S. & Kraichnan, R. H. 1989 Probability distribution of a stochastically advected scalar field. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **63**, 2657.

88. Chen, J. H., Echekki, T. & Kollman, W. 1998 The mechanism of two-dimensional pocket formation in lean premixed methane air flames with implications for turbulent combustion. *Combust. Flame* **116**, 15-48.

89. Chen, M., Herrmann, M. & Peters, N. 2000 Flamelet modeling of lifted turbulent methane/air jet diffusion flames. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*. The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

90. Cheng, R. K. & Shepherd, I. G. 1987 Intermittency and conditional velocities in premixed conical turbulent flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **52**, 353-375.

91. Cheng, R. K. & Shepherd, I. G. 1991 The influence of burner geometry on premixed turbulent flame propagation. *Combust. Flame* **85**, 7-26.

92. Cheng, W. K. & Diringer, J. A. 1991 Numerical modelling of SI engine combustion with a flame sheet model. *Int. Congress and Exposition*. SAE Paper 910268.

93. Chieng, C. C. & Launder, B. E. 1980 On the calculation of turbulent heat transport downstream from an abrupt pipe expansion. *Numer. Heat Transfer* **3**, 189-207.

94. Cho, P., Law, C. K., Cheng, R. K. & Shepherd, I. G. 1988 Velocity and scalar fields of turbulent premixed flames in stagnation flow. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 739-745.

95. Choi, C. R. & Huh, K. Y. 1998 Development of a coherent flamelet model for a spark ignited turbulent premixed flame in a closed vessel. *Combust. Flame* **114**, 336-348.

96. Chung, S. H. & Law, C. K. 1984 An invariant derivation of flame stretch. *Combust. Flame* **55**, 123-125.

97. Ciofalo, H. & Collins, M. W. 1989 k-ϵ predictions of heat transfer in turbulent recirculating flows using an improved wall treatment. *Numerical Heat Transfer* **B-15**, 21-47.

98. Clavin, P. 1985 Dynamic behavior of premixed flame fronts in laminar and turbulent flows. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **11**, 1-59.

99. Clavin, P. & Garcia, P. 1983 The influence of the temperature dependence of diffusivities on the dynamics of flame fronts. *J. Mécanique* **2**, 245-263.

100. Clavin, P. & Joulin, G. 1983 Premixed flames in large scale and high intensity turbulent flow. *J. Physique Lettres* **44**, L1-L12.

101. Clavin, P. & Liñán, A. 1984 Theory of gaseous combustion. An introductive course. *NATO ASI Ser. B* **116**, 291-338.

102. Clavin, P. & Williams, F. A. 1982 Effects of molecular diffusion and of thermal expansion on the structure and dynamics of premixed flames in turbulent flows of large scales and low intensity. *J. Fluid Mech.* **116**, 251-282.

103. Clendening, C. W., Shackleford, W. & Hilyard, R. 1981 Raman scatterring measurement in a side wall quench layer. *18th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1583-1589.

104. Coats, C. M. 1996 Coherent structures in combustion. *Progress in Energy and Combustion Science* **22**, 427 - 509.

105. Colin, O., Ducros, F., Veynante, D. & Poinsot, T. 2000 A thickened flame model for large eddy simulations of turbulent premixed combustion. *Phys. Fluids* **12**, 1843-1863.

106. Colonius, T., Lele, S. & Moin, P. 1993 Boundary conditions for direct computation of aerodynamic sound generation. *AIAA Journal* **31**, 1574-1582.

107. Cook, A. W. 1997 Determination of the constant coefficient in scale similarity models of turbulence. *Phys. Fluids A* **9**, 1485 - 1487.

108. Cook, A. W. & Bushe, W. K. 1999 A subgrid-scale model for the scalar dissipation rate in non premixed combustion. *Phys. Fluids A* **11**, 746 - 748.

109. Cook, A. W. & Riley, J. J. 1994 A subgrid model for equilibrium chemistry in turbulent flows. *Phys. Fluids A* **6**, 2868 - 2870.

110. Cook, A. W. & Riley, J. J. 1998 Subgrid scale modeling for turbulent reacting flows. *Combust. Flame* **112**, 593 - 606.

111. Crighton, D. G., Dowling, A., Ffowcs Williams, J., Heckl, M. & Leppington, F. 1992 *Modern methods in analytical acoustics.* Springer Verlag.

112. Crocco, L. 1951 Aspects of combustion instability in liquid propellant rocket motors. Part I. *J. American Rocket Society* **21**, 163-178.

113. Crocco, L. 1952 Aspects of combustion instability in liquid propellant rocket motors. Part II. *J. American Rocket Society* **21 and 22**, -.

114. Cuenot, B. & Poinsot, T. 1994 Effects of curvature and unsteadiness in diffusion flames. Implications for turbulent diffusion flames. *25th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1383-1390.

115. Cuenot, B. & Poinsot, T. 1996 Asymptotic and numerical study of diffusion flames with variable Lewis number and finite rate chemistry. *Combust. Flame* **104**, 111-137.

116. Daguse, T., Croonenbroek, T., Darabiha, N., Rolon, J. C. & Soufiani, A. 1996 Study of radiative effects on laminar counterflow H2 O2 N2 diffusion flames. *Combust. Flame* **106**, 271-287.

117. Darabiha, N. 1992 Transient behaviour of laminar counterflow Hydrogen-Air diffusion flames with complex chemistry. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **86**, 163-181.

118. Darabiha, N. & Candel, S. 1992 The influence of the temperature on extinction and ignition limits of strained hydrogen-air diffusion flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **86**, 67-85.

119. Darabiha, N., Candel, S. & Marble, F. E. 1986 The effect of strain rate on a premixed laminar flame. *Combust. Flame* **64**, 203-217.

120. Darabiha, N., Giovangigli, V., Trouvé, A., Candel, S. M. & Esposito, E. 1987 Coherent flame description of turbulent premixed ducted flames. In *Turbulent Reactive Flows. Lecture notes in engineering,* pp. 591-637, Springer.

121. Davy, H. 1817 *Phil. Trans.* **75**.

122. Davy, H. 1830 *Ann. Ch. Phys.* **1**, 136.

123. De Bruyn Kops, S. M., Riley, J. J., Kosaly, G. & Cook, A. W. 1998 Investigation of modeling for non-premixed turnbulent combustion. *Flow Turb. and Combustion* **60**, 105-122.

124. Dec, J. E. & Keller, J. O. 1989 Pulse combustor tail-pipe heat-transfer dependence on frequency, amplitude, and mean flow rate. *Combust. Flame* **77**, 359-374.

125. Dec, J. E. & Keller, J. O. 1990 Time-resolved gas temperatures in the oscillating turbulent flow of a pulse combustor tail pipe. *Combust. Flame* **80**, 358-370.

126. Dervieux, A., Larrouturou, B. & Peyret, R. 1989 On some adaptive numerical approaches of thin flame propagation problems. *Combust. Flame* **17**, 39-60.

127. Deshaies, B. & Cambray, P. 1990 The velocity of a premixed flame as a function of the flame stretch: an experimental study. *Combust. Flame* **82**, 361-375.

128. DesJardin, P. E. & Frankel, S. H. 1998 Large eddy simulation of a nonpremixed reacting jet: application and assessment of subgrid-scale combustion models. *Phys. Fluids A* **10**, 2298 - 2314.

129. Diwakar, R. 1984 Assessment of the ability of a multidimensional computer code to model combustion in a homogeneous-charge engine. SAE Paper 840230.

130. Doak 1973 Fundamentals of aerodynamic sound theory and flow duct acoustics. *J. Sound Vibration* **28**, 3143-154.

131. Dold, J. W. 1989 Flame propagation in a nonuniform mixture: analysis of a slowly varying triple flame. *Combust. Flame* **76**, 71-88.

132. Domingo, P. & Vervisch, L. 1996 Triple flames and partially premixed combustion in autoignition of non-premixed mixtures. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 233-240.

133. Dopazo, C. 1994 Recent developments in pdf methods. In *Turbulent Reacting Flows*. pp. 375 - 474, Academic.

134. Dowdy, D. R., Smith, D. B. & Taylor, S. C. 1990 The use of expanding spherical flames to determine burning velocities and stretch effects in hydrogen/air mixtures. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 325-332.

135. Drazin, P. G. & Reid, W. H. 1981 *Hydrodynamic stability*. Cambridge University Press.

136. Driscoll, J. F., Sutkus, D., Roberts, W. L., Post, M. & Goss, L. P. 1994 The strain exerted by a vortex on a flame - determined from velocity images. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **96**, 213-229.

137. Duclos, J.-M., Zolver, M. & Baritaud, T. 1999 3D modeling of combustion for DI-SI engines. *Oil and Gas Science Tech.- Rev de l'IFP* **54**, 259-264.

138. Duclos, J. M., Bruneaux, G. & Baritaud, T. 1996 3D modelling of combustion and pollutants in a 4 valve SI engine: effect of fuel and residuals distribution and spark location. *Int. Fall Fuels and Lubricants Meeting and Exposition*, SAE Paper 961964.

139. Duclos, J. M., Veynante, D. & Poinsot, T. 1993 A comparison of flamelet models for premixed turbulent combustion. *Combust. Flame* **95**, 101-117.

140. Ducros, F., Comte, P. & Lesieur, M. 1996 Large-eddy simulation of transition to turbulence in a boundary layer developing spatially over a flat plate. *J. Fluid Mech.* **326**, 1-36.

141. Dutt, P. 1988 Stable boundary conditions and difference schemes for Navier Stokes equations. *J. Numer. Anal.* **25**, 245–267.

142. Echekki, T. & Chen, J. H. 1996 Unsteady strain rate and curvature effects in turbulent premixed methane-air flames. *Combust. Flame* **106**, 184-202.

143. Echekki, T. & Ferziger, J. 1993 A simplified reaction rate model and its application to the anamysis of premixed flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **89**, 293-351.

144. Effelsberg, E. & Peters, N. 1988 Scalar dissipation rates in turbulent jets and jet diffusion flames. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 693-700.

145. Egolfopoulos, F. & Law, C. K. 1994 Further considerations on the determination of laminar flame speeds with the counterflow twin flame technique. *25th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1341-1347.

146. El Tahry, S. E., Rutland, C. J. & Ferziger, J. 1991 Structure and propagation speeds of turbulent premixed flames - a numerical study. *Combust. Flame* **83**, 155-173.

147. Engquist, B. & Majda, A. 1977 Absorbing boundary conditions for the numerical simulation of waves. *Math. Comput.* **31**, 629-651.

148. Ern, A. & Giovangigli, V. 1994 *Multicomponent Transport Algorithms*. Springer Verlag.

149. Ezekoye, O. A., Greif, R. & Lee, D. 1992 Increased surface temperature effects on wall heat transfer during unsteady flame quenching. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1465.

150. Fairchild, P. W., Fleeter, R. D. & Fendell, F. E. 1984 Raman spectroscopy measurement of flame quenching in a duct type crevice. *20th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 85-90.

151. Favre, A. 1969 Statistical equations of turbulent gases. In *Problems of hydrodynamics and continuum mechanics*, pp. 231-266,

152. Fernandez, E., Kurdyumov, V. & Linan, A. 2000 Diffusion flame attachment and lift-off in the near wake of a fuel injector. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

153. Ferziger, J. 1997 Large eddy simulation: an introduction and perspective. In *New tools in turbulence modelling*, pp. 29 - 47, Les Editions de Physique - Springer Verlag.

154. Ferziger, J. H. & Perić, M. 1997 *Computational Methods for Fluid Dynamics.* Springer Verlag.

155. Fichot, F., Delhaye, B., Veynante, D. & Candel, S. M. 1994 Strain rate modelling for a flame surface density equation with application to non-premixed turbulent combustion. *25th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1273-1281.

156. Fichot, F., Lacas, F., Veynante, D. & Candel, S. 1993 One-dimensional propagation of a premixed turbulent flame with the coherent flame model. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **89**, 1-26.

157. Fotache, C. G., Wang, H. & Law, C. K. 1999 Ignition of ethane, propane and butane in counterflow jets of cold fuel versus hot air under variable pressures. *Combust. Flame* **117**, 777-794.

158. Fox, R., Gao, F., Moser, R., Rodgers, M. & Hill, J. 1992 Stochastic modeling of turbulent reacting flows. In *Proc. of the Summer Program,* pp. 403-425, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

159. Frenklach, M., Wang, H., Goldenberg, M., Smith, G. P., Golden, D. M., Bowman, C. T., Hanson, R. K., Gardiner, W. C. & Lissianki, V. 1995 GRI-Mech: an optimized detailed chemical reaction mechanism for methane combustion. GRI-Report GRI-95/0058, Gas Research Institute.

160. Fureby, C. & Löfström, C. 1994 Large eddy simulations of bluff body stabilized flames. *25th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1257 - 1264.

161. Fureby, C. & Möller, S. I. 1995 Large eddy simulations of reacting flows applied to bluff body stabilized flames. *AIAA Journal* **33**, 2339.

162. Gao, F. 1993 A large-eddy simulation scheme for turbulent reacting flows. *Phys. Fluids* **5**, 1282-1284.

163. Germano, M., Maffio, A., Sello, S. & Mariotti, G. 1997 On the extension of the dynamic modelling procedure to turbulent reacting flows. In *Direct and Large Eddy Simulation II,* pp. 291 - 300, Kluwer Academic Publishers.

164. Germano, M., Piomelli, U., Moin, P. & Cabot, W. H. 1991 A dynamic subgrid-scale eddy viscosity model. *Phys. Fluids A* **3**, 1760 - 1765.

165. Ghoniem, A. & Krishnan, A. 1988 Origin and manifestation of flow-combustion interactions in a premixed shear layer. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 665-675.

166. Ghoniem, A. F., Soteriou, M. C. & Knio, O. M. 1992 Effect of steady and periodic strain on unsteady flamelet combustion. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 223-230.

167. Ghosal, S. & Moin, P. 1995 The basic equations for the large eddy simulation of turbulent flows in complex geometry. *J. Comput. Phys.* **118**, 24 - 37.

168. Ghosal, S. & Vervisch, L. 2000 Theoretical and numerical investigation of a symmetrical triple flame using a parabolic flame type approximation. *J. Fluid Mech.* **415**, 227-260.

169. Giles, M. 1990 Non-reflecting boundary conditions for Euler equation calculations. *AIAA Journal* **28**, 2050-2058.

170. Giovangigli, V. 1988 *Structure et extinction de flammes laminaires prémélangées.* Doctorat ès Sciences, Paris VI.

171. Giovangigli, V. 1999 *Multicomponent Flow Modeling.* Birkhäuser.

172. Giovangigli, V. & Smooke, M. 1987 Calculation of extinction limits for premixed laminar flames in a stagnation point flow. *J. Comput. Phys.* **68**, 327-345.

173. Giovangigli, V. & Smooke, M. 1987 Extinction of strained premixed laminar flames with complex chemistry. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **53**, 23-49.

174. Giovangigli, V. & Smooke, M. 1993 Application of continuation methods to laminar premixed flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **87**, 241-256.

175. Girimaji, S. S. & Pope, S. B. 1992 Propagating surfaces in isotropic turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **234**, 247-277.

176. Girimaji, S. S. & Zhou, Y. 1996 Analysis and modeling of subgrid scalar mixing using numerical data. *Phys. Fluids A* **8**, 1224-1236.

177. Givi, P. 1989 Model-free simulations of turbulent reactive flows. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **15**, 1-107.

178. Givi, P. 1994 Spectral and random vortex methods in turbulent reacting flows. In *Turbulent Reacting Flows,* pp. 475-572, Academic Press.

179. Glassman, I. 1987 *Combustion.* Academic Press.

180. Gouldin, F., Bray, K. & Chen, J. Y. 1989 Chemical closure model for fractal flamelets. *Combust. Flame* **77**, 241.

181. Gouldin, F. C. 1996 Combustion intensity and burning rate integral of premixed flames. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 381 - 388.

182. Gu, X. J., Haq, M. Z., Lawes, M. & Woolley, R. 2000 Laminar burning velocity and Markstein lengths of methane-air mixtures. *Combust. Flame* **121**, 41-58.

183. Guichard, L. 1999 *Développement d'outils numériques dédiés a l'étude de la combustion turbulente* Ph.D, Université de Rouen.

184. Gulder, O. 1990 Turbulent premixed flame propagation models for different combustion regimes. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Comb.*. The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 743-835.

185. Gulder, O. L. & Smallwood, G. J. 1995 Inner cutoff scale of flame surface wrinkling in turbulent premixed flames. *Combust. Flame* **103**, 107-114.

186. Gupta, A. K., Lilley, D. G. & Syred, N. 1984 *Swirl flows*. Abacus Press.

187. Gustafsson, B. & Sundström, A. 1978 Incompletely parabolic problems in fluid dynamics. *SIAM J. Appl. Math.* **35**, 343-357.

188. Gutheil, E. 1987 The effect of multi dimensional pdfs on the turbulent reaction rate in turbulent reactive flows at moderate Damkohler numbers. *Physico chemical Hydrodynamics* **9**, 525-535.

189. Hakberg, B. & Gosman, A. D. 1984 Analytical determination of turbulent flame speed from combustion models. *20th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*. The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 225-232.

190. Hallback, M., Johansson, A. V. & Burden, A. D. 1996 The basics of turbulence modelling. In *Turbulence and Transition Modelling*, pp. 81 - 154. Kluwer Academic Publishers.

191. Han, Z., Reitz, R. D., Corcione, F. E. & Valentino, G. 1996 Interpretation of $k-epsilon$ computed turbulence length scale predictions for engine flows. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 2717-2723.

192. Hardalupas, Y., Tagawa, M. & Taylor, A. M. K. P. 1996 Characteristics of countergradient heat transfer in nonpremixed swirling flame. In *Developments in Laser Techniques and Applications to Fluid Mechanics*, pp. 159, Springer.

193. Harrje, D. J. & Reardon, F. H. 1972 Liquid propellant rocket instability. Report SP-194, NASA.

194. Hasse, C., Bollig, M., Peters, N. & Dwyer, H. A. 2000 Quenching of laminar isooctane flames at cold walls. *Combust. Flame* **122**, 117-129.

195. Hawkes, E. R. & Cant, S. R. 2000 A flame surface density approach to large eddy simulation of premixed turbulent combustion. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

196. Haworth, D., Cuenot, B., Poinsot, T. & Blint, R. 2000 Numerical Simulation of turbulent propane-air combustion with non homogeneous reactants. *Combust. Flame* **121**, 395-417.

197. Haworth, D. C., Drake, M. C., Pope, S. B. & Blint, R. J. 1988 The importance of time-dependent flame structures in stretched laminar flamelet models for turbulent jet diffusion flames. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 589-597.

198. Haworth, D. C. & Poinsot, T. J. 1990 The influence of Lewis number and nonhomogeneous mixture on premixed turbulent flame structure. In *Proc. of the Summer Program*, pp. 281-298, Center for Turbulence Research, Stanford Univ./NASA-Ames.

199. Haworth, D. C. & Poinsot, T. J. 1992 Numerical simulations of Lewis number effects in turbulent premixed flames. *J. Fluid Mech.* **244**, 405-436.

200. Hedstrom, G. W. 1979 Non reflecting boundary conditions for nonlinear hyperbolic systems. *J. Comput. Phys.* **30**, 222-237.

201. Helie, J. & Trouve, A. 2000 A modified Coherent Flame Model to describe flame propagation in mixture with variable composition. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

202. Herring, J. R., Orszag, S. A. & Kraichnan, R. H. 1974 Decay of two-dimensional homogeneous turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **66**, 417-444.

203. Heywood, J. B. 1988 *Internal combustion engine fundamentals*. McGraw-Hill.

204. Higdon, R. L. 1986 Initial-boundary value problems for linear hyperbolic systems. *SIAM Review* **28**, 177-217.

205. Higdon, R. L. 1987 Numerical absorbing boundary conditions for the wave equation. *Math. of Comp.* **49**, 65-90.

206. Hilka, M. 1998 *Simulation numérique directe et modélisation de la pollution des flammes turbulentes* Ph.D, Ecole Centrale Paris.

207. Hilka, M., Baum, M., Poinsot, T. & Veynante, D. 1996 Simulation of turbulent combustion with complex chemistry. In *Direct numerical simulation for turbulent reacting flows (Rapport du Centre de Recherche sur la Combustion Turbulente)*, pp. 201-224, Editions TECHNIP.

208. Hilka, M., Veynante, D., Baum, M. & Poinsot, T. 1995 Simulation of flame vortex interactions usind detailed and reduced chemical kinetics. *10th Symp. on Turbulent Shear Flows,* 19-19.

209. Hinze, J. O. 1975 *Turbulence.* McGraw-Hill.

210. Hirsch, C. 1988 *Numerical Computation of internal and external flows.* John Wiley.

211. Hirschfelder, J. O., Curtiss, C. F. & Byrd, R. B. 1969 *Molecular theory of gases and liquids.* John Wiley & Sons.

212. Ho, C. M. & Huerre, P. 1984 Perturbed free shear layers. *J. Fluid Mech.* **16,** 365.

213. Hottel, H. C. & Hawthorne, W. R. 1949 Diffusion in laminar flame jets. *3rd Symposium on Combustion, Flame and Explosion Phenomena,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 254 - 266.

214. Huang, W. M., Vosen, S. R. & Greif, R. 1986 Heat transfer during laminar flame quenching, effect of fuels. *21st Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1853-1860.

215. Im, H. G., Lund, T. S. & Ferziger, J. H. 1997 Large eddy simulation of turbulent front propagation with dynamic subgrid models. *Phys. Fluids A* **9,** 3826 - 3833.

216. Ishizuka, S. & Law, C. K. 1982 An experimental study of extinction and stability of stretched premixed flames. *19th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 327-335.

217. Ishizuka, S., Miyasaka, K. & Law, C. K. 1982 Effects of heat loss, preferential diffusion, and flame stretch on flame front instability and extinction of propane/air mixtures. *Combust. Flame* **45,** 293-308.

218. Jarosinski, J. 1986 A survey of recent studies on flame extinction. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **12,** 81-116.

219. Jarosinski, J., Lee, J. & Knystautas, R. 1988 Interaction of a vortex ring and a laminar flame. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 505-514.

220. Jennings, M. 1992 Multi-dimensional modeling of turbulent premixed charge combustion. *Int. Congress and Exposition,* SAE Paper 920589.

221. Jimenez, C., Cuenot, B. & Poinsot, T. 2001 Unsteady inflow boundary conditions for compressible laminar and turbulent flows. *Computers and Fluids* submitted.

222. Jimenez, J., Liñán, A., Rogers, M. & Higuera, F. 1997 A priori testing of sub grid models for chemically reacting nonpremixed turbulent shear flows. *J. Fluid Mech.* **349,** 149 – 171.

223. Jimenez, J., Wray, A. A., Saffman, P. G. & Rogallo, R. S. 1993 The structure of intense vorticity in isotropic turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **255,** 65-90.

224. Johnson, R. W. & Launder, B. E. 1982 Discussion of "On the calculation of turbulent heat transport downstream from an abrupt pipe expansion". *Numerical Heat Transfer* **5,** 189-212.

225. Jones, W. P. & Launder, B. E. 1972 The prediction of laminarization with a 2-equation model of turbulence. *International Journal of Heat and Mass Transfer* **15,** 301.

226. Just, T. 1994 Multichannel reactions in combustion. *25th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 687-704.

227. Kailasanath, K., Gardner, J. H., Oran, E. S. & Boris, J. P. 1991 Numerical simulations of unsteady reactive flows in a combustion chamber. *Combust. Flame* **86,** 115-134.

228. Kalamatianos, S., Park, Y. K. & Vlachos, D. G. 1998 Two-parameter continuation algorithms for sensitivity analysis, parametric dependence, reduced mechanisms, and stability criteria of ignition and extinction. *Combust. Flame* **112,** 45-61.

229. Kalt, P. A. M. 1999 *Experimenal investigation of turbulent scalar flux in premixed flames* Ph.D, University of Sydney.

230. Karagozian, A. R. & Marble, F. E. 1986 Study of a diffusion flame in a stretched vortex. *Combustion Science and Technology* **46,** 65-84.

231. Karpov, V., Lipatnikov, A. & Zimont, V. 1996 A test of an engineering model of premixed turbulent combustion. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 249-257.

232. Katta, V. R. & Roquemore, W. M. 1993 Role of inner and outer structures in transitional jet diffusion flame. *Combustion and Flame* **92,** 274-282.

233. Katta, V. R. & Roquemore, W. M. 1998 Simulation of Dynamic Methane Jet Diffusion Flames Using Finite Rate Chemistry Models. *AIAA Journal* **36,** 2044-2054.

234. Kays, W. M. & Crawford, M. E. 1993 *Convective Heat and Mass Transfer.* McGraw Hill.

235. Kee, R. J., Grcar, J. F., Smooke, M. & Miller, J. A. 1985 PREMIX: A Fortran program for modeling steady laminar one-dimensional flames. SAND85-8240, Sandia National Laboratories.

236. Kee, R. J., Rupley, F. M. & Miller, J. A. 1989 Chemkin-II: A Fortran Chemical Kinetics Package for the Analysis of Gas-Phase Chemical Kinetics. SAND89-8009B, Sandia National Laboratories.

237. Kee, R. J., Warnatz, J. & Miller, J. A. 1983 A fortran computer code package for the evaluation of gas phase viscosities, conductivities, and diffusion coefficients. SAND83-8209, Sandia National Laboratories.

238. Keller, J. O., Bramlette, T. T., Barr, P. K. & Alvarez, J. R. 1994 NOx and CO emissions from a pulse combustor operating in a lean premixed mode. *Combust. Flame* **99**, 460-466.

239. Keller, J. O. & Givoli, D. 1989 Exact non-reflecting boundary conditions. *J. Comput. Phys.* **82**, 172-192.

240. Keller, J. O., Vaneveld, L., Korschelt, D., Hubbard, G. L., Ghoniem, A. F., Daily, J. W. & Oppenheim, A. K. 1981 Mechanism of instabilities in turbulent combustion leading to flashback. *AIAA Journal* **20**, 254-262.

241. Kerr, R. M. 1985 Higher order derivative correlation and the alignment of small scale structures in isotropic numerical turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **153**, 31-58.

242. Kerstein, A. R. 1988 A linear eddy model of turbulent scalar transport and mixing. *Combustion, Science and Technology* **60**, 391.

243. Kerstein, A. R. 1989 Linear-Eddy modeling of turbulent transport: Part II. Application to shear layer mixing. *Combust. Flame* **75**, 397 - 413.

244. Kerstein, A. R. 1990 Linear-eddy modelling of turbulent transport. Part 3. Mixing and differential molecular diffusion in round jets. *J. Fluid Mech.* **216**, 411 - 435.

245. Kerstein, A. R. 1991 Linear-eddy modelling of turbulent transport. Part 6. Microstructure of diffusive scalar mixing fields. *J. Fluid Mech.* **231**, 361 - 394.

246. Kerstein, A. R. 1992 Linear eddy modeling of turbulent transport. Part 4: structure of diffusion flames. *Combustion, Science and Technology* **81**, 75 - 96.

247. Kerstein, A. R., Ashurst, W. & Williams, F. A. 1988 Field equation for interface propagation in an unsteady homogeneous flow field. *Phys. Rev. A* **37**, 2728-2731.

248. Kiehne, T. M., Matthews, R. D. & Wilson, D. E. 1986 The significance of intermediate hydrocarbons during wall quench of propane flames. *21st Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1583-1589.

249. Kim, J., Moin, P. & Moser, R. 1987 Turbulence statistics in fully developed channel flow at low Reynolds number. *J. Fluid Mech.* **177**, 133–166.

250. Kim, S. W. 1991 Calculations of divergent channel flows with a multiple-time-scale turbulence model. *AIAA Journal* **29**, 547-554.

251. Kinsler, L. E., Frey, A. R., Coppens, A. B. & Sanders, J. V. 1982 *Fundamental of acoustics.* John Wiley.

252. Kioni, P. N., Bray, K. N. C., Greenhalgh, D. A. & Rogg, B. 1998 Experimental and numerical study of a triple flame. *Combust. Flame* **116**, 192-206.

253. Kioni, P. N., Rogg, B., Bray, K. N. C. & Liñán, A. 1993 Flame spread in laminar mixing layers: the triple flame. *Combust. Flame* **95**, 276.

254. Klimenko, A. Y. 1990 Multicomponent diffusion of various admixtures in turbulent flow. *Fluid Dynamics* **25**, 327 - 334.

255. Klimenko, A. Y. & Bilger, R. W. 1999 Conditional moment closure for turbulent combustion. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **25**, 595 - 687.

256. Kolmogorov, A. N. 1941 The local structure of turbulence in incompressible viscous fluid for very large Reynolds numbers. *C.R. Acad. Sci. USSR* **30**, 301.

257. Kotake, S. 1975 On combustion noise related to chemical reactions. *J. Sound Vibration* **42**, 399-410.

258. Kreiss, H.-O. 1970 Initial boundary value problems for hyperbolic systems. *Commun. Pure Appl. Math.* **23**, 277-298.

259. Kuo, K. K. 1986 *Principles of Combustion.* John Wiley.

260. Laffitte, P. 1939 *La propagation des flammes dans les melanges gazeux.* Hermann et Cie, Actualites scientifiques et industrielles.

261. Lahjaily, H., Champion, M., Karmed, D. & Bruel, P. 1998 Introduction of dilution in the BML model: application to a stagnating turbulent flame. *Combustion, Science and Technology* **135**, 153 - 173.

262. Landau, L. & Lifchitz, E. 1984 *Physique Theorique - Tome 6 : Mecanique des Fluides.* Ed. Librairie du Globe- Editions MIR.

263. Launder, B. E. 1996 Advanced turbulence models for industrial applications. In *Turbulence and Transition Modelling*, pp. 193 - 192, Kluwer Academic Publishers.

264. Laverdant, A. M. & Candel, S. 1989 Computation of diffusion and premixed flames rolled up in vortex structures. *J. Prop. Power* **5**, 134-143.

265. Laverdant, A. M. & Candel, S. M. 1988 A numerical analysis of a diffusion flame-vortex interaction. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **60**, 79-96.

266. Laverdant, A. M. & Candel, S. M. 1989 A numerical analysis of a diffusion flame vortex interaction. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **60**, 79.

267. Law, C. K. 1988 Dynamics of stretched flames. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1381-1402.

268. Law, C. K. & Sung, C. J. 2000 Structure, aerodynamics and geometry of premixed flamelets. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **26**, 459-505.

269. Law, C. K., Zhu, D. L. & Yu, G. 1986 Propagation and extinction of stretched premixed flames. *21st Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1419-1426.

270. Lee, T. W., Lee, J., Nye, D. & Santavicca, D. 1993 Local response and surface properties of premixed flames during interactions with Kármán vortex streets. *Combust. Flame* **94**, 146-160.

271. LeHelley, P. 1994 *Etude theorique et experimentale des instabilites de combustion et de leur controle dans un bruleur premelange* Ecole Centrale de Paris.

272. Lele, S. 1992 Compact finite difference schemes with spectral like resolution. *J. Comput. Phys.* **103**, 16-42.

273. Leonard, A. & Hill, J. 1988 Direct Numerical Simulation of turbulent flows with chemical reaction. *J. Scientific Computing* **3**, 25-43.

274. Lesieur, M. 1990 *Turbulence in fluids.* Kluwer Academic Publishers.

275. Lesieur, M. 1997 Recent approaches in large-eddy simulations of turbulence. In *New tools in turbulence modelling,* pp. 1 - 28, Les Editions de Physique - Springer Verlag.

276. Lesieur, M. & Metais, O. 1996 New trends in large-eddy simulations of turbulence. *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **28**, 45 - 82.

277. Lewis, B. & Von Elbe, G. 1987 *Combustion, Flames and Explosions of Gases.* Academic Press.

278. Libby, P. & Williams, F. 1987 Premixed flames with general rates of strain. *Combus. Sci. and Tech.* **54**, 237.

279. Libby, P. A. & Bray, K. N. C. 1981 Countergradient diffusion in premixed turbulent flames. *AIAA Journal* **19**, 205-213.

280. Libby, P. A., Bray, K. N. C. & Moss, J. B. 1979 Effects of finite reaction rate and molecular transport in premixed turbulent combustion. *Combust. Flame* **34**, 285-301.

281. Libby, P. A., Liñán, A. & Williams, F. A. 1983 Strained premixed laminar flames with non-unity Lewis number. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **34**, 257.

282. Libby, P. A. & Williams, F. A. 1982 Structure of laminar flamelets in premixed turbulent flames. *Combust. Flame* **44**, 287.

283. Libby, P. A. & Williams, F. A. 1983 Strained premixed laminar flames under non-adiabatic conditions. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **31**, 1-42.

284. Libby, P. A. & Williams, F. A. 1994 Turbulent combustion: fundamental aspects and a review. In *Turbulent Reacting Flows,* pp. 2-61, Academic Press London.

285. Liew, S. K., Bray, K. N. C. & Moss, J. B. 1984 A stretched laminar flamelet model of turbulent nonpremixed combustion. *Combust. Flame* **56**, 199-213.

286. Linan, A. 1974 The asymptotic structure of counterflow diffusion flames for large activation energies. *Acta Astronautica* **1**, 1007.

287. Linan, A. & Crespo, A. 1976 An asymptotic analysis of unsteady diffusion flames for large activation energies. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **14**, 95-117.

288. Linan, A. & Williams, F. A. 1993 *Fundamental aspects of combustion.* Oxford University Press.

289. Lipatnikov, A. & Chomiak, J. 2000 Dependence of heat release on the progress variable in premixed turbulent combustion. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

290. Liñán, A., Orlandi, P., Verzicco, R. & Higuera, F. J. 1994 Effects of non-unity Lewis number in diffusion flames. In *Proceedings of the Summer Program,* pp. 5-18, Center for Turbulence Research.

291. Lockwood, F. C. & Naguib, A. S. 1975 The prediction of the fluctuations in the properties of free round-jet, turbulent diffusion flames. *Combust. Flame* **24**, 109-124.

292. Lu, J. H., Ezekoye, O., Greif, R. & Sawyer, F. 1990 Unsteady heat transfer during side wall quenching of a laminar flame. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 441-446.

293. Lucas, L. & Rockwell, D. 1984 Self-excited jet: upstream modulation and multiple frequencies. *J. Fluid Mech.* **147**, 333-352.

294. Luo, K. H. 2000 On local countergradient diffusion in turbulent diffusion flames. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion.* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

295. Luo, K. H. & Bray, K. N. C. 1998 Combustion induced pressure effects in supersonic diffusion flame. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion.* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 2165 - 2171.

296. Lutz, A. E., Kee, R. J. & Miller, J. A. 1991 Senkin: A Fortran Program for Predicting Homogeneous Gas Phase Kinetics with Sensitivity Analysis. SAND87-8248, Sandia National Laboratories.

297. Mac Murtry, P. A., Riley, J. J. & Metcalfe, R. W. 1989 Effects of heat release on the large-scale structure in turbulent mixing layers. *J. Fluid Mech.* **199**, 297-332.

298. Magnussen, B. F. & Mjertager, B. H. 1976 On mathematical modeling of turbulent combustion. *16th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 719-727.

299. Maistret, E., Darabiha, E., Poinsot, T., Veynante, D., Lacas, F., Candel, S. & Esposito, E. 1989 Recent developments in the coherent flamelet description of turbulent combustion. *Numerical Combustion,* A. Dervieux and B. Larrouturou Eds, Springer Verlag, Berlin, 98-117.

300. Makhviladze, G. M. & Melikov, V. I. 1991 Flame propagation in a closed channel with cold side wall. *UDC, Plenum Publishing Corporation* **536.46**, 176-183. Translated from Fizika Goreniya i Vzryva, 2, pp. 49-58, 1991.

301. Mantel, T. & Borghi, R. 1994 A new model of premixed wrinkled flame propagation based on a scalar dissipation equation. *Combust. Flame* **96**, 443-457.

302. Mantel, T., Samaniego, J. M. & Bowman, C. T. 1999 Fundamental mechanisms in premixed turbulent flame propagation via vortex-flame interactions - Part II: numerical simulation. *Combust. Flame* **118**, 557-582.

303. Marble, F. E. & Broadwell, J. E. 1977 The coherent flame model for turbulent chemical reactions. Tech. Rep. TRW-9-PU, Project Squid.

304. Mastorakos, E., Baritaud, T. A. & Poinsot, T. J. 1997 Numerical simulations of autoignition in turbulent mixing flows. *Combust. Flame* **109**, 198 - 223.

305. Mastorakos, E., Pires Da Cruz, A., Baritaud, T. A. & Poinsot, T. J. 1997 A model for the effects of mixing on the autoignition of turbulent flows. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **125**, 243 - 282.

306. Matalon, M. & Matkowsky, B. J. 1982 Flames as gasdynamic discontinuities. *J. Fluid Mech.* **124**, 239.

307. Mathey, F. & Chollet, J. P. 1997 Subgrid-scale model of scalar mixing for large eddy simulation of turbulent flows. In *Direct and Large Eddy Simulation II,* pp. 103 - 114, Kluwer Academic Publishers.

308. McMurthy, P. A., Gansauge, T. C., Kerstein, A. R. & Krueger, S. K. 1993 Linear eddy simulations of mixing in a homogeneous turbulent flow. *Phys. Fluids A* **5**, 1023 - 1034.

309. McMurthy, P. A., Menon, S. & Kerstein, A. R. 1992 A linear eddy subgrid model for turbulent reacting flows: application to hydrogen-air combustion. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 271 - 278.

310. McMurtry, P. & Givi, P. 1989 Direct numerical simulations of mixing and reaction in a nonpremixed homogeneous turbulent flow. *Combust. Flame* **77**, 171-185.

311. Meeder, J. P. & Nieuwstadt, F. T. M. 1997 Subgrid-scale segregation of chemically reactive species in a neutral boundary layer. In *Direct and Large Eddy Simulation II,* pp. 301 - 310, Kluwer Academic Publishers.

312. Meneveau, C. & Katz, J. 2000 Scale-invariance and turbulence models for large eddy simulation. *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **32**, 1-32.

313. Meneveau, C., Lund, T. & Cabot, W. 1996 A lagrangian dynamic subgrid-scale model of turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **319**, 353.

314. Meneveau, C. & Poinsot, T. 1991 Stretching and quenching of flamelets in premixed turbulent combustion. *Combust. Flame* **86**, 311-332.

315. Meneveau, C. & Sreenivasan, K. R. 1989 Measurement of $f(\alpha)$ from scaling of histograms and applications to dynamical systems and fully developed turbulence. *Phys. Lett. A* **137**, 103.

316. Meneveau, C. & Sreenivasan, K. R. 1991 The multifractal nature of the turbulent energy dissipation. *J. Fluid Mech.* **24**, 429-484.

317. Menon, S. & Kerstein, A. R. 1992 Stochastic simulation of the structure and propagation rate of turbulent premixed flames. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh,

318. Menon, S., McMurthy, P. A. & Kerstein, A. R. 1993 A linear eddy mixing model for large eddy simulation of turbulent combustion. In *Large eddy simulation of complex engineering and geophysical flows,* pp. 87 - 314, Cambridge University Press.

319. Menon, S., McMurthy, P. A., Kerstein, A. R. & Chen, J. Y. 1994 Prediction of NOx production in a turbulent hydrogen-air jet flame. *J. Prop. Power* **10**, 161-168.

320. Metghalchi, M. & Keck, J. C. 1980 Laminar burning velocity of propane-air mixtures at high temperature and pressure. *Combust. Flame* **38**, 143-154.

321. Mikolaitis, D. 1984 The interaction of flame curvature and stretch. Part I: the concave premixed flame. *Combust. Flame* **57**, 25-31.

322. Miller, H. P., Mitchell, R., Smooke, M. & Kee, R. 1982 Towards a comprehensive chemical kinetic mechanism for the oxidation of acetylene: comparison of model predictions with results from flame and shock tube experiments. *19th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 181-196.

323. Mitani, T. 1980 Propagation velocities of two-reactant flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **21**, 175.

324. Mohammed, R. K., Tanoff, M. A., Smooke, M. D., Schaffer, A. M. & Long, M. B. 1998 Computational and experimental study of a forced, time varying, axisymmetric, laminar diffusion flame. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 693-702.

325. Moin, P. & Kim, J. 1982 Numerical investigation of turbulent channel flow. *J. Fluid Mech.* **118**, 341-377.

326. Moin, P., Squires, K., Cabot, W. & Lee, S. 1991 A dynamic subgrid-scale model for compressible turbulence and scalar transport. *Phys. Fluids* **113**, 2746-2757.

327. Montgomery, C. J., Kosály, G. & Riley, J. J. 1997 Direct Numerical Solution of Turbulent Nonpremixed Combustion with Multistep Hydrogen-Oxygen Kinetics. *Combust. Flame* **109**, 113-144.

328. Moreau, P. 1981 Experimental determination of probability density functions within a turbulent high velocity premixed flame. *18th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 993 - 1000.

329. Morse, P. M. & Ingard, K. U. 1968 *Theoretical acoustics.* Princeton University Press.

330. Mueller, C., Driscoll, J. F., Reuss, D., Drake, M. & Rosalik, M. 1998 Vorticity generation and attenuation as vortices convect through a premixed flame. *Combust. Flame* **112**, 342-358.

331. Mugridge, B. D. 1980 Combustion driven oscillations. *J. Sound Vibration* **70**, 437-452.

332. Muñiz, L. & Mungal, M. G. 1997 Instantaneous flame-stabilization velocities in lifted-jet diffusion flames. *Combustion and Flame* **111**, 16-31.

333. Müller, C. M., Breitbach, H. & Peters, N. 1994 Partially premixed turbulent flame propagation in jet flames. *25th Symp. (Int.) On Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1099 - 1106.

334. Nicoli, C. & Clavin, P. 1987 Effect of variable heat loss intensities on the dynamics of a premixed flame front. *Combust. Flame* **68**, 69-71.

335. Nicolleau, F. 1994 *Processus fractals et reaction chimique en milieux turbulents* Ph.D, Ecole Centrale Lyon.

336. Nicoud, F. 1998 Defining wave amplitude in characteristic boundary conditions. *J. Comput. Phys.* **149**, pp 418-422.

337. Nieuwstadt, F. T. M. & Meeder, J. P. 1997 Large-eddy simulation of air pollution dispersion: a review. In *New tools in turbulence modelling,* pp. 264 - 280, Les Editions de Physique - Springer Verlag.

338. Nomura, K. 1994 *Small scale structure of turbulence in a non premixed reacting flow with and without energy release* Ph.D, Irvine.

339. Nomura, K. K. & Elgobashi, S. E. 1992 Mixing characteristics of an inhomogeneous scolar in isotropic and homogeneous sheared turbulence. *Phys. Fluids* **4**, 606-625.

340. Nottin, C. 2000 *Large Eddy Simulation of combustion instabilities* Ph.D, Ecole Centrale Paris.

341. O'Brien, E. 1980 The pdf appraoch to reacting turbulent flows. In *Turbulent Reacting Flows, Topics in Applied Physics,* Academic Press London.

342. Ohring, S. 1987 Calculations of edgetone flow with forced longitudinal oscillations. *J. Fluid Mech.* **184**, 505-531.

343. Oliger, J. & Sundstrom, A. 1978 Theoretical and practical aspects of some initial boundary value problems in fluid dynamics. *SIAM J. Appl. Math.* **35**, 419-446.

344. Oran, E. S. & Boris, J. P. 1987 *Numerical simulation of reactive flow.* Elsevier.

345. Orlanski, I. 1976 A simple boundary condition for unbounded hyperbolic flows. *J. Comput. Phys.* **21**, 251-269.

346. Osher, S. & Sethian, J. 1987 Fronts propagating with curvature dependent speed: algorithms based on Hamilton-Jacobi formulations. 87-66, ICASE.

347. Patnaik, G. & Kailasanath, K. 1991 Effect of gravity on the stability and structure of lean hydrogen - air flames. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1641-1647.

348. Patnaik, G. & Kailasanath, K. 1993 Simulation of multidimensional burner-stabilized flames. *31st AIAA Aerospace Sciences Meeting,* AIAA Paper 93-0241.

349. Patnaik, G. & Kailasanath, K. 1998 A computational study of local quenching in flame vortex interactions with radiative losses. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 711 - 717.

350. Patnaik, G., Kailasanath, K., Laskey, K. & Oran, E. 1988 Detailed numerical simulations of cellular flames. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion.* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1517-1526.

351. Paul, P. & Warnatz, J. 1998 A reevaluation of the means used to calculate transport properties of reacting flows. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 495-504.

352. Pelce, P. & Clavin, P. 1982 Influence of hydrodynamics and diffusion upon stability limits of laminar premixed flames. *J. Fluid Mech.* **124,** 219.

353. Peters, N. 1984 Laminar diffusion flamelet models in non-premixed turbulent combustion. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **10,** 319-339.

354. Peters, N. 1986 Laminar flamelet concepts in turbulent combustion. *21st Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1231-1250.

355. Peters, N. 1999 The turbulent burning velocity for large-scale and small-scale turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **384,** 107 - 132.

356. Peters, N. 2000 *Turbulent combustion.* Cambridge University Press.

357. Phillips, H. 1965 Flame in a buoyant methane layer. *10th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1277-1283.

358. Piana, J., Veynante, D., Candel, S. & Poinsot, T. 1997 Direct numerical simulation analysis of the G-equation in premixed combustion. In *Direct and Large Eddy Simulation II,* pp. 321-330, Kluwer Academic Publishers.

359. Pierce 1981 *Acoustics: an introduction to its physical principles and applications.* McGraw Hill.

360. Pierce, C. D. & Moin, P. 1998 A dynamic model for subgrid scale variance and dissipation rate of a conserved scalar. *Phys. Fluids* **10,** 3041-3044.

361. Piomelli, U. 1999 Large-eddy simulation: achievements and challenges. *Progress in Aerospace Sciences* **35,** 335-362.

362. Piomelli, U. & Chasnov, J. R. 1996 Large eddy simulations: theory and applications. In *Turbulence and Transition Modelling,* pp. 269 - 336, Kluwer Academic Publishers.

363. Piquet, J. 1999 *Turbulent flows, models and physics.* Springer-Verlag.

364. Pitsch, H. & Peters, N. 1998 A consistent flamelet formulation for non-premixed combustion considering differential diffusion effects. *Combust. Flame* **114,** 26-40.

365. Pitsch, H. & Peters, N. 1998 Unsteady flamelet modeling of turbulent hydrogen-air diffusion flames. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1057-1064.

366. Planché, O. H. & Reynolds, W. C. 1992 Heat release effect on mixing in supersonic reacting free shear layers. AIAA Paper 92-0092.

367. Plessing, T., Terhoeven, P., Peters, N. & Mansour, M. 1998 An experimental and numerical study of a laminar triple flame. *Combust. Flame* **115,** 335-353.

368. Poinsot, T. 1996 Using direct numerical simulation to understand turbulent premixed combustion (plenary lecture). *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion.* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 219-232.

369. Poinsot, T. 1998 Comments on Flame stretch interactions of laminar premixed hydrogen air flames at normal temperature and pressure by Aung et al. *Combust. Flame* **113,** 279-284.

370. Poinsot, T., Angelberger, C., Egolfopoulos, F. & Veynante, D. 1999 Large Eddy Simulations of combustion instabilities. *1st Int. Symp. On Turbulence and Shear Flow Phenomena,* 1-6.

371. Poinsot, T. & Candel, S. 1988 A nonlinear model for ducted flame combustion instabilities. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **61,** 121-153.

372. Poinsot, T., Candel, S. & Trouvé, A. 1996 Application of direct numerical simulation to premixed turbulent combustion. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **21,** 531-576.

373. Poinsot, T., Echekki, T. & Mungal, M. G. 1992 A study of the laminar flame tip and implications for premixed turbulent combustion. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **81,** 45-73.

374. Poinsot, T., Haworth, D. & Bruneaux, G. 1993 Direct simulation and modelling of flame-wall interaction for premixed turbulent combustion. *Combust. Flame* **95,** 118-133.

375. Poinsot, T., Le Chatelier, T., Candel, S. & Esposito, E. 1986 Experimental determination of the reflection coefficient of a premixed flame in a duct. *J. Sound Vibration* **107**, 265-278.

376. Poinsot, T. & Lele, S. 1992 Boundary conditions for direct simulations of compressible viscous flows. *J. Comput. Phys.* **101**, 104-129.

377. Poinsot, T., Trouvé, A., Veynante, D., Candel, S. & Esposito, E. 1987 Vortex driven acoustically coupled combustion instabilities. *J. Fluid Mech.* **177**, 265-292.

378. Poinsot, T., Veynante, D., Bourienne, F., Candel, S., Esposito, E. & Surjet, J. 1988 Initiation and suppression of combustion instabilities by active control. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1363-1370.

379. Poinsot, T., Veynante, D. & Candel, S. 1991 Quenching processes and premixed turbulent combustion diagrams. *J. Fluid Mech.* **228**, 561-605.

380. Poinsot, T., Veynante, D., Yip, B., Trouvé, A., Samaniego, J.-M. & Candel, S. 1992 Active control methods and applications to combustion instabilities. *J. Phys. III* **July**, 1331-1357.

381. Poinsot, T. J., Veynante, D. & Candel, S. 1990 Diagrams of premixed turbulent combustion based on direct simulation. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 613-619.

382. Pope, S. 1988 The evolution of surfaces in turbulence. *Int. J. Engng. Sci.* **26**, 445-469.

383. Pope, S. & Cheng, W. 1988 The stochastic flamelet model of turbulent premixed combustion. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 781-789.

384. Pope, S. B. 1985 Pdf methods for turbulent reactive flows. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **19**, 119-192.

385. Pope, S. B. 1990 Computations of turbulent combustion: progress and challenges. *23rd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 591-612.

386. Pope, S. B., Yeung, P. K. & Girimaji, S. S. 1989 The curvature of material surfaces in isotropic turbulence. *Phys. Fluids* **A 12**, 2010-2018.

387. Popp, P. & Baum, M. 1997 An analysis of wall heat fluxes, reaction mechanisms and unburnt hydrocarbons during the head-on quenching of a laminar methane flame. *Combust. Flame* **108**, 327 - 348.

388. Popp, P., Smooke, M. & Baum, M. 1996 Heterogeneous/homogeneous reactions and transport coupling during flame-wall interaction. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 2693-2700.

389. Prandtl, L. 1925 Investigations on turbulent flow. *Zeitschrift fur angewandte Mathematik und Mechanik* **5**, 136.

390. Price, E. W. 1969 Recent advances in solid propellant combustion instability. *12th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 101-113.

391. Putnam, A. A. 1971 *Combustion driven oscillations in industry.* American Elsevier.

392. Rayleigh, L. 1878 The explanation of certain acoustic phenomena. *Nature* **July 18**, 319-321.

393. Renard, P. H., Thvenin, D., Rolon, J. C. & Candel, S. 2000 Dynamics of flame/vortex interactions. *Progress in Energy and Combustion Science* **26**, 225-282.

394. Reveillon, J. 1996 *Simulation dynamique des grandes structures appliquée aux flammes turbulentes non-prémélangées* Ph.D, Université de Rouen.

395. Reveillon, J. & Vervisch, L. 1996 Response of the dynamic LES model to heat release induced effects. *Phys. Fluids A* **8**, 2248 - 2250.

396. Reynolds, W. C. & Perkins, H. C. 1977 *Engineering thermodynamics.* McGraw-Hill.

397. Reynst, F. H. 1961 *Pulsating combustion.* Pergamon press.

398. Rijke, P. L. 1859 Notice of a new method of causing a vibration of the air contained in a tube open at both ends. *Phil. Mag.* **17**, 419-422.

399. Rijke, P. L. 1859 Notiz uber eine neue Art, die in einer an beiden Enden offenen Rohre enthaltene Luft in Schwingungen zu ersetzen. *Annalen der Physik* **107**, 339.

400. Roache, P. J. 1972 *Computational fluid dynamics.* Hermosa Publishers.

401. Roberts, W. L. & Driscoll, J. F. 1991 A laminar vortex interacting with a premixed flame: measured formation of pockets of reactants. *Combust. Flame* **87**, 245-256.

402. Roberts, W. L., Driscoll, J. F., Drake, M. C. & Goss, L. P. 1993 Images of the quenching of a flame by a vortex: to quantify regimes of turbulent combustion. *Combust. Flame* **94**, 58-69.

403. Roberts, W. L., Driscoll, J. F., Drake, M. C. & Ratcliffe, J. 1992 Fluorescence images of the quenching of a premixed flame during an interaction with a vortex. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 169-176.

404. Rogers, D. E. & Marble, F. E. 1956 A mechanism for high frequency oscillations in ramjet combustors and afterburners. *Jet Propulsion* **26**, 456-462.

405. Rogg, B. 1989 Modelling and numerical simulation of premixed turbulent combustion in a boundary layer. *7th Symposium on Turbulent Shear Flows*, 26.1.1-26.1.6.

406. Rudy, D. H. & Strikwerda, J. C. 1980 A non-reflecting outflow boundary condition for subsonic Navier Stokes calculations. *J. Comput. Phys.* **36**, 55-70.

407. Rudy, D. H. & Strikwerda, J. C. 1981 Boundary conditions for subsonic compressible Navier Stokes calculations. *Comput. Fluids* **9**, 327-338.

408. Ruetsch, G. R. & Maxey, M. R. 1991 Small scale features of vorticity and passive scalar fields in homogeneous isotropic turbulence. *Phys. Fluids* **A 3**, 1587-1597.

409. Ruetsch, G. R., Vervisch, L. & Liñán, A. 1995 Effects of heat release on triple flames. *Phys. Fluids* **7**, 1447-1454.

410. Rutland, C. J. & Cant, S. 1994 Turbulent transport in premixed flames. In *Proc. of the Summer Program*, pp. 75-94, Center for Turbulence Research, Stanford Univ./NASA-Ames.

411. Rutland, C. J. & Ferziger, J. 1989 Interaction of a vortex and a premixed flame. *27th AIAA Aerospace Sciences Meeting*, AIAA Paper 89-0127,

412. Rutland, C. J. & Ferziger, J. 1991 Simulation of flame-vortex interactions. *Combust. Flame* **84**, 343-360.

413. Rutland, C. J. & Trouvé, A. 1990 Premixed flame simulations for non-unity Lewis number. In *Proc. of the Summer Program*, pp. 299-310, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

414. Rutland, C. J. & Trouvé, A. 1993 Direct simulations of premixed turbulent flames with nonunity Lewis number. *Combust. Flame* **94**, 41-57.

415. Sagaut, P. 2000 *Large Eddy Simulation for incompressible flows.* Springer-Verlag.

416. Said, R. & Borghi, R. 1988 A simulation with a "cellular automaton" for turbulent combustion modelling. *22nd Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, 569 - 577.

417. Samaniego, J.-M., Yip, B., Poinsot, T. & Candel, S. 1993 Low-frequency combustion instability mechanism in a side-dump combustor. *Combust. Flame* **94**, 363-381.

418. Samaniego, J. M. 1993 An experimental study of the interaction of a two-dimensional vortex with a plane laminar premixed flame. *Western States Section Fall Meeting*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, Paper 93-061.

419. Samaniego, J. M. & Mantel, T. 1999 Fundamental mechanisms in premixed turbulent flame propagation via vortex flame interactions. Part I: experiment. *Combust. Flame* **118**, 537-556.

420. Sarghini, F., Piomelli, U. & Balaras, E. 1999 Scale-similar models for large-eddy simulations. *Phys. Fluids A* **11**, 1596 - 1607.

421. Sarkar, S., Erlebacher, G., Hussaini, M. Y. & Kreiss, H. O. 1991 The analysis and modelling of dilatational terms in compressible turbulence. *Journal of Fluid Mechanics* **227**, 473-491.

422. Sato, J. 1982 Effects of Lewis number on extinction behavior of premixed flames in stagnation flow. *19th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1541-1548.

423. Schlichting 1955 *Boundary layer theory.* McGraw-Hill.

424. Schonfeld, T. & Poinsot, T. 1999 Initial and boundary conditions for Large Eddy Simulation of combustion instabilities. In *Annual Research Briefs*, pp. 73-84, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

425. Searby, G. & Quinard, J. 1990 Direct and indirect measurements of Markstein numbers of premixed flames. *Combust. Flame* **82**, 298-311.

426. Seshadri, K. 1996 Multistep asymptotic analyses of flame structures (plenary lecture). *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 831-846.

427. Seshadri, K. & Peters, N. 1988 Asymptotic Structure and Extinction of Methane-Air Diffusion Flames. *Combust. Flame* **73**, 23-44.

428. Seshadri, K., Peters, N. & Williams, F. A. 1994 Asymptotic analyses of stoichiometric and lean hydrogen-air flames. *Combust. Flame* **96**, 407-427.

429. She, Z.-S., Jackson, E. & Orszag, S. A. 1990 Intermittent vortex structures in homogeneous isotropic turbulence. *Nature* **344**, 226-228.

430. Shepherd, I. G., Moss, J. B. & Bray, K. N. C. 1982 Turbulent transport in a confined premixed flame. *19th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 423-431.

431. Smiljanovski, V., Moser, V. & Klein, R. 1997 A capturing-tracking hybrid scheme for deflagration discontinuities. *Combust. Theory and Modelling* **1**, 183 - 215.

432. Smith, D. A. & Zukoski, E. E. 1985 Combustion instability sustained by unsteady vortex combustion. *21st Joint Propulsion Conference,* AIAA paper 85-1248.

433. Smith, T. & Menon, S. 1996 Model simulations of freely propagating turbulent premixed flames. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 299-306.

434. Soufiani, A. & Djavdan, E. 1994 A comparison between weighted sum of gray gases and statistical narrow-band radiation models for combustion applications. *Combust. Flame* **97**, 240-250.

435. Spalding, D. B. 1971 Mixing and chemical reaction in steady confined turbulent flames. *13th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 649-657.

436. Spalding, D. B. 1976 Development of the Eddy-Break-Up model of turbulent combustion. *16th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, 1657-1663.

437. Spina, E., Smits, A. & Robinson, S. 1994 Supersonic turbulent boundary shear layers. *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **26**, 287-319.

438. Stoessel, A., Hilka, M. & Baum, M. 1994 2D direct numerical simulation of turbulent combustion on massively parallel processing platforms. *1994 EUROSIM Confence on Massively Parallel Computing,* Elsevier Science B.V., 793-800.

439. Strahle, W. 1978 Combustion noise. *Prog. Energy Comb. Sci.* **4**, 157-176.

440. Strikwerda, J. C. 1977 Initial boundary value problem for incompletely parabolic systems. *Commun. Pure Appl. Math.* **30**, 797.

441. Stull, D. R. & Prophet, H. 1971 JANAF thermochemical tables, 2nd Edition. NSRDS-NBS 37, US National Bureau of Standards.

442. Swaminathan, N. & Bilger, R. W. 1999 Assessment of combustion submodels for turbulent nonpremixed hydrocarbon flames. *Combust. Flame* **116**, 519-545.

443. Tam, C. & Block, P. 1978 On the tones and pressure oscillations over rectangular cavities. *J. Fluid Mech.* **89**, 373-399.

444. Tanahashi, M., Saito, T., Shimamura, M. & Miyauchi, T. 1999 Local extinction and NOx formation in Methane-Air turbulent premixed flames. *2nd Asia-Pacific Conference on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 500-503.

445. Tanahashi, M., Y., N., Fujimura, M. & T., M. 1999 Fine scale structure of H2-Air turbulent premixed flames. *1st International Symposium on Turbulence and Shear Flow,* S. Banerjee and J.Eaton Eds, 59-64.

446. Tennekes, H. & Lumley, J. L. 1972 *A first course in turbulence.* M.I.T. Press.

447. Thevenin, D., Renard, P. H., Fiechtner, G., Gord, J. & Rolon, J. C. 2000 Regimes of nonpremixed flame/vortex interaction. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

448. Thevenin, D., Renard, P. H., Rolon, C. & Candel, S. 1998 Extinction processes during a non-premixed flame vortex interaction. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 719-726.

449. Thompson, K. W. 1987 Time dependent boudary conditions for hyperbolic systems. *J. Comput. Phys.* **68**, 1-24.

450. Trouve, A. 1991 Simulation of flame turbulence interactions in premixed combustion. In *Annual Research Briefs,* pp. 273-286, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

451. Trouve, A., Candel, S. & Daily, J. W. 1988 Linear stability of the inlet jet in a ramjet combustor. *26th Aerospace Sciences Meeting,* AIAA paper 88-0149.

452. Trouve, A. & Poinsot, T. 1994 The evolution equation for the flame surface density. *J. Fluid Mech.* **278**, 1-31.

453. Trouve, A., Veynante, D., Bray, K. N. C. & Mantel, T. 1994 The coupling between flame surface dynamics and species mass conservation in premixed turbulent combustion. In *Proc of the Summer Program,* pp. 95-124, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

454. Truffaut, J. M. & Searby, G. 1999 Experimental study of the Darrieus-Landau instability on an inverted-'V' flame, and measurement of the Markstein number. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **149**, 35-52.

455. Vagelopoulos, C. M. & Egolfopoulos, F. 1998 Direct Experimental Determination of Laminar Flame Speeds. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 513-519.

456. van Kalmthout, E. 1996 *Stabilisation et modelisation des flammes turbulentes non premelangees. Etude theorique et simulations directes* Ph.D, Ecole Centrale de Paris.

457. Van Kalmthout, E. & Veynante, D. 1997 Analysis of flame surface density concepts in non-premixed turbulent combustion using direct numerical simulation. *11th Symp. on Turbulent Shear Flows,* 21-7, 21-12.

458. Van Kalmthout, E. & Veynante, D. 1998 Direct numerical simulation analysis of flame surface density models for non premixed turbulent combustion. *Phys. Fluids A* **10**, 2347 - 2368.

459. Van Kalmthout, E., Veynante, D. & Candel, S. 1996 Direct numerical simulation analysis of flame surface density in non-premixed turbulent combustion. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 35-42.

460. Vermorel, O. 1999 Flame wall interaction of H2-O2 flames. STR/CFD/99/44, CERFACS.

461. Vervisch, L., Bidaux, E., Bray, K. N. C. & Kollmann, W. 1995 Surface density function in premixed turbulent combustion modeling, similarities between probability density function and flame surface approaches. *Phys. Fluids A* 2496.

462. Vervisch, L. & Poinsot, T. 1998 Direct Numerical Simulation of non premixed turbulent flames. *Ann. Rev. Fluid Mech.* **30**, 655-692.

463. Vervisch, L. & Veynante, D. 2000 Interlinks between approaches for modeling turbulent flames. *28th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, in press.

464. Veynante, D., Candel, S. & Martin, J. P. 1987 Coherent flame modelling of chemical reaction in a turbulent mixing layer. In *Complex Chemical Reactions*, pp. 386-398, Springer Verlag.

465. Veynante, D., Duclos, J. M. D. & Piana, J. 1994 Experimental analysis of flamelet models for premixed turbulent combustion. *25th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*. The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1249-1256.

466. Veynante, D., Lacas, F., Maistret, E. & Candel, S. 1989 Coherent flame model in non uniformly premixed turbulent flames. *7th Symposium on Turbulent Shear Flows*, 26.2.1-26.2.6.

467. Veynante, D., Piana, J., Duclos, J. M. & Martel, C. 1996 Experimental analysis of flame surface density model for premixed turbulent combustion. *26th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 413-420.

468. Veynante, D. & Poinsot, T. 1997 Effects of pressure gradients on turbulent premixed flames. *J. Fluid Mech.* **353**, 83-114.

469. Veynante, D. & Poinsot, T. 1997 Large Eddy Simulation of combustion instabilities in turbulent premixed burners. In *Annual Research Briefs*, pp. 253-274, Center for Turbulence Research, NASA Ames/Stanford Univ.

470. Veynante, D. & Poinsot, T. 1997 Reynolds averaged and Large Eddy Simulation modeling for turbulent combustion. In *New tools in turbulence modelling. Lecture 5.* pp. 105-135, Les editions de Physique, Springer.

471. Veynante, D., Trouvé, A., Bray, K. N. C. & Mantel, T. 1997 Gradient and counter-gradient scalar transport in turbulent premixed flames. *J. Fluid Mech.* **332**, 263-293.

472. Vichnevetsky, R. 1982 Invariance theorems concerning reflection at numerical boundaries. 08544, Princeton University, Dept of Mech. and Aerospace Eng.

473. Vichnevetsky, R. & Bowles, J. B. 1982 *Fourier analysis of numerical approximations of hyperbolic equations*. SIAM Studies in Applied Mechanics.

474. Vichnevetsky, R. & Pariser, E. C. 1986 Nonreflecting upwind boundaries for hyperbolic equations. *Num. Meth. for Partial Diff. Equations* **2**, 1-12.

475. Villasenor, R., Chen, J. Y. & Pitz, R. W. 1992 Modeling ideally expanded supersonic turbulent jet flows with nonpremixed H2-air combustion. *AIAA Journal* **30**, 395-402.

476. Vincent, A. & Meneguzzi, M. 1991 The spatial structure and statistical properties of homogeneous turbulence. *J. Fluid Mech.* **225**, 1-25.

477. von Kármán, T. & Millan, G. 1953 Thermal theory of laminar flame front near cold wall. *Fourth Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 173-177.

478. Vosen, S. R., Greif, R. & Westbrook, C. K. 1984 Unsteady heat transfer during laminar flame quenching. *20th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 76-83.

479. Weller, H. G., Tabor, G., Gosman, A. D. & Fureby, C. 1998 Application of a flame-wrinkling LES combustion model to a a turbulent mixing layer. *27th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion*, The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 899 - 907.

480. Westbrook, C. & Dryer, F. 1981 Simplified Reaction Mechanism for the Oxidation of Hydrocarbon Fuels in Flames. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **27**, 31-43.

481. Westbrook, C. K., Adamczyk, A. A. & Lavoie, G. A. 1981 A numerical study of laminar flame wall quenching. *Combust. Flame* **40**, 81-99.

482. Wheeler, R. V. 1918 *J. Chem. Soc.* **113**, 840.

483. Wheeler, R. V. 1919 *J. Chem. Soc.* **115**, 81.

484. White, F. M. 1991 *Viscous fluid flow.* McGraw-Hill.

485. Wichman, I. & Bruneaux, G. 1995 Head on quenching of a premixed flame by a cold wall. *Combust. Flame* **103,** 296-310.

486. Williams, F. A. 1985 *Combustion theory.* Benjamin Cummings.

487. Williams, F. A. 1992 The role of theory in combustion science. *24th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1-18.

488. Yakhot, V., Orszag, C. G., Thangam, S., Gatski, T. B. & Speziale, C. G. 1992 Development of turbulence models for shear flows by a double expansion technique. *Phys. Fluids* **4,** 1510.

489. Yamaoka, I. & Tsuji, H. 1984 Determination of burning velocity using counterflow flames. *20th Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1883-1892.

490. Yang, V. & Culick, F. E. C. 1986 Analysis of low-frequency combustion instabilities in a laboratory ramjet combustor. *Combust. Sci. Tech.* **45,** 1-25.

491. Yeung, P. K., Girimaji, S. S. & Pope, S. B. 1990 Straining and scalar dissipation on material surfaces in turbulence: implications for flamelets. *Combust. Flame* **79,** 340-365.

492. Zeman, O. 1990 Dilatation dissipation: the concept and application in modeling compressible mixing layers. *Physics of Fluids* **2,** 178-188.

493. Zhang, S. & Rutland, C. 1995 Premixed flame effects on turbulence and pressure related terms. *Combust. Flame* **102,** 447-461.

494. Zikikout, S., Candel, S., Poinsot, T., Trouvé, A. & Esposito, E. 1986 High frequency oscillations produced by mode selective acoustic excitation. *21st Symp. (Int.) on Combustion,* The Combustion Institute, Pittsburgh, 1427-1434.

Index

acoustic eigenmodes, 370
acoustic energy
    source terms due to flow and reaction, 378
    trapped in the computational domain, 375
    in reacting flows, 384
    in non-reacting flows, 374
acoustic impedance
    definition, 358
    examples , 360
acoustic jump conditions
    for thin flames, 379
acoustic jump conditions
    for non-reacting interfaces, 364
activation energy and temperature, 8
adiabatic flame temperature
    definition for diffusion flame, 95
    definition for premixed flame, 39
algebraic stress model, 146
averaging
    Favre (mass-weighted) averaging, 141
    Reynolds averaging, 141
    Reynolds vs Favre averaging, 180
averaging vs filtering, 139

baroclinic torque, 174
boundary conditions
    the "cold" condition in premixed flames, 29
    in DNS, 153
Bray-Moss-Libby model
    basic analysis, 177
    flame crossing frequencies, 210
    flame surface density formalism, 214
    reaction rate modeling, 209
bulk viscosity, 6
buoyancy effects, 177
Burke-Schumann, 93

catalysis during flame-wall interaction, 335
characteristics
    boundary conditions, 416
    theory, 411
CMC model, 307
Coherent Flame model, 217
combustion delay in combustion instability, 389
compressible solvers, 152
correction velocity, 15
corrugated premixed flame regime, 187
countergradient transport in premixed flames, 226
cut-off frequencies in a duct, 367

Damköhler number
    definition for a laminar diffusion flame, 115
    turbulent non premixed flame, 291
    turbulent premixed flames, 186
decibels, 359

diffusion velocity
    and mass conservation, 15
    definition, 13
    and Fick's law, 13
Direct Numerical Simulation
    turbulent non premixed flames, 317
    data analysis, 249
Direct Numerical Simulation (DNS)
    definition, 132
    turbulent premixed flames, 249
distributed reaction regimes (premixed flames), 187
dynamic viscosity, 6

EBU model, 204
edges and corners in boundary conditions, 423
energy, 16
enthalpy, 16
equilibrium (fast) chemistry, 90
equivalence ratio
    effect on premixed flame speed, 32
    for diffusion flames, 11
    for premixed flames, 10
error function, 100
excess air, 12
extrapolation in boundary conditions, 410

fast chemistry (equilibrium), 90
Fick's law
    expression, 13
    validity, 15
flame curvature, 60
flame parameter in asymptotic premixed flame studies, 45
flame speed
    dependence with pressure and temperature, 55
    analytical expressions, 48
    absolute, 67
    consumption, 68
    displacement, 68
    turbulent premixed flame, 172
flame stabilization, 271
    of turbulent non premixed flames, 273
    of turbulent premixed flames, 235
    influence of wall temperature, 341
flame strain, 61
    equivalent strain rate in unsteady flames, 107
    link with scalar dissipation, 105
flame stretch, 59
flame surface density in non premixed flames, 310
flame surface density in turbulent premixed flame
    algebraic expression, 214
    balance equation, 215
    basic concepts, 212
    fractal description, 215

Large Eddy Simulation (LES), 243
flame thickness, 56
from correlations, 58
from scaling laws, 56
from temperature gradients, 57
total thickness, 57
flame time scale
premixed flame, 185
flame tip, 75
flame/vortex interactions
non premixed flames, 282
premixed flames, 196
flamelet equation
in laminar diffusion flames, 88
flamelet libraries
diffusion flames, 294
premixed flames, 213
flamelet regime
extended definition for premixed flames, 192
modeling in turbulent non premixed combustion, 303
presumed pdf approach for non premixed combustion, 308
usual definition for premixed flames, 187
flamelet regimes
DNS analysis for premixed combustion, 252
forced modes in combustion instability studies, 401
fresh/burnt gases intermittency
kinetic energy, 182
Reynolds stresses, 182

G - equation for premixed combustion
Large Eddy Simulation (LES), 241
Peters'formalism, 219
RANS, 206
Germano
dynamic model, 164
identity, 165
group velocity, 437
guided waves, 361

heat capacity, 4
heat diffusivity coefficient, 7
heat losses
in DNS, 155
in flame-wall interaction, 332
heat of reaction
definition, 36
typical values, 36
heat release
in the enthalpy or energy equations, 18
in the temperature equation, 19
Helmholtz equation in non-reacting flows, 361
Helmholtz resonator, 373
Howarth-Dorodnitzyn transformation in diffusion flames, 111
hydrodynamic instabilities in reacting flows, 395

intermittency in flames, 148
ITNFS model, 232

Karlovitz number, 186
kinematic viscosity, 6
kinetic energy, 17
Klimov-Williams criterion
definition, 187
spectral analysis, 195
Kolmogorv scale, 128

KPP analysis for turbulent premixed flames, 232

laminar diffusion flames
steady, 88
unsteady, 88
Large Eddy Simulation
applications to instabilities, 400
Large Eddy Simulation (LES)
definition, 132
filters, 160
turbulent non premixed flames, 313
turbulent premixed flames, 238
lean combustion, 11
Lewis number
definition, 7
in diffusion flames, 84
in premixed flames, 33
Linear Eddy model, 313
Local One Dimensional Inviscid relations, 417
loudspeaker, 364
low-Mach number solvers, 152
low-Mach number temperature equation, 19

Magnussen model, 301
mass conservation in multi-species gas, 15
mass fractions, 1
mean molecular weight, 2
mean reaction rate in diffusion flames
definition, 293
models, 300
mixed models (LES), 164
mixture fraction
definition, 85
in diffusion flame theory, 89
in real flames, 118
stoichiometric values, 93
mode hopping, 392, 393
momentum, 12

n-τ model for combustion instabilities, 389
NSCBC
no slip wall, 428
slip wall, 428
subsonic inflow, 424
subsonic non-reflecting inflow, 425
subsonic non-reflecting outflow, 426
subsonic reflecting outflow, 427
implementation principles, 424
method, 419
numerical boundary conditions, 410
numerical waves, 436

one-sided differencing, 413

passive scalar
in premixed flames, 40
based on elements, 118
based on species, 85
Peclet number, 330
Poiseuille flow, 443
Prandtl number, 7
probability density function
balance equation in premixed combustion, 225
definition, 220
full pdf models for non premixed combustion, 311
LES non premixed combustion modeling, 314
models for premixed combustion, 220
presumed functions for premixed flames, 221

progress variable
in a laminar premixed flame, 41
in a turbulent premixed flame, 203
variance balance equation in turbulent premixed flames, 224
pulse combustors, 355

quarter-wave modes in combustion instabilities, 390
quenching
distance, 331
during laminar flame/wall interactions, 340
head-on during flame wall interaction, 332
in a tube, 333
side-wall during flame wall interaction, 332
during laminar flame/wall interactions, 330
in laminar diffusion flames, 116
in premixed flame vortex interactions, 196
in stretched laminar premixed flames, 74

radiation
in energy equation, 16
in premixed flames, 73
in DNS, 155
in flame-wall interaction, 331
rate constants, 8
Rayleigh criterion
initial formulation, 386
proof by the acoustic energy equation, 384
validation on a simple case, 392
reflection coefficient
definition, 359
examples, 360
resolution constraints
in DNS, 156
in LES, 168
reversibility, 90
Reynolds Averaged Navier Stokes Simulation
definition, 132
non premixed flames, 292
premixed flames, 202
Reynolds number, 127
Reynolds stress model, 146
rich combustion, 11

scalar dissipation
conservation equation in turbulent non premixed flames, 298
definition as the dissipation of variance, 300
in laminar diffusion flames, 88
scale similarity model (LES), 164
segregation factor, 147
self-excited modes in combustion instability studies, 402
sensitivity
diffusion flames, 122
premixed flames, 32
to chemistry in premixed flames, 33
to transport in premixed flames, 33
Smagorinsky model, 163
Soret effects, 7
sound speed definition, 358
spherical flames, 76
stagnation point flames, 71
static pressure, 6
stiffness
due to high activation energy, 42
due to reduced chemistry, 54
stoichiometric mixture fraction
typical values, 94
definition, 93
stoichiometric ratio
fuel mass fraction for air flames, 11
definition, 10
typical values, 36
strain, 61
stress tensor, 6
stretch, 59
Strouhal number, 395
structure function models, 166

temperature, 16
three-quarter wave modes in combustion instabilities, 392
transfer matrix in acoustic networks, 368
transverse modes
cut-off frequencies, 367
in a combustion chamber, 407
in ducts, 366
turbulence
flame generated turbulence, 174
inner cut-off scales in premixed flames, 199
length scales, 127
time scales, 127
turbulent combustion regimes
classical diagrams for premixed combustion, 185
diagram for non premixed combustion, 292
modified diagram for premixed combustion, 188
Peters'diagram for premixed combustion, 188
turbulent flame brush, 148
turbulent flame speed, 130
definition, 172
KPP analysis, 232
turbulent flame time modeling, 231
turbulent jet flame, 131
turbulent non premixed flames
Eddy-dissipation concept, 301
turbulent premixed flames
reaction rate modeling
Arrhenius (no model) formulation, 204
BML model, 207
Eddy Break Up model, 204
flame surface density, 212
probability density function, 220
turbulent flame speed modeling, 206
turbulent scalar transport in premixed flames, 226
balance equation, 229
turbulent viscosity
$k - \varepsilon$ model, 145
definition, 143
mixing length model, 144
Prandtl-Kolmogorov model, 145

unresolved scalar terms in LES, 166

viscous tensor, 6

wave equation
in non-reacting flows, 358
in reacting flows, 377
well-posedness
Euler equations, 410
Navier-Stokes equations, 410
well-stirred reactor regime, 187
wiggles and numerical waves propagation, 436

ZFK analysis for premixed flames, 44